

Gal.

Los Angeles

No. F68, N55 1968



RECORDS
OF
PLYMOUTH COLONY.

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS.

1633—1689.

New Plymouth Colony.

RECORDS

OF THE

COLONY

OF

NEW PLYMOUTH

IN

NEW ENGLAND.

PRINTED BY ORDER OF THE LEGISLATURE OF THE
COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

EDITED BY

NATHANIEL B. SHURTLEFF, M.D.,

MEMBER OF THE MASSACHUSETTS HISTORICAL SOCIETY, FELLOW OF THE AMERICAN ACADEMY OF ARTS
AND SCIENCES, MEMBER OF THE AMERICAN ANTIQUARIAN SOCIETY, FELLOW
OF THE SOCIETY OF ANTIQUARIES OF LONDON, ETC.

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS.

1633—1689.



BOSTON:

FROM THE PRESS OF WILLIAM WHITE,
PRINTER TO THE COMMONWEALTH.

1857.

AMS Press, Inc.
New York, N.Y. 10003
1968

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

Ref

* F68

.N55

1968

vol. 7-8

see also

REMARKS.

THE miscellaneous records appertaining to the Plymouth Colony, originally forming part of the contents of several volumes, have been printed collectively, and are comprised in this volume.

The earliest marriages on record in the colony will be found entered among the Court Orders. All the births, marriages, and deaths which were returned for record anterior to the year 1647, with the above-mentioned exception, have been lost by the decay of the first part of the original volume in which they were recorded at Plymouth.

The Treasurers' Accounts commence in 1658 and terminate in 1686, when the government of the colony was usurped by Andros. They are preserved in very good order, in connection with certain miscellaneous records, and are in the handwriting of many different persons.

The lists of freemen, taken at various times, and of those who were able to bear arms in the year 1643, are among the interesting records preserved in this volume.

Complete indexes have been prepared for the printed volume, to take the place of those in the original volumes, which were comparatively useless on account of their want of minuteness.

N. B. S.

MARKS AND CONTRACTIONS.

A Dash - (or straight line) over a letter indicates the omission of the letter following the one marked.

A Curved Line ~ indicates the omission of one or more letters next to the one marked.

A Superior Letter indicates the omission of contiguous letters, either preceding or following it.

A Caret ^ indicates an omission in the original record.

A Cross x indicates a lost or unintelligible word.

All doubtful words supplied by the editor are included between brackets, [].

Some redundancies in the original record are printed in Italics.

Some interlineations, that occur in the original record, are put between parallels, || ||.

Some words and paragraphs, which have been cancelled in the original record, are put between ‡ ‡.

Several characters have special significations, namely:—

<p>@, — annum, anno.</p> <p>ā, — an, am, — euriā, curiam.</p> <p>ā, — mātrate, magistrate.</p> <p>ḅ, — ber, — numḅ, number; Roḅt, Robert.</p> <p>ĉ, — ci, ti, — acĉon, action.</p> <p>ĉō, — tio, — jurisdicĉōn, jurisdiction.</p> <p>ĉ, — cre, cer, — aĉs, acres.</p> <p>ḍ, — ḍḍ, delivered.</p> <p>ē, — Trēr, Treasurer.</p> <p>ē, — committē, committee.</p> <p>ĝ, — ĝñal, general; Georĝ, George.</p> <p>h, — chr, charter.</p> <p>ī, — begīg, beginīg, beginning.</p> <p>ł, — łre, letter.</p> <p>m̄, — nm, mn, — cōmīttee, committee.</p> <p>m̄, — recōmīdaĉōn, recommendation.</p> <p>m̄, — mer, — for̄mly, formerly.</p> <p>m̄, — month.</p> <p>n̄, — nn, — Peñ, Penn; āño, anno.</p> <p>ñ, — Dñi, Domini.</p> <p>ñ, — ner, — manñ, manner.</p> <p>ō, — on, — mentiō, mention.</p>	<p>õ, — mõ, month.</p> <p>ṗ, — par, por, — ṗt, part; ṗtion, portion.</p> <p>p, — per, — pson, person.</p> <p>p, — pro, — pporĉōn, proportion.</p> <p>ṗ, — pre, — ṗsent, present.</p> <p>q, — qstion, question.</p> <p>ṗ, — esṗ, esquire.</p> <p>ř, — Aprř, April.</p> <p>š, — š, session; šd, said.</p> <p>š, — ser, — švants, servants.</p> <p>ť, — ter, — neuť, neuter.</p> <p>ť, — capť, captain.</p> <p>ũ, — ner, — seũal, seneral.</p> <p>ũ, — aboũ, above, above.</p> <p>ŕ, — ver, — seŕval, several.</p> <p>ŵ, — ŵn, when.</p> <p>y^e, the; y^m, them; yⁿ, then; y^r, their; y^s, this; y^t, that.</p> <p>z, — us, — vilibz, vilibus.</p> <p>ℓ, — es, et, — statutℓ, statutes.</p> <p>ℓĉ, &ĉ, &c^a, — et cætera.</p> <p>viz̄, — videlicet, namely.</p> <p>/ — full point.</p>
--	---

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS,	3
TREASURY ACCOUNTS,	93
LISTS OF FREEMEN AND OTHERS,	173
INDEX,	211

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS.

1633—1689.

PLYMOUTH RECORDS.

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS OF THE COLONY OF NEW PLYMOUTH IN NEW ENGLAND.

[The following pages contain the records of Births, Marriages, Deaths, and Burials, in the several towns of the Colony of New Plymouth, as they were returned by the respective town clerks. The first portion of the manuscript part having been lost, and the first page of what remains being in a tattered condition, the original record commences in a fragmentary manner. The handwriting in the original is that of Secretary Morton. The pages of the manuscript volume are noted in the printed copy by an asterisk in the text, and by Arabic figures in the margin.]

BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, DEATHS, AND BURIALS.

*x x x x twentieth of Nouember. [*1.]
x x buried the tenth of Febrewary.
Zebx xeman buried the 23^d of March.

1647. *Yarmouth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.*

YARMOUTH.

SUSANNA MILLER, daughter of M^r John Miller, was born the 2^{cond} of May.

Elizabeth Hedge, daughter of M^r Wiltam Hedge, was born the twenty one of May.

Samuell Matthews, the sonn of James Matthews, was born the first of May.

Jonathan Hallot, the sonn of Andrew Hallott, was born the twentyeth of Nouember.

Ruth Tayler, the daughter of Richard Tayler, was born the 29th of July.

Mary Rider, the daughter of Samuell Ryder, was born the sixt of September.

Sara Hull, the daughter of Trustrum Hull, was born the 18th of October.

Beniamin Staare, the sonn of Thō Staare, was born the sixt of Febrewary.

x Darby, the sonn of John Darby, was born the last of Febrewary.

Joseph, the sonn of Wiltam Nicherson, born the 10 month, 1647.

YARMOUTH.

1647. *Yarmouth Register for Marriages and Burialls.*

Hugh Tilby died the twenty eight of January, buried the day follōing.
 Henry Wilden married to Eed× × the twenty fift of January.
 Sara Hull, the × × died × ×
 × × × × Winter, × × × was born on × × ×

PLYMOUTH.

[1647. *Plymouth Register of Births.*]

[*4.] ***T**HÖ & Hanna Smith, the son & daughter of Richard Smith, being
 twines, were born on the twenty third of Aprell.

Lidia Barnes, the daughter of John Barnes, was born on the twenty
 fourth of Aprell.

Samuell Wood, the sonn of Henery Wood, was born the twenty fift of May.

Hanna Glase, the daughter of James Glase, was born the 2^{cond} of June.

Ann Sturtivant, the daughter of Samuell Sturtivant, was born the 4th
 of June.

Lidia Bartlet, the daughter of Robert Bartlet, was born on the 8th
 of June.

Rebekah Billington, the daughter of Francis Billington, was born on
 the 8th of June.

Abigaill Church, the daughter of Richard Church, was born on the
 22^{cond} of June.

Hanna Eedy, the daughter of Samuell Eedy, was born on the twenty
 third of June.

Elizabeth Chipman, the daughter of John Chipman, was born on the
 24th of June.

Hester Willet, the daughter of M^r Thö Willet, was born on the sixt
 of July.

Sara Heward, the daughter of John Heward, was born on the twentyeth
 day of August.

Thomas Paddy, the sonn of M^r Wiltam Paddy, was born the sixt of
 September.

× × sonn of Wiltam Hoskins, was born the last day of
 November.

× × × John Tompson, × × ×

* × Rener, the daughter of M^r × Rener, was born the 26th of December. PLYMOUTH. [*5.]

Seth Pope, the sonn of Thō Pope, was born on the 13th of January.

Elizabeth Cook, the daughter of Jakob Cook, was born on the 18th of January.

Samuell & Elizabeth Watson, being twines, the sonn & daughter of Gorġ Watson, were born the 18th of January.

Ephraim Morton, the sonn of Ephraim Morton, was born on the 27th of January.

Isaak Doty, the sonn of Edward Doty, was born on the 8th of Febrewary.

Isaak Cushman, the sonn of the Elder Cushman, was born the 8th of Febrewary.

Mary Atkins, the daughter of Henery Atkins, was born the 13th of March.

Elizabeth Faunce, the daughter of John Faunce, was born the twenty third of March.

1648. *Plym Regester of Mariages & Burialls.*

Elizabeth Spooner, the wife of Willam Spooner, died the twenty eight of Aprell.

John Wood, the sonn of Steuen × × × ×

Thō Smith, the sonn of Richard Smith, × × ×

Hanna Glase, the daughter of James Glase, died the 15th of June.

John Young was ma^ried vnto × × the 13th of December.

M^r Benjamin Vermayes ma^ried vnto M^{ris} Mercy Bradford the one and twentyeth of December.

John Barnes, the sonn of John Barnes, died the twenty fift of December.

John Smith, Jun^r, of Plym, was ma^ried vnto Deborah Howland, the 4th of January.

John Tompson, the sonn of John Tompson, died the eleventh of Febrewary.

*1648. *Sandwidg Regester of the Beirths of their Children.*

SANDWICH.
[*6.]

× Boatfish borne the 27th of March.

Mary Willis was born the 14th of Aprell.

Bathshenah Skiffē born the twenty one of Aprell.

SANDWICH.

Meriam Wood was born the 8th of May.
 Ezra Bourne was born the 12th of May.
 Micaell Blackwell was born the first of June.
 Caleb Allen was born the 27th of June.
 Patience Butler was born the 14th of August.
 Susanna Turner was born the 28th of September.
 Debora Wing was born the tenth of October.
 Nathancell Fish was born the 27th of Nouember.
 Hester Allen was born the 8th of December.
 Sara Wright was born the eleuenth of Febrewary.
 Benet Elles was born the 27th of Febrewary.
 A sonn of Peeter Wright still born, the 16th of December.

1648. Sanawidg Regester for Mariages & Burials.

Wiltam Wright buried the 2^{cond} of May.
 Gorç Allen, Senier, buried the 2^{cond} of May.
 Gorç Knot buried the third of May.
 Meream Wood buried the 9th of May.
 Wiltam Newland mañied to Rose Holloway the 19th May.
 John Presbery buried the 19th of May.
 Thõ Burgis mañied to Elizabeth Basset the 8th of Nouember.
 × × mañied to Mary Vincent the 8th of Nouember.
 × × buried the eleuenth of October.
 × × buried the eleuenth of December.

P me, WILIAM WOOD.

YARMOUTH.

1648. Yarmouth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.

HANNAH, the daughter of Richard Templeare, was borne the fift of January, anno Dom̃ 1642.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Edward Sturgis, was born the twentieth of Aprell.

Mary, the daughter of Robert DAVIS, the 28th of the same.

Samuell, the sonn of Francis Baker, the first of May.

Mary, the daughter of John Marchant, the 20th of May.

Ephraim, the sonn of John Wing, the thirtieth of May.

YARMOUTH.

John, the sonne of Roger Elles, the first of December.

Ann, the daughter of Richard Tayler, the 2^{cond} of the same.

Beniamin, the sonne of John Gray, about the 7th of December.

Ann, the daughter of Wiltam Eldred, about the 16th of the same.

Samuell, the sonne of Richard Templer, the 22^{cond} of January.

The daughter of Peeter Worden, Febrewary the tenth.

Mary, the daughter of W^m Hedge, the 24^x

x x the sonn of Richard Templer, x at Yarmouth.

**1648. Yarmouth Regester of Burials.*

[*7.]

Elizabeth, the daughter of Hugh Norman, of the age of six, was drowned in a well the 28th of May.

Ruth, the daughter of Richard Tayler, was buried.

The sonne of John Winge drowned in the snow about the eleuenth of December.

1649. Plymouth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.

PLYMOUTH.

EPHRAIM TINKHAM, the sonne of Ephraim Tinkham, was born the fift of August.

Samuell King, the sonne of Samuell King, was born the twenty ninth of August.

Wybra Glase, the daughter of James Glase, was born the 9th of August.

Sara Warrin, the daughter of Nathaneell Warrin, was born the twenty ninth of August.

Thō Sheriue, the sonne of Thō Sheriue, was born on the 2^{cond} of September.

Joseph Paddy, the sonne of M^r Wiltam Paddy, was born the tenth of September.

Daniell Ramsden, the sonne of Joseph Ramsden, was born on the 14th of September.

Hanna Wood, the daughter of Steuen Wood, was born on the 14th of October.

John Young, the sonne of John Young, was born the 9th of Nouember.

Hanna Churchill, the daughter of John Churchill, was born the tweluth of Nouember.

PLYMOUTH. John Tompson, the sonne of John Tompson, was born on the 24th of Nouember.

James Willet, the sonne of Mr Thō Willet, was born the 24th of Nouember.

Sara Bonum, the daughter of Georġ Bonum, was born the 4th of December.

John Morton, the sonn of John Morton, was born the eleuenth of December.

Hasadiah Smith, the daughter of John Smith, Junī, was born the eleuenth of January.

Moses Sauory, the sonne of Thō Sauory, was born the 22^{concl} of January.

Hester Wright, the daughter of Richard Wright, was born on the ×

Jonathan Wood, the sonne of Henery Wood, was born the first of January.

John Wood, the sonne of John Wood, was born the 4th of March.

× Padduck, the daughter of × ×

[*8.] *1649. *Plymouth Regester of Mariages & Burialls.*

Mary Atkins, the daughter of Henery Atkins, died the fifteenth of June.

Samuell Dunham maīed vnto Martha Falloway the 29th of June.

Wilłam Browne maīed vnto Mary Murcock the 16th of July.

Samuell Watson, the sonne of Gorġ Watson, died the twentyeth of August.

Christian Finny, the wife of John Finny, died the 9th of September.

Ephraim Hicks maīed vnto Elizabeth Howland the 13th of September.

Ephraim Hicks died the 12th of December.

John Morton, the sonne of John Morton, died the twentyeth of December.

Wilłam Harlow maīed vnto Rebekah Bartlet the twentyeth of December

Eliezer Morton, the sonne of Nathaneell Morton, died the sixteenth of January.

Sara Bonum, the daughter of Gorġ Bonum, died the × ×

Joseph Paddy, the sonne of Mr Wilłam Paddy, died the 18th of Febrewary.

Elizabeth Faunce, the daughter of John Faunce, died the third of March.

SANDWICH.

1649. *Sandwidge Regester of the Beirth of their Children.*

MARY WOOD born March the 29th.

Ephraim Winge born Aprell the 2^{concl}.

Mary Newland born Aprell the 16th.

Elizabeth Jenkins born Aprell the 30.

David Bessey born May the 23^d.
 Samuell Gibbs born June the 22^{second}.
 Mary Dexter born August the 11th.
 Caleb Fish born August the 18th.
 Mordecai Wright born October the 30.
 Jonathan Nye born November the 20th.
 Encrease Kirbey, }
 x Kirbey, } twines, born February.
 *Ebenezer Allen born February the 10th.

SANDWICH.

[*9.]

1649. *Sandwidge Register of Marriages and Burialls.*

William Allen married to Presilla Browne the 21 of March.
 Richard Chadwell married to Katheren Presberry July the 22^{second}.
 Ephraim Wing was buried December the 10th.
 John Freeman married to Mary Prence February the 14th.
 Caleb Fish was buried February 28th.
 Abigaill Kerbey buried the 29th of February.
 Mordecai Wright buried March the 20th.
 Jane Kerbey, mother, and Richard Kerbey, sonn, buried March
 the 23^d.
 Encrease Kerbey buried March the 24th.
 p me, WILLIAM WOOD.

1649. *Yarmouth Register of the Beirth of their Children.*

YARMOUTH.

RUTH, the daughter of Richard Tayler, born Aprell the 11th.
 Samuell, the sonne of Samuell Arnoll, born May the 9th.
 Thō and } twines, sonn and daughter of M^r Eluerton Crow, born
 Elisabeth, } May the 9th.
 Sara, daughter of James Matthewes, born July the 21.
 Mary, the daughter of Robert Dennis, born September 19th.
 Elizabeth, daughter of M^r Miller, born October the 13th.
 Jchosaphat, sonn of M^r Thō Starre, born January the 12th.
 Mathew, the sonn of John Darbey, born February the 8th.

YARMOUTH.

1649. Yarmouth Register of Marriages and Burialls.

Hester Templer, aged five yeares and an halfe, was buried September the 13th.

x x sonne of Robert Dennis, died at the x x
 [*10.] *Ephraim Winge, of the age of one yeare and seauen months, was buried the last of December.

Robert Eldred and Elizabeth Nicarson were married the last week of October.

PLYMOUTH.

1650. Plym̄ Register of the Beirth of their Children.

JOHN BRYANT, the sonn of Steuen Bryant, born the 7th of Aprell.
 Sara Dunham, the daughter of Samucll Dunham, born the 10th of Aprell.
 Mary Browne, the daughter of Wilłam Browne, born the 14th of May.
 Ephraim Little, the sonn of Thõ Little, born the 17th of May.
 Mercy Latham, daughter of Robert Latham, born the 2^{cond} of June.
 Jonathan Dunham, sonn of John Dunham, Junier, born the 12th of August.
 Joseph Rener, sonn of Mr John Rener, born the 15th of August.
 Hester Cook, the daughter of John Cook, born the 16th of August.
 Wilłam Harlow, sonn of Wilłam Harlow, born the fift of October.
 John Sturtivant, sonn of Sannell Sturtivant, born the 17th of October.
 John Morton, sonn of John Morton, born the 21 of December.
 Sara Bonum, daughter of Gorge Bonum, born the 12th of January.

See more in the
 next page of
 this yeares
 beirths.

1650. Plymouth Register of Marriages and Burialls.

Ralph James married to Mary Fuller the 17th of Aprell.

Mother Feney, aged fourseore yeares and vpward, died the 22^{cond} of Aprell.

Moses Savory, the sonn of Thõ Savory, died the 9th of June.

[*11.] *Robert Padduk died the 25th of July.

M^{rs} Sara Holmes died the 18th of August.

Jonathan Dunham, the sonn of John Dunham, died the 26 of August.

Wilłam Harlow, sonn of W^m Harlow, died the 26 of October.

John Sturtivant, sonn of Samucll Sturtivant, died the 30th of October.

Thō Lettece, sonn of Thō Lettice, died the 3^d of Nouember.

PLYMOUTH.

Grigory Armstrong died the fift of Nouember.

A daughter of Nathaniell Mortons still born the 23^d of Nouember.

Edward Gray married to Mary Winslow the 16 of January.

Katheren Goulder died the sixteenth of March.

Thō Roberts maied to Mary Padduk the 24th of March.

1650. More Children born at Plym, 1650, which were omitted in the last ymediate page.

Joane Nellson, daughter of Wiltam Nellson, born the 28th of February.

Baruch Jurdaine, the sonn of John Jurdaine, born the 24th of February.

Hope Warren, the daughter of Nathaniell Warren, born the sixt of March.

Mercy Bartlet, the daughter of Robert Bartlet, born the 10th of March.

Rebeckah Morton, the daughter of Ephraim Morton, born the 15th of

March.

1650. Sandwidge Regester of Beirth of their Children.

SANDWICH.

MERCY WING, the daughter of Steuen Winge, was born the 13th of
Nouember.

Nathaniell Fish, the sonn of Jonathan Fish, was born the 18th of
December.

Dorithy Butler, the daughter of Thō Butler, born the 23^d of January.

Judah Allen, the sonn of Gorge Allen, born the 30th of January.

Adam Wright, the sonn of Peter Wright, born the 20th of March.

*Mary Skiffe, the daughter of James Skiffe, born March the 24th.

[*12.]

Mordeceay Elles, the sonn of John Elles, born the 24th of March.

1650. Sandwidge Regester of Marriages.

Thomas Tobye and Marthay Knott were married the 18th of Nouember.

John Dillingham and Elizabeth Feake were married March the 24th.

N. W.

YARMOUTH

1650. Yarmouth Regester of y^e Beirthes of Children.

SARA WHILDEN born the twenty one of June.
 Nicolas Eldred August the eighteenth.

Daniell Baker September the 2^{cond}

Joseph Winge about the same time

Wiltam Gray October the fift

Sara Eldred October the tenth.

John Hallot December the eleuenth.

Martha Tayler the eighteenth of the same.

Hester Mathues January the 8th.

Abijah Marchant 10th of the same.

Burialls at Yarmouth. 1650.

Ann Tayler was buried the 29th of March, aged about a yeare and an halfe.

Joseph Sturgis was buried the 16th of Aprell, about ten daies old.

A son of Thomas Gage was drowned in a well, aged about a yeare and an halfe.

PLYMOUTH.

[*13.]

**1651. Plym Regester of the Beirth of their Children.*

THOMAS POPE, son of Thō Pope, born the 25th of March.
 Caleb Cook, son of Jacob Cook, born the 29th of March.

Mercy Faunce, daughter of John Faunce, born the 10th of Aprell.

Joseph Dotey, son of Edward Dotey, born the last of Aprell.

Elkanan Cushman, son of the Elder Cushman, born the first of June.

Samuell Sauory, son of Thō Sauory, born the 4th of June.

Hezekiah Willet, son of Captain Thō Willet, born the 20th of July.

Samuell Knowles, son of Richard Knowles, born the 17th of September.

Ebenezer Tinkham, son of Ephraim Tinkham, born the 30th of September.

John Smith, the son of John Smith, Junier, born the first of October.

Dauid Wood, the son of Henery Wood, born the 17th of October.

Isack King, the son of Samuell King, born the 24th of October.

Desire Gray, the daughter of Edward Gray, born the sixt of Nouember.

Mary Sturtivant, daughter of Samuell Sturtivant, born the 7th of December. PLYMOUTH.

Hannah Glasse, daughter of James Glasse, born the 24th of December.

Samuell Dunham had two sons born, which were twines, the 29 of December.

Gorge Browne, y^e son of Wilham Browne, was born on the 16th of January.

Dorcas Hicckes, the daughter of Samuell Hicckes, borne the 14th of Febrewary.

Samuell Atkins, son of Henery Atkins, born the 24th of Febrewary.

Nathaniell Wood, son of John Wood, born the twenty fift of Febrewary.

Samuell Dunham, son of John Dunham, Junier, born the 25 of Febrewary.

Daughter of Francis Billington born the same daie.

Jonathan Watson, the son of Gorge Watson, born the 9th of March.

**1651. Plym Regester of Marriages and Burialls.*

[*14.]

M^{is} Alice Paddy, wife of M^r Wilham Paddy, died the 24th of Aprell.

Mary Barnes, the wife of John Barnes, died the 2^{cond} of June.

John Dickarson married to Elizabeth Hicckes the 10 of July.

Hezekiah Willet, son of Captain Willet, died the 26th of July.

Richard Foster married to Mary Bartlet the 10th of September.

John Howland married to Mary Lee the 26th of October.

John Rickard married to Hester Barnes the 31 of October.

Gyles Rickard, Junier, married to Hannah Dunham the 31 of October.

A son of Samuell Dunham, being a twine, died soone after the beirth mentioned on the other side, and the other twine died six daies after.

Audey Webb died the 4th of March.

Wilham Spooner married to Hannah Pratt the 18th of March.

1651. Sandwidg Regester of Beirths of Children.

SANDWICH.

JOSEPH, son of Robert Botfish, born the 3^d of Aprell.

John Fish, son of Nathaniell Fish, born the 13th of Aprell.

These bee the names of Leiftenant Joseph Rogers his children, as followeth :—

SANDWICH. Sarah was borne the sixt of August, 1633, and died the fiftenth of the same month.

Joseph was born the 19th of July, 1635.

Thomas was born the 29th of March, 1638.

Elizabeth was born the 29th of September, 1639.

John was born the 3^d of Aprill, 1642.

Mary was born the 22^{cond} of September, 1644.

James was borne the 18th of October, 1648.

Hannah was borne the 8th of August, 1652.

PLYMOUTH.

[*15.]

**1652. Plymouth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.*

JOSIAH SMITH, son of John Smith, borne the 16th of Aprill.
 Elizabeth, daughter of Andrew Ringe, born the 19th of Aprill.
 Eliezer, son of John Churchill, born the 20th of Aprill.
 Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniell Morton, borne the 3^d of May.
 Isack Wright, sonne of Richard Wright, born 26th of August.
 William, sonne of Mr Wilſam Paddy, born about the 16th of September.
 John, the sonne of Gyles Rickard, Jun^r, borne the ^ ^
 Jane, the daughter of Nathaniell Warren, borne the 31 of December.
 Samuell, the sonne of Wilſam Harlow, borne the 27th of January.
 John, the sonne of Mr Wilſam Bradford, born the twentieth of February.
 Jonathan, the sonne of Thomas Sauory, borne the 4th of March.
 Mary, the daughter of Richard Foster, borne the 8th of March.
 John, the sonne of Thomas Pope, borne the 15th of March.

1652. Plymouth Regester of Marriages and Burials.

Rebeckah Willett died the 2^{cond} of Aprill.
 Arther Hathaway married to Sara Cooke the 20th of Nouember.
 Joseph Reyner died the 23^d of Nouember.
 James Cole, Junier, married to Mary Tilson the 23^d of December.
 James Shaw married to Mary Michell the 24th of December.
 Wilſam Pontus died the 9th of Febrewary.

**Att the Towne of Eastham.*

EASTHAM.

[*16.]

JONATHAN SPARROW married to Rebeckah Banges the 26th of October, 1654.

Marke Snow married unto Ann Cooke the 18th of January, 1654.

Wiltam Walker married to Sarah Snow the 25th of February, 1654.

Mehitabell, the daughter of Richard Knowles, born the 20th of May, 1652.

Rebeckah, the daughter of Job Cole, born the 26 of August, 1654.

Deborah, the daughter of Ralph Smith, born the 8th of March, 1654.

Bethyah, the daughter of Edward Banges, born the 28th of May, 1650.

Mareye and Appyah, the daughters of Edwards Banges, which said daughters were born, being twines, *were born* the 15th of October, 1651.

Israell, the son of Daniell Cole, borne the 8th of January, 1653.

Nathaniell, the son of Thomas Williams, born the 24th of Aprill, 1655.

John, the son of Wiltam Walker, born the 24th of Nouember, 1655.

P me, DANIELL COLE, Towne Clarke.

**1653. Plymouth Register of the Beirth of their Children.*

PLYMOUTH.

[*17.]

JACOB, the sonne of Jacob Cooke, borne the twenty sixt of March.

Joseph, the sonne of John Faunce, born the 14th of May.

Mannasses and Ephraim, twines, the sonns of John Morton, born the 7th of June.

Feare, the daughter of the Elder Cushman, borne the 20th of June.

Beniamine, the sonne of M^r John Winslow, born the 12th day of August.

Josias, the sonne of Ephraim Morton, borne the

John, the sonne of Arther Hathewey, born the 17th of September.

Mary, the daughter of Edward Gray, born the 18th of September.

Sarah, the daughter of Wiltam Spooner, born the fift of October.

Hezekiah, the sonne of Cap^t Willett, born the 16th of Nouember, or therabouts.

Mary, the daughter of James Cole, Junier, born the 3^d of December.

Sarah, the daughter of Gor^g Bonum, born the 10th of December.

Peter Tinkham, the sonne of Ephraim Tinkham, born the 25 of December.

Isacke, the sonne of John Wood, borne the 27th of February.

PLYMOUTH.

1654. Plymouth Regester of the Beirthes of their Children.

Margerett, the daughter of Samuell Hickes, born the 9th of March.

Willam, the son of Willam Browne, born the first of Aprill.

Mara Sauory, the daughter of Thomas Sauory, born the seauenth of Aprill.

Samuell Sturtivant, the sonne of Samuell Sturtivant, born the 19th of Aprill.

Eliazer Smith, the sonne of John Smith, Junr, born the 20th of Aprill.

[*18.]

**Plymouth Regester of Marriages and Burials.*

Thomas Gray died about the seauenth of June.

John Faunce died the 29th of Nouember.

Susanna Jenings died the 23^d of March.

1654. Plymouth Regester of Beirth of their Children. 1654.

Mary, the daughter of John Churchill, borne the first of August.

Samuell, the sonne of Willam Hoskins, borne the 8th of August.

Joannah, the daughter of Nathaniell Morton, was born the 9th of Nouember, 1654.

James, the son of James Shaw, born the 6th of December.

William Bradford, the sonne of William Bradford, Junior, was borne the 11 of March, 1654, and was baptized the 25 of March, 1655.

[This last entry is in the handwriting of Governor Bradford.]

Elkanan, the son of Gorg̃ Watson, was born the fue and twentieth day of February, 1655.

Samuell, the son of William Brown, was born att Plymouth, the be-giining of March, 1655.

Hezkiiah, the son of John Smith, Junier, born the 28th of Nouember, 1655.

Samuell, the son of Willam Spooner, born the 14th day of January, 1655.

Hezkiiah, the son of Ephraim Tinkham, was borne the eight of February, 1655.

Sarah, the daughter of Arther Hatheway, was born the 28th of February, 1655.

Eliazer, the son of the Elder Cushman, was born the 20th of February, 1656.

Mareye, the daughter of John Cooke, was born the fue and twentieth of July, x.

*M^{rs} Ann Atwood died the first of June.

PLYMOUTH.

Alice Shaw, the wife of John Shaw, died the sixt of March, 1654.

[*19.]

Rebecka, the daughter of Wilłam Harlow, was born the 12th of June, 1655.

Wilłam Shirtley married vnto Elizabeth Lettice the 18th of October, 1655.

Hannah Sturtivant, the daughter of Samuell Sturtivant, was borne the fourth of September, 1656.

Jonathan Dunham was married vnto Mary Delanoy the 29th of Nouember, 1655.

Benajah Prat married to Persis Dunham the 29th of Nouember, 1655.

Edward Dotey died the 23^d of August, 1655.

Samuell Rider married to Sarah Bartlett the 23^d of December, 1656.

James Clarke married to Abigaill Laythorp the seauenth of October, 1657.

Jonathan Dunham married to Mary Cobb the fifteenth of October, 1657.

Jonathan Shaw married to Phebe Watson the 22^{cond} of January, 1656.

Wilłam, the son of Wilłam Harlow, was born the 2^{cond} day of June, 1657.

Abraham Jackson married to Remember Morton the 18th of Nouember, 1657.

Joseph Dunham married to Mercye Morton the same day.

Samuell, the son of Samuell Ryder, was born the 18th of Nouember, 1657.

John, the son of John Rickard, born the twenty fourth day of Nouember, 1657.

Mary, the daughter of Jacob Cooke, was born the 12th of January, 1657.

John Cobb married to Martha Nelson the 28th of April, 1658.

Abigaill, the daughter of Benajah Pratt, born the 21 of Nouember, 1657.

John, the son of Ephraim Tinkham, was born the seauenth of June, 1658.

**Names of those whoe were marryed, recorded by Leiftenant James Torrey, since hee was chosen Towne Clarke of the Towne of Scittuate, the 18th of July, 1653.*

SCITUATE.

[*20.]

JAMES TORREY married to Ann Hach, the daughter of Wilłam Hatch, the 2^{cond} of Nouember, 1643.

John Bryant married to Mary Lewis, the daughter of Gorge Lewis, of Barnstable, Nouember 14, 1643.

Ephraim Kemton married to Joanna Rawlins, the daughter of Thomas Rawlins, January 28, 1645.

Anthony Dodson married to Mary Williams the tweluth of Nouember, 1651.

SCITUATE.

Beirths of Children.

Joseph, the son of Robert Studson, born June, 1639.

Benjamin, the son of Robert Studson, born in the month of August, 1641.

Thomas, the son of Robert Studson, born the 11th of December, 1641.

James, the son of James Torrey, born the 3^d of September, 1644.

Sarah Witherell, the daughter of M^r Wilham Witherill, was born the 10th of February, 1644.

Samuell, the son of Robert Studson, born in the month of June, 1646.

Hannah, the daughter of M^r Wilham Witherill, born the 20th of February, 1646.

Wilham, the son × James Torrey, born March the 15, 1646.

John, the son of Robert Studson, born Aprill, 1648.

Joseph, the son of James Torrey, born the 18th March, 1648.

Eunice, the daughter of Robert Studson, born the 28th of Aprill, 1650.

Damaris, daughter of James Torrey, born the 26th of October, 1651.

Sarah, the daughter of Anthony Dodson, born August the 26, 1652.

Lois, the daughter of Robert Studson, born in the month of February, 1652.

Samuell, the son of Walter Hatch, born December the 22^{cond}, 1653.

Robert, the son of Robert Studson, born the 29th of January, 1653.

Gershom, the son of Anthony Dodson, born February 14th, 1653.

[*21.] *Joanna, the daughter of Ephraim Kemton, was born the 29th of September, 1647.

Patience, the daughter of Ephraim Kemton, was born the 2^{cond} of October, 1648.

Ephraim Kemton, the son of Ephraim Kemton, was born the first of October, 1649.

Lydia, the daughter of John Turner, was born the 24 of January, 1652.

Mannasses, the son of Ephraim Kemton, was born the first of January, 1651.

Deborah, the daughter of Wilham Berstow, born in August, 1650.

Wilham, the son of Wilham Berstow, born in Sept^r, 1652.

John, the son of Humphrey Johnson, born in March, 1653.

John, the son of John Bryant, born the 17th of August, 1644.

Hannah, the daughter of John Bryant, born the 25 of January, 1645.

Sarah, the daughter of John Bryant, born the 29th of September, 1648.

Mary, the daughter of John Bryant, born the 24th of February, 1649.

Martha, the daughter of John Bryant, born the 26th of February, 1651.

Samuell, the son of John Bryant, born the 6 of February, 1653.

Patience, the daughter of Ephraim Kemton, deceased the first of July, 1648. SCITUATE.

Mary, the daughter of John Bryant, dec^d the 8th of Aprill, 1652.

Henry Merritt deceased the last of Nouember, 1653.

Katherin Winter deceased the 28th of December, 1653.

p me, JAMES TORREY, Towne Clarke.

*A Note of the P^rsons recorded since June last, p^r me, James Torrey,
Towne Clarke of Scittuate, sent to March Court, 1654.*

RESOLUED WHITE married to Judith, the daughter of M^r Willam Varssall, Aprill the 8th, 1640.

James Adams married to Francis, the daughter of M^r Willam Varssall, July the 16th, 1646.

Walter Hatch married to Elizabeth Holbrooke, May the sixt, 1650.

Nathaniell Rawlins ma^ryed to Lydia, the daughter of Richard Silvester, September the 4th, 1652.

*John Damman married to Katherin, the daughter of Henry Merritt, [*22.] in June, 1644.

Willam Parker married to Mary, the daughter of Thomas Rawlins, in Aprill, 1639.

Willam Parker married to Mary, the daughter of Humphry Turner, Nouember the 13th, 1651.

Thomas King married to Jane Hatch, widdow, March the 31, 1653.

Beirthes of Children.

Willam, the son of Resolued White, born Aprill the 10th, 1642.

John, the son of Resolued White, born March the 11th, 1644.

Samuell, the son of Resolued White, born the 13th of March, 1646.

Willam, the son of James Adames, born May the 16th, 1647.

Samuell, the son of Willam Wills, born in May, 1640.

Lydia, the daughter of Willam Wills, born in Aprill, 1645.

Resolued, the son of Resolued White, born Nouember 12th, 1647.

Anna, the daughter of Resolued White, born June the 4th, 1649.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Resolued White, born the June 4th, 1652.

Josiah, the son of Resolued White, born September 29, 1654.

Jonathan, the son of James Torrey, born September the 20th, 1654.

Anna, the daughter of James Adams, born Aprill the 18th, 1649.

SCITUATE. Richard, the son of James Adams, borne Aprill the 19th, 1651, and deceased the 25 of July, 1651.

Mary, the daughter of James Adams, born January the 27, 1653.

Lydia, the daughter of Wilſam Hatch, Seni^r, born Januarv the 7th, 1654.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Nathaniell Rawlins, born March the first, 1653.

Jonathan, the son of John Turner, Seni^r, born September 20th, 1646.

Joseph, the son of John Turner, Seni^r, born January the 12th, 1647, and deceased January 15, 1647.

[*23.] *Joseph, the son of John Turner, Seni^r, born January the 12th, 1649.

Ezekiell, the son of John Turner, Seni^r, born January the 7th, 1650.

John, the son of John Turner, Seni^r, born October 30, 1654.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Pinchin, born May the 15, 1640.

Hannah, the daughter of Thomas Pinchin, born December the 4th, 1642.

Hannah, the daughter of Henery Ewill, born June the 22^{cond}, 1649.

Gershom, the son of Henery Ewill, born the Nouember 14, 1650.

Hannah, the daughter of Walter Hatch, born March the 13th, 1650.

Deborah, the daughter of John Damman, born Aprill the 25th, 1645.

John, the son of John Damman, born Nouember the 3^d, 1647.

Mary, the daughter of John Damman, born in July, 1651.

Daniell, the son of John Danman, born in February, 1652.

Zacaryah, the son of John Damman, born in February, 1649, deceased in February, 1649.

Wilſam, the son of Wilſam Randall, born in December, 1647.

John, the son of Wilſam Randall, born in Aprill, 1650.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Wilſam Randall, born in October, 1652.

Mary, the daughter of Wilſam Parker, born January the first, 1639.

Wilſam, the son of Wilſam Parker, born in December, 1643.

Patience, the daughter of Wilſam Parker, born in February, 1648.

Lydia, the daughter of Wilſam Parker, born May the 9th, 1653.

Joseph, the son of Wilſam Randall, was born in March, 1642.

Hannah, the daughter of Wilſam Randall, born in March, 1644.

Job, the son of Wilſam Randall, was born February the 8th, 1654.

[*24.] *Rhode King, the daughter of Thomas Kinge, was born October the 11th, 1639.

Gorġ King, the son of Thomas Kinge, born December the 24th, 1642.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Kinge, born June the 21, 1645.

Daniell, the son of Thomas Kinge, was born February the 4th, 1647.

Sarah, the daughter of Thomas King, was born May the 24th, 1650.

John, the son of Thomas Kinge, was born May the 30th, 1652

Deaths.

SCITUATE.

William Hatch, Seni^r and elder, deceased Nouember the sixt, 1651.
 Mary, the wife of William Parker, deceased in August, 1651.
 Richard, the son of James Adames, deceased the 25 of July, 1651.
 Joseph, the son of John Turner, Seni^r, deceased January the 15th, 1647.
 Zachariah, the son of John Damman, deceased in February, 1649.
 Sarah King, the wife of Thomas Kinge, deceased June the sixt, 1652.
 John, the son of Thomas Kinge, deceased about July the 26th, 1652.
 Jane, the wife of Thomas Kinge, deceased October the 8th, 1653.

Thomas Turner married to Sarah Hiland January the sixt, 1651.
 Joseph Tilden married to Ellice Twisden Nouember the 20th, 1649.

Beirthes of Children.

Ruth, the daughter of Nathaniell Rawlins, born September the 27th, 1655.
 Nathaniell, the son of Thomas Turner, born March the first, 1654.
 Jane, the daughter of Walter Hatch, born March the 7th, 1655.
 *Joseph, the son of Humphrey Johnson, born June the 24th, 1655. [*25.]
 Nathaneell, the son of Joseph Tilden, born in September, 1650.
 John, the son of Joseph Tilden, born in December, 1652.
 Rebeckah, the daughter of Joseph Tilden, born in February, 1654.
 Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Turner, born in July, 1656.
 Sarah, the daughter of Thomas Ingham, born January the 21, 1647.
 Joseph, the son of Joseph Tilden, born February the 12th, 1656.
 Mary, the daughter of James Torrey, born February the 14th, 1656.
 Elisha, the son of John Turner, Seni^r, born March the eight, 1656.
 Benjamin, the son of Humphrey Johnson, born August the 27, 1657.

ꝑ me, JAMES TORREY, Towne Clarke.

Of the Towne of Plymouth.

PLYMOUTH.

WILLIAM HARLOW married to Mary Faunce the 15 of July, 1658.
 M^r Samuell Hooker married to M^{is} Mary Willett the 22^{second} of September, 1658.

PLYMOUTH. Mr Barnabas Laythorpe was married to Susanna Clarke, the 3^d of November, 1658.

Mr John Saffin was married vnto M^{rs} Martha Willett, the 2^{cond} of December, 1658.

Mary, the daughter of Wiltam Harlow, was borne the 19 day of May, 1659.

Jonathan Morrey was married vnto Mary Foster, widdow, the 8th of July, 1659.

Lydia, the daughter of Abraham Jackson, was born the 19th of Nouember, 1658.

John, the son of Samuell Sturtivant, borne the sixt of September, 1658.

Samuell, the son of Samuell Jenney, was borne the third of July, 1659.

Sarah, the daughter of Steuen Bryant, was borne the 28th of Nouember, 1659.

Wiltam Clarke married to Sarah Woolcott, on the first of March, 1659.

[*26.] *Martha, the daughter of Jacob Cooke, was born the sixteenth of March, 1659.

Mary, the daughter of Stephen Bryant, was borne the 29th of May, 1654.

Stephen, the son of Stephen Bryant, was borne the 2^{cond} day of Febrewary, 1657.

Winnefred Whitney, the wife of Thomas Whitney, died the 23^d of July, 1660.

Mr Robert Marshall married to Mary Barnes, the x x x

Benajah Dunham married to Elizabeth Tilson the 25 of October, 1660.

Edward Cobb married to Mary Hoskins the 28th of Nouemb^r, 1660.

Benjamin Eaton married to Sarah Hoskins the 4th of December, 1660.

Lydia, the daughter of Samuell Sturtivant, was born the 13 day of December, 1660.

Repentance, the daughter of Wiltam Harlow, was borne the 22^{cond} of Nouember, 1660.

Samuell Eaton married to Martha Billington the 10th of January, 1660.

Joseph Ramsden married to Mary Sauory the 16 day of October, 1661.

[*27.] *Elizabeth, the daughter of Edward Gray, was born the eleuenth of February, 165x.

Sarah, the daughter of Edward Gray, was born the tweluth of August, 1659.

Name changed after it was entered. ‡Samuell, ‡ ||John,|| the son of Edward Gray, was borne the first of October, 1661.

John Holmes married to Patience Faunce the twentyeth day of Nouember, 1661.

M^r John Holmes married to Mary Atwood the eleventh of Decem- PLYMOUTH.
ber, 1661.

Daniell Wilcockes was married to Elizabeth Cooke the 28th of Nouem-
ber, 1661.

Anthony Sprague was married to Elizabeth Bartlett the 26 of Decem-
ber, 1661.

Judith, the wife of Gyles Rickard, Seni^r, died the sixt day of Febrew-
ary, 1661.

Gyles Rickard, Seni^r, married to Jone Tilson the twentyeth day of
May, 1662.

Thomas Leonard married to Mary Watson the 21 of August, 1662.

John, the son of John Cobb, was borne the 24th of August, 1662.

John, the son of Willam Harlow, was borne the 19th of October, 1662.

Francis, the son of Jacob Cooke, was borne the fift of January, 1662.

John Churchill died the first of January, 1662.

Mannasses Kemton died the 14th of January, 1662. Hee did much
good in his place the time God lent him.

Edward Doty married to Sarah Faunce the 26 of February, 1662.

Lydia, the daughter of Stephen Bryant, was borne the 23 of Octo-
ber, 1662.

Francis Cooke died the seauenth of Aprill, 1663.

*Zachariah Eedey was married to Allice Paddock the seauenth of [*28.]
May, 1663.

Samuell Rickard, the son of Gyles Rickard, Juni^r, was borne the 14th of
Jñuary, 1662.

Phebe Watson, the wife of Gorge Watson, died the 22^{cond} day of May,
1663.

John Lucas, the son of Thomas Lucas, was borne the fifteenth day of
July, 1656.

Mary Lucas, the daughter of Thomas Lucas, was borne the fifteenth day
of March, 1658.

Benony Lucas, the son of Thomas Lucas, was borne the 30th day of
October, 1659.

Samuell Lucas, the son of Thomas Lucas, was borne the fifteenth day of
September, 1661.

Willam Lucas, the son of Thomas Lucas, was borne the 13th of Janu-
ary, 1662.

John, the son of John Holmes, was borne the 22^{cond} of March, 1662.

PLYMOUTH. *A Register of the Age of some of the Children of Nathaniel Warren, as followeth: —*

Hope, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the seauenth of March, 1651.

Jane, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 10th of January, 1652.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 15 of September, 1654.

Allice, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 2^{cond} of August, 1656.

Mercye, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne February the 20th, 1657.

Mary, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 9th of March, 1660.

Nathaniel, the son of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 10th of March, 1661.

John, the son of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 23 of October, 1663.

James, the son of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 7th of Nouember, 1665.

There are two other of his children recorded in this booke, elder then any of theſ heer named.

[*29.] **The Regester of the Age of the Children of M^r Wiltam Paddy is as followeth: —*

Elizabeth, the daughter of M^r Wiltam Paddey, was borne the tweluth day of Nouember, 1641.

John, the son of M^r Wiltam Paddey, was born the twenty fift of Nouember, 1643.

Samuell, the son of M^r Wiltam Paddey, was borne about the first of August, 1645.

Robert, the son of M^r Robert Marshall, was borne the fifteenth day of August, 1663.

The Register of the Age of some of the Children of Robert Paddocke, deceased. PLYMOUTH.

Imprimis, Wilham Palmer, the son in law of the said Robert Paddocke, was borne the 27th of June, 1634.

Zachariah Paddocke, the son of Robert Paddocke, was borne the 20th of March, 1636.

Mary, the daughter of Robert Paddocke, was borne the tenth of March, 1638.

Allis, the daughter of Robert Paddocke, was borne the 7th of March, 1640.

John, the son of Robert Paddocke, was borne the first of Aprill, 1643.

There are two other that are before registered in this booke.

Wilham Crow was married to Hannah Winslow the first of Aprill, 1664.

Francis Goulder died the 17th of May, 1664.

James, the son of Samuëll Sturtivant, was borne the eleuenth of February, 1663.

Nathaniel, the son of Wilham Harlow, was born the 30th of September, 1664.

Mary, the wife of Wilham Harlow, dyed the 4th of October, 1664.

Jonathan Pratt was married to Abigail Wood the 2^{cond} of Nouember, 1664.

Thomas Cushman was married to Ruth Howland the 17th day of Nouember, 1664.

James, the son of Nathaniel Warren, was born the 7th of Nouember, 1665.

**Plymouth Register.*

[*30.]

Joseph Howland was married to Elizabeth Southworth the seauenth day of December, anno 1664.

Gorge Morton was married to Joanna Kempton the 22^{cond} of December, 1664.

Julian Kempton, widdow, aged fourscore and one yeare, died the 19th day of February, anno Doñ 1664, and was buried the 20th of the same; shee was a faithfull servant of God.

Joseph, the sonne of M^r Joseph Bradford, was borne the 18th of Aprill, 1665.

PLYMOUTH. Elizabeth, the daughter of Stephen Bryant, was borne the seauenteenth of October, 1665.

Sacary Eevey, the son of Sacary Eevey, was borne the tenth day of Aprill, 1664.

Wiltam Harlow married to Mary Shelley the 25 of January, 1665.

Mary, the daughter of Ephraim Tinkham, was borne the fift of August, 1661.

John, the son of Ephraim Tinkham, was borne the 15th of Nouember, 1663.

EASTHAM. **The Register of Eastham, of their Beirths, Marriages, & Burialls,*
[*31.] *as they came to my hand.*

JOHN FREEMAN and Mercy Prence married the 13th February, 1649.
John Freeman, son of John Freeman, was borne the 2^{cond} of February, 1650. This deceased.

Alsoe, another son, named John, borne in December, 1651.

Thomas Freeman, the son of John Freeman, was borne in Septem̄, 1653.

Edmond Freeman, the son of John Freeman, was borne in June, 1657.

Mareye Freeman, the daughter of John Freeman, was borne in July, 1659.

Nathaniel Mayo and Hannah Prence were married the 13th of February, 1649.

Thomas Mayo, the son of Nathaniell Mayo, was borne the 7th December, 1650.

Nathaniell Mayo, the son of Nathaniell Mayo, was borne the 16th of Nouember, 1652.

Samuell Mayo, the son of Nathaniel Mayo, was borne the 12th of October, 1655.

Hannah Mayo, the son [daughter] of Nathaniel Mayo, was borne the 17th of October, 1657.

Theophilus Mayo, the son of Nathaniel Mayo, was borne the 17th of December, 1659.

John Mayo was married to Hannah Reycraft the first of January, 1650.

John, the son of John Mayo, was borne the fifteenth of December, 1652.

Wiltam, the son of John Mayo, was borne the 7th of October, 1654.

James, the son of John Mayo, was borne the third of October, 1656.

Samuell, the son of John Mayo, was borne the 2^{cond} of March, 1658.

Wiltam, the son of Wiltam Walker, was borne the 2^{cond} of August, 1659.

Stephen, the son of Wiltam Twining, was borne the sixt of February, 1659.

Eliazer, the son of Thomas Paine, was borne the 10th of March, 1658.

Hannah, the daughter of John Smalley, borne att Plymouth the 14th of June, 1641.

John, the son of John Smalley, borne att Plymouth, the 8th of September: 1644.

Isacke and Mary, the son and daughter of John Smalley, were borne the 11th of December, 1647.

*Jemineh, the daughter of Robert Vixon, was borne the 30th of August, 1655. [*32.]

Titus, the son of Robert Vixon, was borne the 2^{cond} of December, 1657.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Rober Vixon, was borne the 29th of May, 1660.

Jonathan, the son of Richard Higgens, was borne att Plymouth in July, 1637.

Benjamin, the son of Richard Higgens, was borne att Plymouth in July, 1640.

John Yeates, the son of John Yeates, deceased, which said John Yeates, Junr, is son in law to the said Richard Higgens, was borne att Duxburrew the 15th of August, 1650.

Mary, the daughter of Richard Higgens, was borne the 27th of September: 1652.

Eliakim, the son of Richard Higgens, was borne the 20th of October, 1654.

Wiltam, the son of Richard Higgens, was borne the 15th of December, 1654.

Jadiah, the son of Richard Higgens, borne the fift of March, 1656.

Rebeckah, the daughter of Jonathan Sparrow, was borne the 30th of October, 1655.

John, the son of Jonathan Sparrow, was borne the 2^{cond} of Nouember, 1656.

Presilla, the daughter of Jonathan Sparrow, was borne the 13th of February, 1658.

Aphia, the daughter of Samuell Freeman, was borne the 11th of December, 1660.

Aphia, the daughter of Samuell Freeman, deceased the 19th of February, 1660.

Mary, the daughter of Daniel Cole, was borne the 10th of March, 1658.

Joseph Harding was married to Bethya Cooke the 4th of Aprill, 1660.

Joseph Rogers was married to Susanna Deane the 4th of Aprill, 1660.

EASTHAM.

Marke Snow was married to Jane Prence the 9th of January, 1660.

John Banges was married to Hannah Smalley the 23 of January, 1660.

Jonathan Higgens was married to Elizabeth Rogers the 9th of January, 1660.

Wiltam, the son of Gyles Hopkins, was borne the 9th of January, 1660.

Isacke, the son of Wiltam Merricke, was borne the 6th of January, 1660.

Wiltam Twining, Seni^r, died the 15th of Aprill, 1659.

Joseph Rogers, Juni^r, deceased the 27th of January, 1660.

SCITUATE.

**The Record of the Marriages, Beirthes, and Burials of Scittuate, as followeth.*

[*33.]

WILIAM HATCH married to Susanna Annible, the 13th of May, 1652.

Lydia, the daughter of Wiltam Hatch, was borne Aprill the 28th, 1653.

Lydia, the daughter of Wiltam Hatch, died May the 2^{cond}, 1653.

Abia, the daughter of Henery Ewill, was borne the 27th of September, 1653.

P me, JAMES TORREY, Towne Clark.

Isacke Chettenden was married to Mary Vinall in Aprill, 1646.

Sarah and Rebecka Chettenden, twines, the daughters of Isacke Chettenden, were borne the 25 of February, 1646.

Mary, the daughter of Isacke Chettenden, was borne August the 17th, 1648.

Israell, the son of Isacke Chettenden, was borne October the 10th, 1651.

Stephen, the son of Isacke Chettenden, was borne Nouember the fift, 1654.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Isacke Chettenden, was borne Septem: 9th, 1658.

Sarah, the daughter of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne the 29th of Septem: 1645.

Mary, the daughter of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne June the 9th, 1648.

Joanna, the daughter of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne the 28th of March, 1651.

Hannah, the daughter of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne December 25, 1653.

John, the son of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne the sixt of July, 1655.

Joseph, the son of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne the sixteenth of March, 1658.

Waitestill, the daughter of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne February the 9th, 1660. SCITUATE.

Bethya, the daughter of Walter Hatch, was borne March the 31, 1661.

Myles, the son of Wiltam Parker, was borne June the 25, 1655.

Joseph, the son of Wiltam Parker, was borne the 4th of October, 1658.

Nathaniel, the son of Wiltam Parker, was borne the eight of March, 1661.

John, the son of John Cushen, was borne the 28th of Aprill, 1662.

**Scituate Register.*

[*34.]

Gorge Younge was married to Hannah Pinson the 15th of January, 1661.

Stephen Tilden was married to Hannah Little January the 15th, 1661.

Stephen Vinall was married to Mary Baker the 26 of February, 1661.

Thomas Pinsen, Juni^r, was married to Elizabeth White the 18th of September, 1662.

Edward Wright was married to Lydia Rawlins, widow, May the 25, 1664.

Hannah, the daughter of Stephen Tildin, was borne the 14th of October, 1662.

Mary, the daughter of Stephen Vinall, was borne Nouember the 29th, 1662.

Joanna, the daughter of James Torrey, was borne May the fourth, 1663.

Deborah, the daughter of Henery Ewell, was borne June the 4th, 1663.

Isacke, the son of Isacke Chettenden, was borne the 30th of Septem: 1663.

Thomas, the son of John Cushen, was borne the 26th of September, 1663.

Charles, the son of Charles Stockbridge, was borne the 4th of February, 1663.

Nathaniell, the son of Nathaniell Rawlins, was borne the 7th of Septem: 1662.

Nathaniell Rawlins, Seni^r, deceased the 23 of December, 1662.

Lydia, the daughter of Samuell Vtley, was borne December the 28th, 1659.

Margarett, the daughter of Humphery Johnson, was borne in December, 1659.

Samuell, the son of Joseph ^ was borne the 12th of September, 1660. This to be enquired.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Oldum, was borne the 30th of October, 1660.

Sarah, the daughter of James Torrey, was borne the 9th of February, 1660.

Saruell Utley was married to Hannah Hatch December the sixt, 1648.

EASTHAM.

[*35.]

**The Regester of Eastham.*

WILLIAM, the son of William Merecke, was borne the 15th of September, 1643.

Stephen, the son of William Mericke, was borne the 12th of May, 1646.

Rebeckah, the daughter of William Merricke, was borne the 28 of July, 1648.

Mary, the daughter of William Merricke, was born the 4th of November, 1650.

Ruth, the daughter of William Merricke, was borne the 15th of May, 1652.

Sarah, the daughter of William Merricke, was borne the first of August, 1654.

John, the son of William Merricke, was borne the fifteenth of January, 1656.

Isacke, the son of Henery Atkins, was borne the 14th of June, 1657.

Annah, the daughter of Marke Snow, was borne the 7th of July, 1656.

Mehetabell, the daughter of Richard Knowles, was borne the 20th of May, 1653.

Barbery, the daughter of Richard Knowles, was borne the 28th of Septem: 1656.

Anna, the daughter of Josias Cooke, and wife of Marke Snow, died the 24th of July, 1656.

TAUNTON.

Taunton Regester.

THOMAS AUGER married to Elizabeth Packer the 14th of Nouember, 1665.

Thomas Linkoln, Seni^r, married to Elizabeth Street, widdow, the 10th December, 1665.

Patience, the daughter of John Bunday, died the 27th of March, 1665.

Johanna, the daughter of Nathaniel Thayer, was borne the 13th of Decem: 1665.

Taunton, the 28th of February, 1665.

SHADRACH WILBORE, Towne Clarke.

Plymouth Register.

PLYMOUTH.

- J**OHAN BRYANT married to Abigail Bryant the 23 of Nouember, 1665.
- John Waterman married to Ann Sturtivant the 7th of December, 1665.
- Edward Gray married vnto Dorithy Lettice the 12th of December, 1665.
- John Robins married to Jehosabath Jourdaine the 14th of December, 1665.
- Isacke Barker married to Mistris Judith Prence the 28th of December, 1665.
- Jonathan Barnes married to Elizabeth Hedge the 4th of January, 1665.
- Ephraim Tilson married to Elizabeth Hoskins the 7th of July, 1666.
- Isacke, the son of Ephraim Tinkham, was borne the 11th of Aprill, 1666.
- Samuell, the son of John Waterman, was borne the 16th of October, 1666.
- John, the son of Sachariah Eedey, was borne the 10th of October, 1666.
- Hannah, the daughter of William Harlow, was borne the 28th of October, 1666.
- Jacob Michell married to Sussanna Pope the 7th of Nouember, 1666.
- Benjamin Bosworth married to Hannah Morton the 27th of Nouember, 1666.
- Robert Barrow married to Ruth Bonum the 28th of Nouember, 1666.
- Nathaniel, the son of Nathaniel Morton, died the 17th of February, 1666.
- Marcy, the wife of Joseph Dunham, died the 19th of February, 1666
- John Phillips married to Faith Dotey the 14th of March, 1666.
- John Cole married to Elizabeth Ryder the 21 of Nouember, 1667.
- John Nelson married to Sarah Wood, the daughter of Henery Wood, the 28th of Nouember, 1667.
- John Doged, of Martins Vineyard, married to Bathshebath Prat, widdow, the 29th of August, 1667.
- Joseph Williams married to Elizabeth Watson the 28th of Nouember, 1667.
- Nathaniel Holmes married to Marcy Faunce the 29th of December, 1667.
- Edward, the son of Edward Gray, born the 31 of January, 1666.
- Rowland, the son of M^r John Cotton, was borne the 27th of December, 1667.
- Joseph, the son of Samuell Sturtivant, was born the 16th of July, 1666.
- Gabriel Fallowell, aged fourscore and three yeares, died the twenty eight of December, 1667, and was buryed the 31 of the same month with great respect and honor, and much lamented in respect of the loss of him whoe was a good old man and a faithfull servant of the Lord.
- John Fallowell married to Sarah, the daughter of John Wood, the 13th of February, 1667.

PLYMOUTH. Bathshua, the daughter of William Harlow, was borne the one and twentyeth of Aprill, 1667.

[*36.] *Abigaill, the daughter of Jonathan Pratt, was born the sixteenth of June, 1665.

Bathshebah, the daughter of Jonathan Pratt, was borne the 20th of February, 1666.

Ruth, the daughter of Jacob Cooke, was borne the seauenteenth of January, 1665.

John Ivey, of Boston, was married to Marcey Bartlett, the 25th of December, 1668.

Susanna, the daughter of Edward Gray, was borne the 15th of October, 1668.

Jonathan, the son of Jonathan Pratt, was borne the 20th of March, 1668.

John Doten, the son of John Doten, was borne the 24th day of August, 1668.

Edward, the son of John Doten, was borne the 28th of June, 1671.

Jacob, the son of John Dotey, was born the 24th of May, 1673.

Elizabeth, the daughter of John Waterman, was born the fifteenth of January, 1668.

John Dunham, Seni^r, of Plymouth, aged about fourscore yeares, died the 2^{cond} of March, 1668. Hee was an approued seruant of God, and a vsefull man in his place, being a deacon of the church of Christ at Plymouth.

Gyles Rickard, Seni^r, was married to Hannah Churchill, Seni^r, the 25th of June, anno Doñi 1669.

Joseph Dunham was marryed to Hester Wormald the 20th of August, 1669.

Jacob Cooke, Seni^r, was marryed to Elizabeth Shirtliffe, widdow, the 18th of Nouember, 1669.

On the eight day of December, anno Doñi 1669, the honored Cap^t Thomas Southworth changed this life for a better, being then about the age of fifty three yeares, who was a majestrate of this jurisdiction, and otherwise a good benefactor to both church and coñmonwealth, and that which is more than all hath bine named, hee was a very godly man, and soe liued and died full of faith and comfort, being much lamented by all of all sorts, sects, and conditions of people within our jurisdiction of New Plymouth.

Eliezer, the son of Robert Barrow, was borne on the fifteenth day of September, 1669, and died on the thirteenth day of December, 1669.

Eliezer Jackson, the son of Abraham Jackson, was borne ^ ^ of October, 1669.

Hannah, the daughter of Benjamine Bosworth, was borne the one and twenty day of December, 1669. PLYMOUTH.

Joannah, the daughter of Wilkiam Harlow, was born the 24th of March, 1669.

*On the 26 day of March, 1670, Mistris Alice Bradford, Seni^r, changed this life for a better, haueing attained to fourscore yeares of age, or therabouts. Shee was a godly matron, and much loued while shee liued, and lamented, thõ aged, when shee died, and was honorabley entered on the 29 day of the month aforsaid, att New Plymouth. [*37.]

On the 12th day of December, 1671, Mistris Alice Bradford, Juni^r, changed this life for a better, about the age of 44 yeares. Shee was a gracious woman, liued much desired, died much lamented, and was buried on the 14th day of the month aforsaid, att Plymouth abouesaid.

Sarah, the daughter of M^r John Cotton, was borne on the fift day of Aprill, 1670.

Maria, the daughter of M^r John Cotton, was borne on the 14th of January, 1671.

Hannah, the daughter of Jonathan Prate, was borne on the 28th of June, 1671.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Zacariah Eedey, was borne the third day of August, 1670.

Nathaniel Bosworth, Juni^r, of Nantaskett, allies Hull, was married to Elizabeth Morton, of Plymouth, on the seauenth day of December, 1670.

Joseph Prince, of Nantaskett, alies Hull, was married vnto Joanna Morton, of Plymouth, on the 7th of December, one thousand six hundred and seauenty.

Richard Willis was married to Patience Bonum on the 28th of December, 1670.

Lydia Bumpas, the daughter of Joseph Bumpas, was borne the 2^{cond} of August, 1669.

Francis Curtice was married to Hannah Smith on the 28th of December, 1671.

John Laythorpe was marryed to Mary Cole, Juni^r, on the third of January, 1671.

Nathaniel Southworth marryed to Desire Gray the tenth of January, 1671.

Joseph Churchill married to Sarah Hickers the third of June, 1672.

Thomas Faunce married to Jane Nelson the 13th of December, 1672.

*Mercye, the daughter of Joseph Warren, was borne the 23 of September, 1653. [*38.]

PLYMOUTH.

Abigaill, the daughter of Joseph Warren, was borne the 15th of March, 1655.

Joseph, the son of Joseph Warren, was borne the 8th of January, 1657.

Patience, the daughter of Joseph Warren, was borne the 15th of March, 1660.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Joseph Warren, was borne the 15th of August, 1662.

Benjamin, the son of Joseph Warren, was borne the 8th of January, 1670.

Lydia, the daughter of Joseph Bumpas, was borne the 2^{cond} day of August, 1669.

Wybra, the daughter of Joseph Bumpas, was borne the fifteenth of May, 1672.

[*39.] *Mehittabell, the daughter of Wilfam Harlow, was borne the 4th of October, 1672.

The 23th of February, 1672, Mr John Howland, Seni^r, of the towne of Plymouth, deceased. Hee was a godly man and an ancient professor in the wayes of Christ; hee liued vntill hee attained aboute eighty yeares in the world. Hee was one of the first comers into this land, and proued a vsefull instrument of good in his place, & was the last man that was left of those that came ouer in the shipp called the May Flower, that liued in Plymouth; hee was with honor interred att the towne of Plymouth on the 25 of February, 1672.

Thomas Prence, Esquire, Gou^r of the jurisdiction of New Plymouth, died the 29th of March, 1673, and was interred the 8th of Aprill following. After hee had serued God in the office of Gou^r sixteen yeares, or neare therunto, hee finished his course in the 73 yeare of his life. Hee was a worthy gentleman, very pious, and very able for his office, and faithfull in the discharge therof, studious of peace, a welwiller to all that feared God, and a terrour to the wicked. His death was much lamented, and his body honorably buried att Plymouth the day and yeare aboute mensioned.

Nathaniel Bosworth, the son of Nathaniel Bosworth, Juni^r, of Nantaskett, was borne the 22^{cond} of March, 1672, at Plymouth.

Elizabeth Bosworth, the wife of Nathaniel Bosworth, Juni^r, of Nantaskett, died the sixt day of Aprill, 1673, being the Lords day. Shee was a vertuous young woman; her death was much bewaifd by her husband and relations and other frinds. Shee was honorably buried att Plymouth the 8th day of Aprill, 1673, which was the same day that Gou^r Prence was interred, about two houres before him.

Samuell, the son of Zachariah Eedey, was born the 4th day of June, 1673.

John Eedey, the son of Obadiah Eedey, was borne the 22^{cond} of March, 1669.

Hasadiah Eedey, the daughter of Obadiah Eedey, was borne the 10th of Aprill, 1672.

Jabez Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne on the 15th day of Nouember, anno 1669. PLYMOUTH.

Bethya Howland, the daughter of Jabez Howland, was borne on the third day of June, 1674.

John Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne about the 15th day of January, 1672, and soone after deceased within the same month.

Mistris Lydia Morton, the wife of Nathaniel Morton, Seni^r, deceased on the 23 of September, 1673, after shee had liued with her said husband neare the space of 38 yeares. After much dollorous paine and sickne^s, shee ended her life with much peace and comfort. Shee was a good woman, and liued much desired, and died much lamented, especially by her poor sorrowfull husband ; shee was honorably buried on the 25th of the said monthe att Plymouth.

Mistris Elizabeth Warren, an aged widdow, aged about 90 yeares, deceased on the second of October, 1673, whoe, haueing liued a godly life, came to her graue as a shoke of corn fully ripe. Shee was honorably buried on the 24th of October aforesaid.

John Morton, Seni^r, of Middleberry, died on the third of October, 1673 ; hee was a godly man, and was much lamented by sundry of the inhabitants of that place. It pleased God, notwithstanding, to put a period to his life, after a longe sickne^s and soñtimes soñ hopes of recouery.

*Jabez Pratt, the son of Jonathan Pratt, was borne on the first of Nouember, 1673. [*40.]

Melletiah, the daughter of Jonathan Pratt, was born the eleuenth of December, 1676.

Nathaniel Morton, of Plymouth, was married to Anne Templar, of Charłstowne, the 29th day of Aprill, 1674.

Judith, the daughter of Serj: Wilłam Harlow, was born the 2^{cond} of August, 1676.

Mary, the daughter of John Rickard, the son of Gyles Rickard, was borne the 27th of October, 1677.

**Taunton Regester of Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls, p^rsented to the Court, Anno 1668.* TAUNTON. [*41.]

SARAH, the daughter of John Bundy, borne the 4th of March, 1668.

Samuell, the son of Thomas Caswell, borne the 26 of January, 1662.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Casewell, borne the 10th of January, 1664.

TAUNTON.

Abigaill, the daughter of Thomas Caswell, borne the 27th of October, 1666.

Richard, the son of Richard Briggs, borne the 7th of Aprill, 1668.

Sarah, the daughter of John Dean, born the 9th of Nouember, 1668.

John, the son of John Lincon, borne the 11th of Octob: 1665.

Thomas, the son of John Lincon, borne the 15th of September, 1667.

Hannah, the daughter of Daniell Fisher, borne Febru: y^e first, 1666.

John, the son of Daniell Fisher, born the last of Nouemb: 1667.

John, the son of Jabez Hackett, born the 26th of December, 1654.

Jabez, the son of Jabez Hackett, born the 12th of Septem: 1656.

Mary, the daughter of Jabez Hackett, borne the 9th of January, 1659.

Sarah, the daughter of Jabez Hackett, borne the 13th of July, 1661.

Samuell, the son of Jabez Hackett, borne the 29th of July, 1664.

Hannah, the daughter of Jabez Hackett, borne the 25 of January, 1666.

Mary, the daughter of John Richmond, borne att Bridgwater, June 2^{cond}, 1654.

John, the son of John Richmond, born at Bridgwater, the 6th of June, 1656.

Thomas, the son of John Richmond, born att Newport, on Rhode Iland, the 2^{cond} of February, 1658.

Sussanna, the daughter of John Richmond, borne att Bridgwater, the 4th of Nõember, 1661.

Josiah Richmond, the son of John Richmond, borne att Taunton the 8th of December, 1663.

Edward, the son of John Richmond, borne the eight of February, 1665.

Samuell, the son of John Richmond, borne the 23 of September, 1668.

This was taken out of Taunton Towne Record.

Attested by SHADRACH WILBORE, Towne Clarke.

March 1, 1668-69.

Taunton Register of Mariages, Beirth, and Burialls, 1667.

JAMES, the son of John Bundy, borne the 29th of December, 1664.
Patience, daughter of John Bundy, died the 27th of March, 1665.

Hannah, the daughter of Samuell Smith, was borne the 17 of Sep-
tem: 1662.

Sarah, the daughter of Samuell Smith, was borne the 25 of January, 1664.

Sarah, daughter of Samuell Smith, died the 18th July, 1665.

Samuell, the son of Samuell Smith, borne the 15 of October, 1666.

Steuens, the son of Thomas Caswell, borne the 15 of February, 1648.

TAUNTON.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Caswell, was born 22 of February, 1650.

Peter, the son of Thomas Caswell, was borne the last of October, 1652.

Mary, the daughter of Thomas Caswell, was borne the last of August, 1654.

John, the son of Thomas Caswell, was borne the last of July, 1656

Sarah, the daughter of Tho: Caswell, borne the last of Nouember, 1658.

Wilham, the son of Thomas Caswell, borne the 15 of September, 1660.

Mary, the daughter of Shadrach Wilbore, borne the 18th of March, 1661.

Sa^miell, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, was borne the first of Aprill, 1663.

Rebeckah, the daughter of Shadrach Wilbore, was borne the 13 of January, 1664.

Hannah, the daughter of Shadrach Wilbore, born the 24th of February, 1667.

Sa^miell, the son of Sa^miell Hall, was borne the 11th of December, 1664.

John, the son of Samu^ell Hall, was borne the 19th of October, 1666.

Johanna Thayer, the daughter of Nathaniell Thayer, borne 13 of December, 1665.

*Edward Shoue, son of M^r Gorge Shoue, was borne the 28th of April, 1665. [*42.]

Edward Shoue, the son of M^r Gorge Shoue, died, buried the 7th of August, 1665.

Elizabeth, the daughter of M^r Gorge Shoue, was borne the 10th of August, 1666.

Seeth, the son of M^r Gorge Shoue, was borne the 10th of December, 1667.

Elizabeth, the daughter of John Smith, was borne the 7th of September, 1663.

Henery, the son of John Smith, was borne the 27th of May, 1666.

Hannah, the daughter of Samu^ell Hallowey, was borne the first of March, 1667.

Wilham, the son of Wilham Briggs, was borne the 25 of January, 1667.

Gared, the son of Garett Talbutt, was borne the 20th of March, 1667.

Mary Eedy, the daughter of John Eeedy, was borne the 14th of March, 1666.

Wilham, the son of Richard Briggs, was borne the 21 of Nouember, 1663.

Rebecka, the daughter of Richard Briggs, borne the 15th of August, 1665.

Samu^ell, the son of John Dean, born the 24th of January, 1666.

Samu^ell, the son of Samu^ell Lincon, borne the first of June, 1664.

Hanna, the daughter of Samu^ell Lincon, borne the 24th of March, 1666.

Tamisen, the daughter of Samu^ell Lincon, born the 27th of October, 1667.

John, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 16th of March, 1654.

TAUNTON.

Mary, the daughter of Robert Crosman, borne the 16 of July, 1655.

Robert, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the third of August, 1657.

Joseph, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 25 of Aprill, 1659.

Nathaniell, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 7th of August, 1660.

Eliezer, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 16 of March, 1663.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Robert Crosman, born the 2^d of May, 1665.

Samuell, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 25 of July, 1667.

Eliezer, the son of Robert Crosman, died the 26 of October, 1667.

Ester Allin, the daughter of Jonah Allin, Juni^r, was borne the 3 of January, 1662.

Mary, the daughter of Jonah Allin, was borne the 12 of May, 1663.

Sarah, the daughter of Jonah Allin, was borne the 4th of Nouember, 1665Jonah Allin, the son of Jonah Allin, borne the 17th of August, 1667.

[*43.]

*Thomas Auger married to Elizabeth Packer, of Bridgwater, the 14th of Nouember, 1665.Thomas Lincone, Seni^r, married to Elizabeth Street, widdow, the 10th of December, 1665.

Agnis Smith, wife of Francis Smith, died the sixt of January, 1665.

Wiltam Briggs married to Sarah Macomber, of Marshfeild, the sixt of Nouember, 1666.

Samuell Hallowey married to Jane Brayman the 26th of March, 1666.

Garett Talbutt married to Sarah Andrewes, the first of Aprill, 1664.

John Eedey married to Sussannah Padducke, of Dartmouth, the last of Nouember, 1665.

Richard Briggs married to Rebecah Hoskins, of Lakenham, the 15th of August, 1662.John Dean married to Sarah Edson, of Bridgwater, the 7th of Nouember, 1663.Joseph Gray married to Rebecka Hill the 25th of February, 1667.Constant Allin, the wife of Jonah Allin, Seni^r, died the 22^{cond} of Aprill, 1667.Jonah Allin, Seni^r, married Francis Hill, of Vnketey, the 14th of December, 1667.Timothy Poole, the son of M^r Wiltam Poole, died the 15 of December, 1667. Hee was drowned in a little pond att Wesquabenansett, where it was thought hee did swime after a fowle which hee had shott.John Parker died the 14th of February, 1667.

This is a true copy drawne out of Taunton register the first of March, 1667 or 68, and attested by

SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

Tauntō Regester of Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls, March, 1670.

TAUNTON.

A NNA BURT, the wife of James Burt, died the 17th of August, 1665.
Elizabeth Wilbore, the wife of Joseph Wilbore, died the 9th of
November, 1670.

John Dean, the son of John Deane, died the sixt of August, 1670.

Sussanna, the daughter of Samuell Smith, was borne the 20th of July, 1669.

Samuell, the son of Samuell Bundy, was borne the 4th of October, 1670.

Easter, the daughter of Thomas Casewell, was borne the 4th of June, 1669.

Joseph, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, was borne the 27th of July, 1670.

Nicholas Hall, the son of Samuell Hall, was borne the 28th of October, 1670.

Thomas, the son of Wiltam Briggs, was borne the 9th of September, 1669.

Sarah, the daughter of Wiltam Briggs, was borne the 10th of Sep-
tember, 1669.

John, the son of John Deane, was borne the 28th of July, 1670.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Lincolne, was borne the 24th of
Aprill, 1669.

Mercye, the daughter of Robert Crosman, was borne the 20th of
March, 1669.

Mercy Hoare, the daughter of Hezekiah Hoar, was borne the last of
January, 1654.

*Nathaniell, the son of Hezekiah Hoare, was borne the last of March, 1656.

[*44.]

Sarah, the daughter of Hezekiah Hoare, was borne the first of Aprill, 1658.

Elizabeth Hoare, the daughter of Hezekiah Hoar, was borne the 26
of May, 1660.

Edward, the son of Hezekiah Hoar, was borne the 25 of September, 1663.

Lydia, the daughter of Hezekiah Hoar, was borne the 24th of March, 1665.

Mary, the daughter of Hezeka Hoare, was borne the 22^{coond} of Septem-
ber, 1669.

Mehittabell, the daughter of Joseph Gray, was borne the 21 of Feb-
ruary, 1668.

Jonathan, the son of Jonathan Briggs, was borne the 15th of March, 1668.

Dauid, the son of Jonathan Briggs, was borne the sixt of December, 1669.

Mary Lincon, the daughter of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 12 of
May, 1652.

Sarah, the daughter of Tho: Lincon, was borne the 25 of Septem-
ber, 1654.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 21 of Aprill, 1656.

TAUNTON.

Samuell, the son of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 16th of March, 1658.

Jonah, the son of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 7th of July, 1660.

Hannah, the daughter of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 15th of March, 1663.

Constant, the daughter of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 16th of May, 1665

Marcy, the daughter of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 3 of Aprill, 1670.

Vnis, the daughter of James Leonard, Jun^r, was borne att Braintree, the 25 of Nouember, 1668.

Prudence, the daughter of James Leonard, Jun^r, was borne the 24th of January, 1669.

Edward, the son of Edward Bobbit, was borne the 15 of July, 1655.

Sarah, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 20th of March, 1657.

Hannah, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 9th of March, 1660.

Damaris, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 15th of September, 1663.

Elkana, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 15th of December, 1665.

Dorcas, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 20th of January, 1666.

Ester, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 15th of Aprill, 1669.

James, the son of James Phillipps, was borne the first of January, 1661.

Nathaniell, the son of James Phillipps, was borne the 25 of March, 1664.

Sarah, the daughter of James Phillipps, was borne the 17th of March, 1667.

Wiltam, the son of James Phillipps, was borne the 21 of August, 1669.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Joseph Williams, was borne the 30th of July, 1669.

Jane, the daughter of James Bell, was borne the 4th of Aprill, 1658.

John, the son of James Bell, was borne the 15th of August, 1660.

[*46.]

*James Bell, the son of James Bell, borne the 10th July, 1663.

Nathaniel, the son of James Bell, was borne the seauenth of January, 1664.

Sarah, the daughter of James Bell, was borne the 15th of September, 1666.

Elizabeth, the daughter of James Bell, was borne the 15th of Nouember, 1668.

Mary, the daughter of James Bell, was borne the seauenth of July, 1669

John, the son of Joseph Staples, was borne the 28th of January, 1670.

This is a true copy of what was brought to mee.

Taken out of Taunton register this sixt of March, 1671^o.

Attested by SHADRACH WILBORE,

The Towne Clarke of Taunton.

1677. Heer followeth diuers other registers which might haue bin more methodically, as I could desire, because the order of Court hath not bin attended in bringing in the registers of the townes as might haue bine; and p̄tely alsoe in that I haue bine inter̄rupted thērin by the troubles of the late warr.

A Coppy of the Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls of sundry P^rsons, BARNSTABLE. p^rsented from the Record att Barnstable.

- J**ANE, the wife of Anthony Annible, buried about December, 1643.
 The said Anthony married with Anne Alcocke 1 of March, 1645.
 His son Samuel borne about the 2^{cond} of January, 1646.
 His son Ezek ^ ^ ^ ^ ^
 His daughter Desire about the begiñing of October, 1653.
 Abraham Blush his daughter Sarah borne 2^{cond} of Decemb: 1641.
 His son Joseph the 5th of Aprill, 1648.
 He buried his wife Anne 16 May, 1651.
 And married with Hannah Barker, vid.
 His son Abraham, borne about 16 October, 54.
 He buried his wife Hannah about the 16th of March, 1658.
 And married with Alice Derbey, vid, 4 January, 1658.
 Joseph Benjamine and Jeremiah Lumbert, 10 June, 1671.
 Nicholas Bonham and Hannah Fuller married January the 1, 1658.
 His daughter Hannah borne the 8th of October, 1659. Mary the
 4th of October, 1661.
 Thomas Burman and Hannah Annible married March first, 1645.
 His daughter Haunah borne about the end of May, 1646.
 His son Thomas about the middest, 1648.
 Sañell about the end of July, 1651.
 Desire about the end of May, 1654.
 Mary the middest of March, 1656.
 Mehittabell the begiñing of September, 1658.
 Trustrum the begiñing of August, 1661.
 Sañell Bacon and Martha Foxwell married the 9th of May, 1659.
 His son Sañell borne the 9th of March, 1659–60.
 His daughter Martha the sixt of January, 1661.
 Austine Beirse his daughter Mary borne 1640.
 Martha, 1642.
 Presilla, 10th of March, 1643.

BARNSTABLE.

Sarah the 28th of March, 1646.
 Abigaill the 18th of December, 1647.
 Hannah the 16th of Nouember, 1649.
 Joseph, the 25th of January, 1651.
 Hester, the 2^{cond} of October, 1653.
 Lydia the latter end of September, 1655.
 Rebecka, September 26, 1657.
 His son James the latter end of July, 1660.

[*47.] *Nathaniel Bacon and Hannah Mayo married the 4th of December, 1642

His daughter Hannah borne the 4 of Septem: 1643.
 His son Nathaniell the 5th of February, 1645.
 Mary, the 12th of August, 1648.
 Samuell, the 25th of February, 1650.
 Elizabeth, the 28th of January, 1653.
 Jeremiah, the 8th of May, 1657.
 Mercye, the 8th of February, 1659.

James Cleaguehorne and Abigaill Lumbert married the sixt of January, 1654.

His son James borne the 29th of January, 1654.
 Mary borne the 28th of October, 1655.
 Elizabeth borne Aprill the 1658.
 Sarah, the third of January, 1659.
 Robert, the 27th of October, 1661.

M^r Henery Cobb his son John borne att Plymouth the 7th of June, 1632.
 His son James borne att Plymouth, the 14th of January, 1634.
 His daughter Mary borne att Scittuate, March the 24, 1637.
 His daughter Patience att Barnstable, about the 19th of March, 1641.
 Gershom, the 10th of January, 1644.
 Eliezer, the 30th of March, 1648.
 His wife Patience buried the 4th of May, 1648.
 Hee married with Sarah Hinckley, the 12th of December, 1649.
 His daughter Mehittable borne in Septem: 1651.
 And buried the 8th of March, 1652.
 Sañell borne the 12 of October, 1654.
 Sarah, the 15 January, 58 ; and buried the 25th of January, 1658.
 Jonathan, the 10th of Aprill, 1660.

M^r John Chipman his daughter Hope borne August the 13th, 1652.
 His daughter Lydia, the 25th of December, 1654.

His son John, the 2^{cond} of March, 56-57, and died the 29th of BARNSTABLE.

May following.

Hannah, the 14 January, 1658.

Samuell, the 15th of Aprill, 1662.

William Crocker his son, John Crocker, borne the last of May, 1637.

His daughter Elizabeth, the 22^{cond} of Septemb: 1639.

Sañell, the 3 of July, 1642.

Job, the 9th of March, 1644.

Josiah, the 19th of Sept: 1647.

Eliczer, the 21 of July, 1650.

Joseph, 1654.

Hee buried his daughter Elizabeth, May, 1658.

His son John Crocker married with Mary Botffish, Nouember, 1659.

Elizabeth, daughter of the said John, borne October, 1660.

John DAVIS and Hannah Lynnitt married the 15 of March, 1648.

His son John, borne about the middest of January, 1649.

Sañell, the middest of December, 1651.

His daughter Hannah and Mary, the 3 of January, 1653.

His son Joseph and Benjamine, June, 1656.

Symon, the middest of July, 1658.

Dolar, the begiñing of October, 1660.

*Edward Fitsrandalls daughter Hannah, borne Aprill, 1649.

[*48.]

Mary, the last of May, 1651.

His son John, the 7th of October, 1653.

Joseph, the first of March, 1656.

Thomas, the 16th of August, 1659.

Hope, the 2^{cond} of Aprill, 1661.

Richard Foxwell his daughter Mary, borne the 17th of August, 1635.

Martha, the 24 of March, 1638.

Ruth, the 25 of March, 1641.

Sañell Fuller, Scni^r, his son Thomas, borne the 18th of May, 1650.

His daughter Sarah, the 14th of Decem: 1654.

Item, a child borne 8th February, 1658, and buried 15 dayes after.

Roger Goodspeed and Allis Layton married December, 1641.

His son Nathaniell, borne October 6, 1642.

John, the middest of June, 1645.

His daughter Mary, the latter end of July, 1647.

BARNSTABLE.

Benjamin, the sixt of May, 1649.

Ruth, the 10th of Aprill, 1652.

Ebenezer, latter end of December, 1655.

Elizabeth, in May, 1658.

John Gorum his daughter Desire, borne att Plymouth, the 2^{cond} of Aprill, 1644.

These borne att	{	Temperance, the 5 th of May, 1648.
		James, the 28 th of Aprill, 1650.
Marshfeild.	{	John, 20 th of February, 1651.
		Joseph, borne the 16 th of February, 1653.
Att	{	Jabez, the third of August, 1656.
		Mary, the 20 th of January, 1658.
Yarmouth.	{	Lydia, the 11 th of Nouember, 1661.

His daughter Desire marryed att Barnstable, the 7th of October, 1661.

Sañell Hinckley his son Sañell, borne the 4th of July, 1642.

His son John, the 24th of May, 1644.

Hee buried Sarah, his wife, August 19, 1656, and married with Bridged Botfish, Decemb: 15, 1657.

M^r Thomas Hinckley married with Mary Richards the 4th of December, 1641.

His daughter Mary, borne the 3 of August, 1644.

Sarah, the 4th of Nouember, 1646.

Melletiah, 25 of December, 1648.

Hannah, the 15th of Aprill, 1651.

His son Samuell, the 14th of February, 1652.

Thomas, the 5th of December, 1654.

Bethshuah, the 15th of May, 1657.

Mehittable, the 24th of March, 1658^g.

Hee buried Mary, his wife, the 25th June, 1659, and married Mary Glouer, viz^d, the 16 March, 59-60.

His daughter Admire, borne 28 January, 1661, and buried the 16th of February, 1661.

His son Ebenezer, borne the 22^{cond} February, 1662.

Thomas Huckens marryed with Mary Wells, 1642.

His daughter, borne about the 4th of July, 1644, and buryed the 28th of the same month, July, 1644.

His daughter Mary, borne the 29th of March, 1646.

Elizabeth, the 2^{cond} of February, 1647, and buryed the 28th of December, 1648.

His wife Mary, buried the 28 July, 1648, and hee married with ROSE BARNSTABLE Hollier, viz^s, the 3 of Nouemb^r, 1648.

His son John, borne about the 2^{cond} of August, 1649.

*Thomas, the 25 of Aprill, 1651.

[*49.]

Hannah, the 14th of October, 1653.

Joseph, the 21 of February, 1655.

Deborah Hillies, daughter of the said Rose, by her husband, Hugh

Hillies, borne att Yarmouth, October the 30th, 1643.

Sa^muell Hillies, att Yarmouth, about the 30th of July, 1646.

James Hamblen his son Bartholomew, born Aprill, 1642.

John, the 26th of June, 1644.

Sarah, the 7th of Nouember, 1647.

Eliczer, the 17th of March, 1649.

Israell, the 25th of June, 1655.

John Haddawey and Hannah Hollett married the first of July, 1656.

His first borne son, about October, 57, and buried ten dayes after.

His son John, borne about the 16th of Augst, 1658.

Trustrum Hull his daughter Mary, borne the latter end of September, 1645.

Sarah, the latter end of March, 1650.

Joseph, in June, 1652.

John, the latter end of March, 1654.

Hannah, February, 1656.

John Jenkins and Mary Ewer were married the 2^{cond} of February, 1652.

His daughter Sarah, borne the 15th of Nouember, 1653.

Mehitable, the 2^{cond} of March, 1654, 55.

Samuell, the 12th of September, 1657.

John, the 13th of Nouember, 1659.

Ralph Jones his son Shuball, borne the 27th of August, 1654.

Jedaliah, the 4th of January, 1656.

John, the 14th of August, 1659.

Gorge Lewis, Juni^r, married with Mary Lumbert, December, 1654.

His son Gorge, borne the latter end of September, 1655.

Mary, the 9th of May, 1657.

Sarah, the 12th of January, 1659.

Thomas Lewis and Mary DAVIS married the 15th of June, 1653.

His son James, borne the last of March, 1654.

His son Thomas, the 15th of July, 1656.

Mary, the 2^{cond} of Nouemb^r, 1659.

BARNSTABLE.

James Lewis and Sarah Lane married October, 1655.

His son John, borne att the latter end of October, 1656.

Samuell, the 10th of Aprill, 1659.

Thomas Lumbert, Seni^r, his son Jededia, borne the 20th of September, 16x.

Benjamine, the 26th of August, 1642.

[*50.] *Dauid Linnitt and Hannah Shilley married the 15th of March, 1652.

His son Samuell, borne the 15th of December, 1655.

Elisha, the 1 of June, 1658.

Hannah, the 15th of December, 1660.

Barnard Lumbert his daughter Martha, borne the 19th of September, 1640.

Jabez, the 1 of July, 1642.

Jabez Lumbert married to Sarah Darbey, the first of December, 1660.

His first borne son, borne the 18th of February, 1661, and died the same day.

Joseph Laythorp, married with Mary Ansell, the 11th of December, 1650.

His son Joseph, borne the 3th of December, 1652.

Mary, the 22^{cont} of March, 1654.

Benjamine, the 25th of July, 1657.

Elizabeth, the 18th of December, 1659.

John, the 28th of Nouember, 1661.

Joshuah Lumbert and Abigaill Linnett married the latter end of May, 1650.

His daughter Abigaill, borne the 6th of Aprill, 1652.

Merceye, the 15th of January, 1655.

Jonathan, the 28th of Aprill, 1657.

Joshua, the 16th of January, 1660.

Thomas Laythorp his daughter Mary, borne 4th of October, 1640.

Hannah, the 18th of October, 1642.

Thomas, the 7th of July, 1644.

Melletie, the 2^{cond} of Nouember, 1646.

Bethya, the 23 of July, 1649.

His daughter Mary married the 20 Nouemb: 1656.

Gorge Lewis, Seni^r, his son John, borne att Scittuate, the 2^{cond} of March, 1637.

Ephraim, the 23 of July, 1641.

Sarah, the second of February, 1643.

John Martin married to Martha Lumbert the 1 of July, 1657.

His son John, borne about the middle of June, 1658.

Gorge, borne in the first weeke in October, 1660.

Elisha Parker and Elizabeth Hinckley married the 15 July, 1657.

His son Thomas, borne the 15th of May, 1658.

Elisha, about the begining of Nouember, 1660.

Robert Parker marryed with Sarah James the 28th of January, 1656.

His daughter Mary, borne the 1 of Aprill, 1658.

The son Samuell, the latter end of June, 1660.

John Phinney and Abigaill Coggen married the 10th of June, 1650. [^{}51.]

And his wife Abigaill buried the 6th of May, 16x.

And his wifes son, Thomas Coggen, buried the 26 of January, 1658.

The said John Phinney marryed to Elizabeth Bayley, the 26 of June, 1654.

His son Jonathan, born August 14, 1655.

Robert, the 13th of August, 1656.

Hannah, the 2^{cond} of September, 1657.

Elizabeth, the 15th of March, 1658-59.

Josiah, the 11th of January, 1660.

Moses Rowley and Elizabeth Fuller marryed the 22^{cond} of Aprill, 1652.

His daughter Mary, borne the 20th of March, 1653.

His son Moses, the 10th of Nouember, 1654.

A child, that died the 15th of August, 1656.

Shuball and Mehittable, January 11, 1660.

Henery Tayler and Lydia Hatch marryed the 19th of December, 1650.

His daughter Lydia, borne the 21 of June, 1655.

His son Jonathan, the 20th of Aprill, 1658.

Robert Daus his daughter Deborah, borne in January, 1645.

Mary, in May, 1648.

Andrew, in May, 1650.

John, first of March, 1652.

Robert, in August, 1654.

Josias, in September, 1656.

Hannah, in September, 1658.

Sarah, in October, 1660.

Presented to the Court this sixt of March, 1661-62.

P me,

THOMAS HINCKLEY.

SWANSEY. *A List of such Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls, as were brought into the Towne Clarke of Swansey, to be recorded, from the 27th of February, 1672, to this p^rsent February the 27, 1673.*

Marriages.

JOHAN PADDUCKE and Anna Jones were married on the one and twentyeth day of December, 1673.

Sañell Bullucke and Mary Thirber were married on the 12th day of Nouember, 1673.

Beirthes.

Anne, the daughter of Leiftenant John Browne, and of Anne, his wife, was borne the 19th of September, 1673, att 4 a clocke in the morning.

Benjamine, the son of John Crabtree, and of Mary, his wife, was borne on the 12 day of October, 1673.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Easterbrooke, and of Sarah, his wife, was borne on the 19th of December, 1673.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Daniell Allin, and of Mary, his wife, was borne on the 28th day of September, 1673.

Hannah, the daughter of Jonathan Bosworth, was borne Nouember the 5th, 1673.

[*52.] *Hannah, the daughter of Jarrett Ingraham, was borne the 29th of December, 1673.

John, the son of Gedian Allin, and of Sarah, his wife, was borne October the 20th, 1673.

Mellatia, the son of John Martin, and of Jone, his wife, borne the 31 of August, 1673.

Margery, the daughter of Wiltam Haward, and of Sarah, his wife, was borne Sept: 10th, 1673.

Nathaniell, the son of Nathaniell Lewis, and of Mary, his wife, was borne July the 17th, 1673.

Sañell, the son of Thomas Lewis, and Hannah, his wife, was borne Aprill the 23, 1673.

Burialls.

Mistris Dorrithy Browne, the wife of M^r John Browne, Scni^r, deceased January the 27, being the 90th yeer of her life, or therabouts, and was buried on the 29th of January, 1673.

Taken out of the Booke of Records, att Swansey, by mee,

JOHN MYLES, Junir, Towne Clarke.

A Coppy of the Beirtnes and Burialls of Swansey, from March the first, 1671, to this instant March, 1672. SWANSEY.

CALEB, the son of Caleb Edey, and of Elizabeth, his wife, were borne on the 29th of May, 1672.

Jonathan, the son of William Haward, and Sarah, his wife, was borne on the 8th of Aprill, 1672.

Joseph, the son of Joseph Lewis, and of Mary, his wife, was borne June the sixt, 1672.

John, the son of John Cobleich, and of Mary, his wife, was borne the fift of January, 1672.

Thomas, the son of Nathaniell Chaffey, and of Experience, his wife, was borne October the 19th, 1672.

ꝑ me, JOHN MYLES, Junir, Towne Clarke.

Scittuates Register.

SCITUATE.

THOMAS OLDHAM, marryed to Mary Witherell, Nouember the 20th, 1656.

Jonas Pickles was married to Alice Hattee, December the 23, 1657.

John Louell, of Boston, married to Elizabeth Siluester, the daughter of Richard Siluester, the 24th of January, 1658, ꝑ M^r Hatherley.

Daniell Hicke was married to Elizabeth Hanmore, Sept: 19th, 1657.

*John Bryant was marryed to Elizabeth Witherell, December the 22, 1651. [*53.]

Mary, the daughter of Thomas Oldham, was borne August the 20th, 1658.

Jonas, the son of Jonas Pickles, was boꝛe the fift of February, 1658.

Steuens, the son of Joseph Tilden, was borne May the 14th, 1659.

Iehabod, the son of Henery Ewell, was borne in June, 1659.

Abigail, the daughter of Thomas Clapp, was borne January 29, 1659.

Mary, the wife of John Bryant, deceased July the 2^{cond}, 1655.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Nathaniel Rawlins, deceased February 17, 1659.

Ephraim Kempton, deceased ^ 24, 1655.

Hannah, the wife of Ephraim Kempton, deceased March 31, 1656.

ꝑ me, JAMES TORREY, Towne Clarke.

SCITUATE. *A true Lists of all Beirthes that haue bine brought in to mee, Isacke Bucke, Towne Clarke of Scittuate, in the Yeer 1674. As for marriages and burialls, there hath not one bine brought in to mee this yeer to record.*

MARCYE TILDEN, the daughter of Steuen Tilden, was borne the first of May, 1674.

John Cushen, the son of John Cushen, was borne the 14th September, 1674.

Samuell Chandeler, the son of Benjamine Chandeler, was borne the 30th of Nouember, 1674.

James Hatch, the son of Jeremiah Hatch, was borne the 4th of May, 1674.

James Perrey, the son of Thomas Perrey, was borne the 12th of March, 1673.

Sarah Leichfeild, the daughter of Josiah Leichfeild, was borne the 25 of December, 1674.

Rodulphus Hatch, the son of Thomas Hatch, was borne the 26th of December, 1674.

Hannah Cudworth, the daughter of Jonathan Cudworth, was borne the eight of May, 1674.

Transcribed out of the Records of Scittuate, p me,

ISACKE BUCKE, Towne Clarke of Scittuate.

[*54.] **Scittuate, the 3 of March, 1674. A true Lists of the Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls, that haue bine brought in to mee, Isacke Bucke, in the Yeer 1676.*

JOSEPH GARRETT married to Ruth Bucke, the 17th day of January, 1676.

Ickabod Turner, the son of John Turner, Junir, was borne the 9th of Aprill, 1676.

Wilham Blackmore, deceased the 21 of Aprill, 1676.

Transcribed out of the Records of Scittuate,

P ISACKE BUCKE, Towne Clarke of Scittuate.

Swansey Register of Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls, 1674.

SWANSEY.

BENJAMINE, the son of Robert Jones, was borne the 8th day of May, in the yeer 1674.

Edward, the son of Hezekiah Luther, was borne the 27th of Aprill, 1674.

Hephzibath, the daughter of Thomas Lewis, was borne the 15th of Nouember, 1674.

James, the son of John Myles the younger, was borne the 26th of December, 1674.

John, the son of Joseph Chafey, was borne the 16th day of Septem̃, 1673.

Israell, the son of Israell Pecke, was borne the 18th day of December, 1674.

Rachell, the daughter of Nathaniel Chafey, was borne the 7th of Septem̃, in the yeer 1673.

Thomas Manning and Rachell Blisse were married the 28 of October, 1674.

M^r John Faireweather and Elizabeth Dicksey were married, and not recorded.

Burialls.

Mary, the daughter of Joseph Chafey, deceased the 7th of May, 1674.

Mary, the wife of Samuell Bullocke, deceased the 4th of October, 1674.

Sollomon, the son of Joseph Carpenter, deceased the 25 of October, 1674.

Cap^t Thomas Willett, the 3 day of August, 1674.

This is a true accompt of all the beirthes, marriages, and burialls, that haue bine to my knowlidge within the towne of Swansey, for to be returned this yeer.

Dated Swansey, the 26 of the 12th month, 1674.

NICHOLAS TANNER, Towne Clarke.

*1673. *Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls of the Towne of Reho-*

REHOBOTH.

both, in the Yeer of our Lord 1673.

[*55.]

Birthes.

ANTIPAS NEWMAN, son of Samuell Newman, borne the 29 of March.

Rachell, the daughter of Rice Leonard, the 26 of January.

РЕНОВОТН.

Mehittable, the daughter of William Sabin, the 10th of May.
 Israell, the son of Samuëll Sabin, the 16 of June.
 Nathaniell, the son of Gorge Robinson, the 1 of Nouember.
 Judith, the daughter of Thomas Cooper, the 11th of September.
 Henry, the son of Ensigne Henery Smith, the 4th of December.
 Robert, the son of Jonathan Fuller, the 2^{cond} of March.
 Benjamine, the son of Benjamine Sabin, the 2^{cond} of December.
 Sarah, the daughter of Jeremiah Wheaten, 29th of Septem̃.
 Mary, the daughter of John Perren, Juni^r, the 16th of Aprill.
 Ruth, the daughter of John Wilmoth, the 5th of October.
 Hannah, the daughter of John Albey, the 10th of October.
 Elizabeth, the daughter of Wiltam Hamon, the 24th of Septem̃, 1661.
 Elizabeth, the daughter of John Johnson, 19 of May.

1673. Marriages.

M^r James Willett married to Elizabeth Hunt, the 17th of Aprill.
 John Fuller to Abigail Titus, 25th of Aprill.
 John Titus to Lydia Redwey, the 17th of July.
 Isack Allin to Mary Bowin, the 30th of May.
 Robert Beere to Elizabeth Bulluck, the 25 of June.
 Joseph Allin to Hannah Sabin, the 10th of Nouember.
 Peter Hunt, Juni^r to Rebeckah Paine, the 24th of December.
 Sañiell Fuller to Mary Iyde, the 12th of December.
 John Woodcocke, Juni^r, to Sarah Smith, the 26th of February.

1673. Burialls.

Elizabeth, the daughter of John Savage, was buried the 3th of March.
 Mary, the daughter of Jarett Ingram, the 25 of May.
 Antipas, the son of Sañiell Newman, the 17 of July.
 Sarah, the daughter of John Reed, Ju^r, 19 July.
 Sarah, the wife of Sañiell Pecke, the 27 of October.
 Daniell, the son of Leiff Peter Hunt, the 15th of Septem̃.
 Roger Annadowne, the 13th of Nouember.
 Nathaniel, the son of Gorge Robinson, the 9 of Nouember.
 Sarah, the wife of M^r Wiltam Blackston, the middle of June.
 Alice, the wife of John Kinsley, the 14 of January.

Transcribed out of the Towne Records, by mee,

WILLAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

**The Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls in the Towne of Rehoboth,* REHOBOTH.
in the Yeer 1674. [*56.]

JOHNS KINSLEY married to Mary Maury, the 16th of March.
 Thomas Wilmouth married to Mary Robinson, the 7th of June.
 William Blanding married to Bethya [^], the 4th of September.
 John Butterworth married to Hannah Wheaten, the 4th of September.
 Thomas Manning married to Rachell Blisse, the 28th of October.
 Steuen Burph married to Elizabeth Perry, the 29th of May.
 Thomas Jordaine married to Easter Hall, the 24th of December.

1674. Beirthes.

Mathew Buckland, son of Joseph Buckland, borne the 16 of September.
 Meriam Carpenter, daughter of William Carpenter, borne the 16th of
 October.

Sollomon Miller, son of Robert Miller, borne the sixt of March.

Mehittable Whittaker, daughter of Richard Whittakar, borne the 27th of
 December.

Elizabeth Ormsbey, daughter of John Ormsbey, borne the 27th of No-
 vember.

Rebeckah Pecke, daughter of John Pecke, borne the 5th of Aprill.

Isacke Bowine, son of Obadiah Bowine, borne the 30th of September.

Nathaniel Smith, son of Daniell Smith, borne the 7th of August.

Thomas Cooper, son of Nathaniel Cooper, borne the 12th of July.

Jacob Ormsbey, son of Jacob Ormsbey, borne the 23 of August.

Sarah Sauage, daughter of John Sauage, borne the 10th of March.

Mary Bullocke, daughter of Samuell Bullocke, borne the 5th of October.

John Fuller, son of John Fuller, borne the 8th of Septem̃.

Isacke Allin, son of Isacke Allin, borne the 3th of January.

Lydia Titus, daughter of John Titus, borne the sixt of December.

Nathaniell Gylson, son of James Gylson, borne the 24 of January.

Jonathan Sabin, son of Joseph Sabin, borne the 12th of July.

Dauid Sabin, son of Nehemiah Sabin, borne the 10th of November.

*Benjamin Beer, son of Robeř Beer, borne the sixt of June.

[*57.]

John Woodcocke, son of John Woodcocke, Junir, borne the 18th of
 December.

Gilbert Steuens, son of Francis Steuens, borne the 26th of February.

РЕНОВОТИ.

1674. Burialls.

John Perren, Seni^r, buried the 13th of September.

Samuell Holmes, son of Samuell Holmes, buried the 13th of Sept^r.

Richard Bowine, Seni^r, buried 4th of February.

David Sabin, son of Nehemiah Sabin, buried the 4th of February.

Experience Walker, daughter of Phillip Walker, buried the 10th of Nouember.

Elizabeth Reed, the wife of Thomas Reed, buried the 23 of February.

Transcribed out of the Records, by mee,

WILLIAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

ТАУНТОН.

To the honored Court holden att Plymouth, March, 1671 or 72.

HEER followeth the beirthes, marriages, and burialls that were brought to mee the yeer past, according to order of Court, by the inhabitants of Taunton.

Imp^r, Mehittable Dean, daughter of John Dean, borne the 9th of October, 1671.

John Austine, the son of Jonah Austine, was borne the first of July, 1671.

Hannah Leonard, the daughter of James Leonard, was borne att Braintrey, the 2^{com^d} of October, 1671.

Ruth Bobbitt, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 7th of August, 1671.

Richard Wilkams, the son of Joseph Williams, was borne the 26th of Noue^m, 1671.

Thomas Armsbee, the son of Thomas Armsbee, was borne the 23 of February, 1668.

Mary Armsbee, the daughter of Thomas Armsbee, was borne the 3th of October, 1671.

Abigaill Tisdall, the daughter of John Tisdall, was borne the 15th of July, 1667.

John Tisdall, the son of John Tisdall, borne the 10th of August, 1669.

Wilkam Hacke, the son of Wilkam Hacke, was borne the 15th of Nouember, 1663.

Richard Steuens, the son of Richard Steuens, was borne the 23 of February, 1669. TAUNTON.

John Dean, the son of John Dean, died the sixt of August, 1670.

John Tisdall, Junr, marryed to Hannah Rogers, of Duxburrow, the 23 of Nouember, 1664.

Taunton, the 3th of March, 71 : 72.

P me, SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

**The first of March, 1674. To the honored Court.*

[*58.]

HEER followeth the mariages, beirthes, and burials of all those that were brought to mee; but many neglect to bringe in their names to mee.

John Pollard married to Mary Leanard, of Bridgewater, the 24th of December, 1673.

Mary Wilbore, the daughter of Shadrach Wilbore, died the 19th of January, 1674.

Nicholas Stoughton married to Elizabeth Knapp, the 17 of February, 1673.

Martha Bunday, the wife of John Bunday, died the first of May, 1674.

Sarah Hall, the daughter of Samuell Hall, borne the 14th of October, 1674.

Hopestill Shoue, the wife of M^r Gorge Shoue, died the 7th of March, 1673 or 74.

Doreas Bobbitt, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, died the 9th of Aprill, 1674.

Joseph Bell, the son of James Bell, was borne the 27th of June, 1670.

Easter Bell, the daughter of James Bell, borne the 15th of August, 1672.

Amey Staples, the daughter of Joseph Staples, borne the 13th of Aprill, 1674.

Thomas Steuens, the son of Richard Steuens, borne the 3th of February, 1674.

Abigail Paule, the daughter of Wilkam Paule, borne the 15th of May, 1673.

James Walker, Junr, married to Barsheba [^], the 23 of December, 1647.

Hannah Lenard, the *son* [daughter] of James Leanard, died the 25th of February, 1674.

Taunton, the first of March, 1674.

Attest, by mee, SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

EASTHAM. *To the honored Court holden att Plymouth, the first Tusday in March, 1670, allies 71.*

WHERAS it is ordered by the Court, that the clarkes or register keepers of every towne shall exhibite a true and pfect copy, fairely written, yeerly, att March Court, vnto the Court, of all the marriages, beirthes, and burialls of the yeer past, according to that trust put vpon mee, and may bee expected from mee, doe p̄sent to the honored Court a true copy of all the marriages, beirthes, and burialls recorded in the yeer 1670.

Prence Freeman, the son of M^r John Freeman, was borne the 3^d day of February, in the 1665.

Nathaniell Freeman, the son of M^r John Freeman, was borne the 20th day of March, in the yeer 1669.

Symon Crosbey, the son of M^r Thomas Crosbey, was borne the fift day of July, in the yeer 1665.

Sarah Crosbey, the daughter of M^r Thomas Crosbey, was borne the 24th day of March, in the yeer 1667.

Joseph Crosbey, the son of M^r Thomas Crosbey, was borne the 27th day of January, 1668.

M^r Thomas Crosbey had 2 children, which were borne att a beirth the 4th day of December, in the yeer 1665.

The said children, viz^d, the two last intimated of M^r Crosbeyes children, the one of them deceased the 10th day of February, 1670, and the other is named John.

[*59.] *Jonathan Banges and Mary Mayo were marryed the 16th day of July, 1664.

Edward Banges, the son of Jonathan Banges, was borne the last day of September, 1665.

Rebeckah Banges, the daughter of Jonathan Banges, was borne the first day of February, 1667.

Jonathan Banges, the son of Jonathan Banges, was borne the eleuenth of May, 1670.

Jonath Banges, the son of Jonathan Banges, deceased the 11th of May, 1670.

William Merricke and Abigaill Hopkins were marryed the 23 day of May, 1667.

Rebeckah Merricke, the daughter of William Merricke, was borne the 28th day of Nouember, 1668.

William Merricke, the son of William Merricke, was borne the first day of August, 1670. EASTHAM.

John Cole and Ruth Snow were married the 10th of December, 1666.

Ruth Cole, the daughter of John Cole, was borne the eleventh day of March, 16⁹/₃.

John Cole, the son of John Cole, was borne the sixth day of March, 16⁹/₃.

Constant Done, the son of Daniell Done, was borne the 7th day of March, 16⁹/₃.

Ephraim Done and Mereye Knowles were married the 5th of February, 1667.

Patience Done, the daughter of Ephraim Done, was borne the 28th of January, 1668.

Apphiah Done, the daughter of Ephraim Done, was borne the 28th of July, 1670.

John Smith and Hannah Williams were married the 24th of May, 1670.

Elizabeth Smith, the daughter of John Smith, was borne the 24th of February, 1668.

John Knowles and Apphiah Banges were married the 28th of December, 1670.

Steuon Merricke and Mercy Banges were married the 28th of December, 1670.

From Eastham, the 4th day of March, 1670.

P me, MARKE SNOW, Towne Clark.

Jonathan Sparrow, the son of Jonathan Sparrow, was borne the 9th of July, 1665.

Richard Sparrow, the son of Jonathan Sparrow, was borne the 17th of March, 16⁹/₃.

Apphiah Freeman, the daughter of Samuell Freeman, was borne the first of January, 1666.

Constant Freeman, the son of Samuell Freeman, was borne the last day of March, 1669.

*Joseph Higgens, the son of Jonathan Higgens, was borne the 14th day of February, in the yeer 1666. [*60.]

Nathaniell Mayo, the son of John Mayo, was borne the second day of Aprill, 1667.

Thomas Mayo, the son of John Mayo, was borne the 24th of June, 1670.

Isacke Done, the son of John Done, was borne the second of June, 1670.

EASTHAM. Mary Smith, the daughter of Samuel Smith, was borne the 3th day of January, 1669.

Joshuah Higgens, the son of Benjamine Higgens, was borne the first day of October, 1668.

Lydia Higgens, the daughter of Benjamine Higgens, was borne the latter end of May, 1670.

Josiah Cooke, the son of Josiah Cooke, was borne the 12th of November, 1670.

Thomas Snow, the son of Marke Snow, was borne the 6th of August, 1668.

Steuen Hopkins and Mary Merricke were married the 23 day of May, 1667.

Elizabeth Hopkins, the daughter of Steuen Hopkins, was borne the last week of June, 1668.

Steuen Hopkins, the son of Steuen Hopkins, was borne the 15th day of July, 1670.

James Rogers and Mary Paine were married the 11th of January, 1670.

Joshuah Banges and Hannah Scudder were married the first day of December, 1669.

P MARKE SNOW, Towne Clarke of Eastham.

TAUNTON. *Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls, from the Towne of †Swansey, ‡*
|| Taunton ||

ANDREW SMITH married to Mary Bunday, the 5th of January, 1673.
 Elizabeth Briggs, the daughter of Wilham Briggs, borne the 4th of November, 1672.

Thomas Crosman, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 6th of October, 1671.

Sussanna Crosman, the daughter of Robert Crosman, was borne the 14th of February, 1672.

Eliezer Fisher, the son of Daniell Fisher, was borne the 12th of May, 1673.

John Richmond, the son of John Richmond, was borne the 5th of December, 1673.

Joseph Gray, the son of Joseph Gray, was borne the 31st of December, 1673.

Hannah Leanard, the *son* [daughter] of James Leanard, Junir, borne at TAUNTON. Braintree, the 2^{cond} of October, 1671.

*James Leanard, the son of James Leanard, Junir, borne att Taunton, the first of February, 1672. [*61.]

Ephraim Gray, the son of Joseph Gray, bōne the 20th of June, 1673.

Deliuerance Bobbitt, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 15 of Decemb, 1673.

Judith Armbey, the daughter of Thomas Armesbey, borne the 8th of January, 1673.

Anna Tisdall, the daughter of John Tisdall, Junir, borne the 27th of January, 1672.

Steuen Casewell, the son of Steuen Casewell, was borne the 11th of December, 1673.

Elizabeth Cobb, the daughter of Agustine Cobb, was borne the 10th of February, 1670.

Morgan Cobb, the son of Agustine Cobb, was borne the 29th of December, 1673.

Taunton, the 2^{cond} of March, 1673.

By mee, SHADRACH WILBORE.

Heer followeth the beirthes, marriages, and burialls of such as are brought in to mee, Shadrach Wilbore, Clarke.

Mr Gorge Shoue married to Hopestill Newman, of Rehoboth, the 12th of July, 1664.

Lydia Smith, the wife of John Smith, Seni^r, died the 21 of July, 1672.

Mr John Poole married to Mistris Elizabeth Brenton, the 28th of March, 1672.

Thomas Deane married to Katheren Steuens, the 5th of January, 1669.

Stephen Casewell married to Hannah Thrasher, the 29th of December, 1672.

John Smith, Seni^r, married to Jaell Packer, of Bridgwater, the 15th of Nouember, 1672.

Ester Smith, the daughter of Samuell Smith, borne the sixt of January, 1671.

Shadrah Wilbore, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, borne the 5th of December, 1672.

Mary Hall, the daughter of Samucll Hall, borne the 3th of October, 1672.

TAUNTON.

Nathaniell Shoue, the son of M^r Gorge Shoue, borne the 29th of January, 1668.

Samuell Shoue, the son of M^r Gorge Shoue, was borne the 16th of June, 1670.

Sarah Shoue, the daughter of M^r Gorge Shoue, was borne the 30 of July, 1671.

Mary Talbutt, the daughter of Jarudd Talbutt, was borne the 14th of December, 1671.

Samuell Fisher, the son of Daniell Fisher, was borne the 3^d of December, 1669.

Sarah Richmond, the daughter of John Richmond, was borne the 26 of February, 1670.

James Leanard, the son of James Leanard, was borne the first of February, 1672.

[*63.]

*Rebeckah Armesbey, the daughter of Thomas Armsbey, was borne the 26 of May, 1672.

Mary Steuens, the daughter of Richard Steuens, was borne the 8th of June, 1672.

Anna Wilbore, the daughter of Joseph Wilbore, was borne the 7th of May, 1672.

Hannah Jones, the daughter of Thomas Jones, was borne the third of October, 1675.

Lydia Jones, the daughter of Thomas Jones, was borne the 26th of July, 1659.

Thomas Jones, the son of Thomas Jones, was borne the 4th of May, 1662

Joseph Jones, the son of Thomas Jones, was borne the 5th of May, 1664

James Paule, the son of William Paule, borne the 7th of Aprill, 1657.

John Paule, the son of William Paule, borne the 10th of July, 1660.

Edward Paule, the son of William Paule, borne the 7th of February, 1664.

Mary Paule, the daughter of William Paule, borne the 8th of February, 1667.

Sarah Paule, the daughter of William Paule, borne the 5th of July, 1668.

Thomas Dean, the son of Thomas Deane, was borne the first of February, 1670.

Thomas Dean, the son of Thomas Dean, died the 26th of February, 1670.

Hannah Dean, the daughter of Thomas Dean, was borne the 14th of February, 1671.

Taunton, the first of March, 72 or 73.

Attested p^r me,

SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

Swansey, the 4th of March, 1675. In obedience to an order of Court, I haue sent an account of beirthes, and marriages, and burials which were this last yeer: first, beirthes. SWANSEY.

Christian, the daughter of Daniell Allin, was borne the 26 of January, 1674.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Barnes, was borne the 14 of February, 1674.

Experience, the daughter of Samuell Luther, was borne the 3^d of March, 1674-75.

Elisha, the son of Nathaniel Pecke, was borne the 19th of Aprill, 1675.

John, the son of John Martine, was borne the 15 of March, 1674-75.

John, the son of Cap^t John Browne, was borne the 28th day of Aprill, 1675.

Margeritt, the daughter of Joseph Carpenter, was borne the 4th of May, 1675.

*Nathaniel, the son of William Lohun, was borne the 2^{cond} of February, 1674. [*64.]

Sibill, the daughter of Joseph Lewis, was borne the 18th of March, 1674.

Samuell, the son of Caleb Eedy, was borne the 15th of July, 1675.

Hezekiah Willett and Andia Browne were married the 7th day of January, 1675.

Burials.

Deliuérance, the wife of Nathaniell Pecke, died the 30th of Aprill, 1675.

Gershom Cobb buried the 24th of June, 1675.

Joseph Carpenter was buried the 6th of May, 1675.

Joseph Lewis was buried the 24th of June, 1675.

John Salsbury was buried the 24th of June, 1675.

John Jones was buried the 24th of June, 1675.

John Fall buried the 24th of June, 1675.

John Druce was buried the 2^{cond} of July, 1675.

Cap^t John Gorum was buried the 5th of February, 1675.

Nehemiah Allin was buried the 24 of Ju 1675.

Robert Jones was buried the 24th of June, 1675.

William Lohun was buried the 24 of June, 1675.

Wiltam Salsbury was buried the 24th of June, 1675.

Wiltam Hamon was buried the 29th of June, 1675.

By mee, NICHOLAS TANNER,
Towne Clarke of Swansey.

РЕИНОБИИ. *Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls, att Rehoboth, in the Yeers 1675 and 1676.*

SAMUELL BULLOCKE married to Thankfull Rouse, the 26 of May, 1675.

Thomas Read married to Anna Perren, the 16th of June, 1675.

John Woodward married to Sarah Crosman, the 11th of Nouemb^r, 1675.

Beirthes.

Dauid Carpenter, the son of Samuell Carpenter, borne the 17th of Aprill, 1675.

Mary Sabin, the daughter of Wilham Sabin, borne the 18th of Sep-tem: 1675.

Dauid Buckland, the son of Benjamine Buckland, borne the 22nd of March, 1675.

Thomas Wilmouth, the son of Thomas Wilmouth, was borne the 7th of July, 1665.

Mary Kinsley, the daughter of Eldad Kinsley, was borne the 7th of October, 1675.

Sibell Newman, the daughter of M^r Noah Newman, × the 31 of March, 1675.

Ellice Sauage, the daughter of John Sauage, the eleuenth of January, 1675.

Mehittabell Wilmoth, the daughter of John Wilmoth, the 19th of June, 1675.

Jeremiah Woodcocke, the son of John Woodcock, the sixt of June, 1675.

Nathaniell Chaffey, the son of Nathaniell Chaffey, the 8th of February, 1675.

[*65.] *Experience Sabin, the daughter of Samuell Sabin, was borne the 5th of October, 1676.

Ellice Wilmoth, the daughter of Thomas Willmoth, the first of Sep-tem: 1676.

Ebinezer Walker, the son of Phillip Walker, the 15th of Nouember, 1676.

Ebinezer Smith, the son of M^r Daniell Smith, the 29th of July, 1676.

Abiell Fuller, the son of John Fuller, the 30th of December, 1676.

Abiell Smith, the son of Ensigne Henery Smith, the 24th of Decem-ber, 1676.

Elizabeth, the wife of Francis Steuens, was buried the fourth of March, 1675.

- Deliverance, the wife of Nathaniell Peeke, buried the first of May, 1675. РЕПОВОДИ.
 Widdow Bowine buried in _____, 1675.
 Sibill New: the daughter of M^r Noah Newman, the 24th of September, 1675.
 Isacke Kenricke, the son of Gorge Kenricke, the 13th of January, 1675.
 Mutha, the wife of Noah Mason, the sixt of February, 1675.
 Sarah, the daughter of John Read, in January, 1675.
 Nathaniell, the son of John Perren, the third of September, 1675.
 John Read, Jun^r, buried in Aprill, 1676.
 John Fitch, Jun^r, buried in Aprill, 1676.
 Robert Beares, the 29th of March, 1676.
 Sarah Woodcocke, the wife of John Woodcocke, the 10th of May, 1676.
 Nathaniel Woodcocke, the 28th of Aprill, 1676.
 John Iyde, the middle of December, 1676.
 Experience Sahon, the daughter of Samucll Sahon, the 28th of November, 1676.
 John Read, the son of Thomas Read, the 4th of December, 1676.
 James Redway was buried the 28 of October, 1676.
 The wife of Nicholas Iyde buried the third of Nouember, 1676.
 Nathaniel Wilmoth, the 12th of Nouember, 1676.
 Ensigne Henery Smith, the 24th of Nouember, 1676.
 Lydia Titus, the wife of John Titus, the 25th of Nouember, 1676.
 Rachell Man, the wife of Thomas Man, in June, 1676.
 Ellise Willett, the wife of James Willett, in July, 1676.
 Nathaniell Sahen, in the latter end of May, 1676.
 Nathaniell Pe-cke, the 25th of August, 1676.
 Elizabeth Skaffe, the 25 of June, 1676.
 *Samucll Fuller, the 15th of August, 1676. [*67.]
 John Fuller, the 23 of August, 1676.
 Mary Hunt, the 23 of August, 1676.
 Peter Hunt, Jun^r, the 25th of August, 1676.
 Tabithay Hunt, the 14 of October, 1676.
 Jasiell Perry, in September, 1676.
 Melchittable Perry, in September, 1676.
 Sampson Mason, in September, 1676.
 Sarah Fuller, the wife of Robert Fuller, the 14th of October, 1676.
 Jeremiah Fitch, the 15th of October, 1676.
 A younge child of Nicholas Peeke, in August, 1676.
 The wife of Thomas Wilmouth, Sen^r, in February, 1676.
 Elizabeth Smith, the daughter of M^r Henery Smith, the first of March, 1676.

REHOBOTH.

Sarah Leonard, the daughter of Krie Leonard, the 16th of March, 1676.
 Nehemiah Buckland, the son of Joseph Buckland, buried in May, 1677.
 Thomas Graunts child buried in September, 1676.
 Thomas Mans child buried in June, 1676.
 Jacob Ormsbey, ‡Seni^r, ‡ son, buried the 2^{cond} of March, 1676.
 Jacob Ormsbey, Juni^r, buried the 16th of February, 1676.

By mee, WILLAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

SANDWICH.

[*Sandwich : Births, Marriages, and Deaths.*]

JOHAN REDDING and Mary Bassett were marryed the 22 of the eight month, 1676.

Job Gibbs, the son of John Gibbs, was borne the 27th of Aprill, ann^o Doñ one thousand six hundred seauenty and six.

Michael Blackwell, the son of John Blackwell, was borne the 16th of the 9th, 1676.

Thomas Tupper, Seni^r, deceased the 28th of March, anno Doñ one thousand six hundred seauenty and six ; hee died in the 98th yeer of his age, and 2^{cond} month.

Anne Tupper deceased the 4th of June, anno Doñ one thousand six hundred seauenty and six, whoe deceased in the 90th yeer of her age.

Transcribed out of the Regester of Sandwich, this fift of the first, 1676.

P THOMAS TUPPER, Clarke for the Towne of Sandwich.

PLYMOUTH.

[*Plymouth : Deaths.*]

[*68.] * **M**ARTHA NELSON, the daughter of John Nelson, died the 19th of February, 1675.

Sarah, the wife of John Nelson, died the 4th of March, 1675.

John, the son of John Nelson, died the fift of June, 1676.

[*Taunton : Births, Marriages, and Deaths.*]

TAUNTON.

***T**O the honored Court to be holden att Plymouth the first Tusday in March, 1676 or 77 : but there be many that doe neglect to attend the Court order. [*69.]

Imprimis. Elias Irish married to Dorrethy Witherill, the twenty-six of August, 1674.

Hannah Wilbore died the 3th of December, 1675.

Mistris Hopstill Shoue, the wife of M^r Gorge Shoue, died the 7th of March, 1673 or 74.

M^r Gorge Shoue married to Mistris Walley, the 18th of February, 1674, or 75.

Mary Shoue, the daughter of M^r Gorge Shoue, borne the 11th of August, 1676.

John Bunday married to Ruth Surney, of Mendum, this 9th of January, 1676.

Jonah Austine died the 10th of May, 1676.

John Wilbore, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, borne the second of March, 1674-75.

Sa^muell Hallowey, the son of Sa^muell Hallowey, born the 14th of September, 1668.

Nathaniel Halloway, the son of Sa^muell Hallowey, was borne the 2^{cond} of July, 1670.

Easter Hallowey, the daughter of Samu^{el}l Hallowey, was borne the 14th of May, 1673.

John Hallowey, the son of Samu^{el}l Hallowey, was borne the 24th of February, 1674.

Mary Briggs, the daughter of William Briggs, was borne the 14th of August, 1674.

Mathew Briggs, the son of William Briggs, was borne the 5th of February, 1676.

Ebenezer Richmond, the son of John Richmond, borne att Newport, on Rhode Iland, the 12th of May, 1676.

James Leanard, the son of James Leanard, died the 30th of December, 1674.

James Leanard, Jun^r, married to Lydia Calipher, of Milton, the 29th of October, 1675.

Mehittable Williams, the daughter of Joseph Williams, borne the 7th of June, 1676.

TAUNTON. Samuell Cobb, the son of Augustine Cobb, was borne the 9th of Nouember, 1675.

John Hall married to Hannah Peniman, the 4th of February, 1667.

John Hall, the son of John Hall, borne the 27th of June, 1672.

Joseph Hall, the son of John Hall, borne the 7th of April, 1674.

James Hall, the son of John Hall, borne the 8th of December, 1675.

John Pollard, the son of John Pollard, was borne the 20th of March, 1675.

Mary Smith, the daughter of Andrew Smith, borne the third of October, 1675.

John Williams, the son of Nathaniell Williams, was borne the 27th of August, 1675.

Taken out of the Register Booke of the Towne of Taunton, the 5th of March, 1677⁹. By mee,

SHADRACH WILBORE, Towne Clarke.

REHOBOTH. **The Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls of Rehoboth. in the Yeer*
[*71.] *1677.*

DANIELL REED married to Hannah Peecke, August 20th.

Isacke Williams married to Judith Cooper, the 13 of Nouemb^r.

Samuel Peecke married to Rebeckah Hunt, the 21 of Nouember.

Moses Read married to Rebeckah Fitch, December the sixt.

Noah Mason married to Sarah Fitch, December the sixt.

Abrah Perren married to Sarah Walker, the 27th of December.

Nicholas Iyde, Jun^r, married to Mary Ormsbey, the 27th of December.

John Titus married to Sarah Miller, the 3 of July.

Beirthes.

Sollomon Carpenter, the son of Samuell Carpenter, borne the 23 of December.

Mary, the daughter of John Ormsbey, borne the 4th of April.

Dorethy, the daughter of Preserued Abell, was borne the 16 of Nouember.

Ebenezer, the son of Jeremiah Wheaton, was borne the 7th of March.

Mary, the daughter of John Butterworth, was borne the 20th of October.

Mchittable, the daughter of John Perren, was borne the 19th of April.

Amose, the son of John Carpenter, was borne the 19th of Nouember.

REHOBOTH.

Nathaniel, the son of John Wilmoth, was borne the 29th of September.

Joseph, the son of John Johnson, was borne the third of October.

John, the son of Thomas Gaunt, was borne the 21 of January.

Anne Peeke, the *son* [daughter] of John Peeke, borne the 17th of July.

Abijah Cooper, the *daughter* [son] of Nathaniel Cooper, was borne the first of May.

Burialls.

Samuell, the son of M^r Noah Newman, was buried the second of October.

Steuen Paine buried the 24th of January.

Michell Walker buried the 16th of February.

Peter Cooper buried the 28th of February.

Abijah Cooper buried the 22^{comd} of May.

John Buckline buried the 20th of June.

Nehemiah Buckline buried the 19th of May.

Transcribed out of the Towne Records, p me,

WILLIAM CARPENTER, Towne Clarke of Rehoboth.

[*Plymouth: Births, &c.*]

PLYMOUTH.

ELIZABETH, the daughter of John Drew, of Plymouth, borne the fift day of February, 1673.

Bethyah, the daughter of Jonathan Pratt, was born the eight of August, 1679.

Mary, the daughter of Samuell Sauory, was born the third of July, 1678.

*John, the son of Joseph Churchill, was borne on the 22^{comd} of July, 1678. [*72.]

Hannah Churchill, the daughter of Eliezer Churchill, was borne the 23 of August, 1676.

Joannah Churchill, the daughter of Eliezer Churehill, was borne the 25 of Nouember, 1678.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Doten, was borne the 22^{comd} of July, 1679.

Jabez Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne the 15 of September, 1669.

PLYMOUTH. Josia Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne the sixt of August, 1676.

John Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne the 26 of July, 1679.

Mary, the daughter of John Rickard, Seni^r, was borne the 27th of October, 1677.

Lydia, the daughter of John Rickard, Seni^r, was borne the 12th of December, 1679.

Joseph Faunce married to Judith Rickard, the third January, 1677.

Hannah, the daughter of Joseph Faunce, was borne the 12th of June, 1679.

Elisha Cobb, son of John Cobb, was borne the third of Aprill, anno 1678.

TAUNTON.
[*73.]

**Tauntons Register of Beirthes of their Children.*

IMPR NATHANIELL SMITH, son of Samuell S., borne the 26th of July, 1675.

Sarah Hall, the daughter of Samuell Hall, died the 26 of May, 1677.

Samuell Talbott, the son of Jarerd Talbott, was borne the 29th of February, 1675.

Josiah Talbot, the son of Jared Talbot, was borne the 21 of October, 1678.

John Briggs, the son of Richard Briggs, borne the 13th of February, 1672.

Joseph Briggs, the son of Richard Briggs, was borne the 15th of June, 1674.

Benjamin Briggs, the son of Richard Briggs, was borne the 15th of September, 1677.

John Dean, the son of John Deane, was borne the 18th of Septem: 1674.

Elizabeth Dean, the daughter of John Dean, was borne the 15th of March, 1676.

Ebinezer Lincolne, the son of Samuell Lincolne, was borne the 15 of October, 1673.

Rachell Lincolne, the daughter of Samuell Lincolne, was borne the sixteenth of Septem: 1677.

Mary Fisher, the daughter of Daniell, borne the 30th of May, 1675.

Mereye Fisher, the daughter of Daniell Fisher, was borne the 12th of December, 1677. TAUNTON.

Tamsen Steuens, the daughter of Richard Steuens, was borne the 3 of July, 1677.

Samuell Smith, the son of Andrew Smith, was borne the 15 of May, 1678

John Cobb, the son of John Cobb, was borne the 31 of March, 1678.

John Woodward, the son of John Woodward, was borne the second of March, 1678.

William Hoskins marryed to Sarah Casewell, the 3 of July, 1677.

Anne Hoskins, the daughter of William Hoskins, borne the 14 February, 1678.

Edward Rew died the 16th of July, 1678.

Elizabeth Walker, the wife of James Walker, Seni^r, died the 30th of July, 1678.

James Walker, Seni^r, marryed to Sarah Rew, the 4th of Nouem: 1678.

Attest, by SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

Eliezer Wilbore, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, was borne the first of July, 1677.

Ebenezer Hall, the son of Samuell Hall, was borne the 19th of March, 1677.

James Leanard, the son of James Leanard, was borne the 11th of May, 1677.

Mary Staple, the daughter of Joseph Staple, borne the 26th of January, 1677.

Remember Tisdall, the daughter of John Tisdall, borne the 8th of July, 1675.

Benjamin Hall, the son of John Hall, borne the sixt of December, 1677.

Israell Woodward married to Jane Godfrey, the 4th of Augst, 1670.

Elizabeth Woodward, the daughter of Israell Woodward, borne the fifteenth of June, 1670.

Israell Woodward died the 15th of June, 1674.

Israell Woodward, the son of Israell Woodward, was borne the 4th of October, 1674.

John Tisdall, Seni^r, killed by the Indians, the 27th of June, 1675.

Sarah Tisdall, the wife of John Tisdall, Seni^r, died in December, 1676.

*Richard Marshall marryed to Easter Bell, the 11th of February, 1676. [*74.]

John Cobb marryed to Jane Woodward, the 13th of June, 1676.

Hannah Paule borne the 4th of October, 1657.

TAUNTON.

John Bunday, the son of John Bunday, borne the sixt of October, 1677.

Ephram Gray, the son of Joseph Gray, died the 21 of June, 1675.

Rebeckah Gray, the wife of Joseph Gray, died the 13th of May, 1676.

Nathaniel French married to Mary Tisdall, the 9th of January, 1676.

Nicholas White, Jun^r, married to Vrsilla Maycomber, of Marshfield, the 9th of December, 1673.

Nicholas White, the son of Nicholas White, borne the 25th of October, 1676.

Samuell Phillipps married to the widdow Cobb, the 15th of May, 1676.

Mehittable Phillipps, the daughter of Samuell Phillipps, borne the 9th of January, 1676.

John Gould married to Mary Crossman the 24 August, 1673.

Mary Gould, the daughter of John Gould, borne the 19th of June, 1674.

Hannah Gould, the daughter of John Gould, borne the 9th of November, 1677.

Isack Dean married to Hannã Leonard, the 24th of January, 1677.

Thomas Gilbert married, att Boston, to Anna Blacke, of Milton, the 18 of December, 1676.

Hannah Gilbert, the daughter of Thomas Gilbert, was borne the 28th of Septem: 1677.

Taunton, the 4th of March, 1677.

Attested by SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

REHOBOTH.

Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls of the Towne of Rehoboth, in the Yeer 1678.

NEHEMIAH BUCKLAND, son of Joseph Buckland, born the 31 of March, 1678.

Obadiah Carpenter, son of Wiltam Carpenter, borne the 12th of March, 1678.

Noah Pecke, the son of Samuell Pecke, borne the 21 of August, 1678.

Jonathan Ormsbey, son of John Ormsbey, borne the 26th of August, 1678.

Noah Mason, son of Noah Mason, was borne the 17th of December, 1678.

Nathaniel Kingsley, the son of Eldad Kingsley, was borne the 5th of February, 1678.

James Reddaway, son of John Reddaway, was borne the 10th of January, 1678.

John Titus, son of John Titus, Jun^r, was borne the 12th of March, 1678. REHOBOTH.

Abigaill Sabin, daughter *the daughter* of Joseph Sabin, was borne the 16th August, 1678.

Jonathan Chaffey, son of Nathaniell Chaffey, was borne the 7th of Aprill, 1678.

Hannah Read, daughter of Daniell Read, was borne the 30th of June, 1678.

*Thomas Read, son of Thomas Read, was borne the 25th of March, 1678. [*75.]

Mary Sauage, the daughter of John Sauage, was borne the 5th of June, 1678.

Mary Wilmoth, daughter of Thomas Wilmoth, Jun^r, was borne the 29 of Decemb: 1678.

Judith Smith, the daughter of Daniell Smith, was borne the 7th February, 1678.

Elizabeth Fuller, the daughter of Jonathan Fuller, was borne the 12 of May, 1678.

Nathaniell Ide, the son of Nicholas Ide, Jun^r, was borne the 14th of November, 1678.

Nathaniell Ide, the son of Nicholas Ide, Jun^r, was borne the 14th of November, 1678.

Hannah Ormsbey, daughter of Tho^s Ormsbey, was borne the 23 of September: 1678.

Ephraim Whittacar, the *daughter* [son] of Richard Whittacar, was borne the 27 of January, 1678.

Zacheriah Read, the son of Moses Read, was borne the 25th of October, 1678.

Marriages.

Enacke Hunt married to Mary Paine, the 29th of October, 1678.

Sañiell Perry married to Mary Miller, the 12th of December, 1678.

John French married to Mary Palmer, the 27th of November, 1678.

Tho: Wilmoth, Sen^r, married to Rachell Read, the 27th of June, 1678.

Thomas Man married to Mary Wheaton, the 9th of Aprill, 1678.

Burialls.

The Reuerend M^r Noah Newman was buried the 18th of Aprill, 1678.

Julian Sutton buried the 4th of June, 1678.

John Kingsley buried the sixt of January, 1678.

Mary Kingsley buried the 29th of January, 1678.

John Sauage buried the 22nd of August, 1678.

Zacheriah Read, son of Moses Read, buried in January, 1678.

Transcribed out of the Records of Rehoboth,

P me, WILLIAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

PLYMOUTH.
[*76.]

**New Plymouth Register.*

JOSIAH COTTON, the son of Mr John Cotton, was borne the eight of January, 1679.

James Warren, the son of Richard Warren, was borne the 13th of January, anno 1679.

Hugh Cole was married January the 8th, 1654.

The Beirthes of the Children of Hugh Cole, now of Swansey, whoe was soñtimes inhabitant of the towne of Plymouth, in this jurisdiction of New Plymouth.

James Cole, the son of Hugh Cole, was borne in the yeer 1655, No- uember the 8th.

Hugh Cole, the son of Hugh Cole, was borne the 15th of March, 1658.

John Cole, the son of Hugh Cole, Senir, was borne the 16th of May, 1660.

Martha Cole, daughter of Hugh Cole, was borne the 14th of Aprill, 1662.

Anna Cole, the daughter of Hugh Cole, was borne on October the 14th, 1664.

Ruth Cole, the daughter of Hugh Cole, borne on the 17th of January, 1666.

Joseph Cole, the son of Hugh Cole, was born the 15th of May, 1668.

Patience Faunce, daughter of Thomas Faunce, was borne the seauenth of Nouember, 1673.

John, the son of Thomas Faunce, was borne the 16th day of Septem- ber, 1678.

Martha, the daughter of Thomas Faunce, was borne the 17th day of December, 1680.

REHOBOTH.
[*78.]

**1680. Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls in the Towne of Rehoboth, as followeth.*

Marriages.

SAMUELL PALMER married to Elizabeth Kingsley, 12th of January.
George Robinson married to Elizabeth Gaille, 12 of Nouember.

Jonathan Wilmouth married to Ester Peecke, the 29th of December.

Joseph Browne married to Hannah Fitch, the 10th of Nouember.

Joseph Rockett married to Mary Wilmouth, the 5 of January.

Births, 1680.

REHOBOTH.

Zacheriah Carpenter, son of Samuell Carpenter, born the first of July.

Margarett Sabin, daughter of William Sabin, was born the 10th of Aprill.

Jaell Peecke, the daughter of Samuell Peecke, was born the 14th of June.

Sarah Fuller, the daughter of Jonathan Fuller, was born the 23th of Aprill.

John Mason, son of Noah Mason, was born the 28th of November.

Nathaniel Shepherdson, son of Daniell Shepherdson, was born the 28 of October.

Nathaniell Read, son of Thomas Read, born the 30th of March.

Nathaniel Peecke, the son of John Peecke, born the sixt of July.

Rebeckah Smith, the daughter of Mr Daniell Smith, born the 20th of Aprill.

Jacob Ormsbey, the son of Thomas Ormsbey, was born the 13th of September.

Presillah Carpenter, the daughter of John Carpenter, was born the 20th of January.

Dorothy Wilmouth, the daughter of John Wilmouth, borne the 26th of August.

Samuel Titus, son of John Titus, Junir, born the 29 of July.

David Chaffey, the son of Nathaniell Chaffey, was born the 22nd of August.

Daniell Read, the son of Daniel Read, was born the 20th of January

Samuell Blandinge, the son of William Blandinge, was boere the 11th of Aprill.

Mehittable Perry, daughter of Samuell Perry, was born the 30th of Aprill.

Mary Man, daughter of Thomas Man, was born the 11th of January.

Mary Miller, the daughter of Robert Miller, was borne the 14th of June.

Martha Ormsbey, the daughter of John Ormsbey, was born the 7th of May.

Presilla Shaue, daughter of John Shaue, was boere the 22 of June.

Lydia Buckland, the daughter of Joseph Buckland, was borne the 5th of September.

Sarah Penfeild, the daughter of Thomas Penfeild, was born the 20th of February.

*Burialls att Rehoboth, 1680.

[*79.]

Jaell Peecke, the daughter of Samuell Peecke, buried July the 6th.

Elizabeth Cooper, the wife of Deacon Cooper, was buried the first of February.

REHOBOTH. Elizabeth Miller, the wife of John Miller, Seni^r, was buried the 18th of Aprill.

[*80.] *Lett none maruell att the promiscuous and disorderly setting downe of the names of such as are or may be married, or doe or may be born, or may dye; for they are sett as they were brought to mee, as disorderly as they are sett downe. If the Courts order had bin minded respecting this matter, they had bine otherwise placed then they are.

PLYMOUTH.

Plymouth Register.

JOHAN RICKARD, the son of John Rickard, Juni^r, was born on the 26 day of February, 1679.

Hugh Cole, Seni^r, was married in January the 8th, 1654.

James Cole was born in the yeer 1655, Nouember the third.

Hugh Cole, Juni^r, was born in the yeer 1658, the 8th of March.

John Cole was borne in the yeer 1660, the 15 of May.

Martha Cole was borne in the yeer 1662, the 16 of Aprill.

Annah Cole was borne in the yeer 1664, the 14 of October.

Ruth Cole was borne in the yeer 1666, the 8th of January.

Patience Faunce, the daughter of Thomas Faunce, was borne the 7th of Nouember, 1673.

John Faunce, the son of Thomas Faunce, was borne the 16th of September, 1678.

Martha Faunce, the daughter of Thomas Faunce, was borne the 17th of December, 1680.

Hannah, the daughter of Gorge Morton, was borne the 27th of Nouember, 1668.

Mannasses, the son of Gorge Morton, was borne the third of February, 1668.

Ephraim Morton, son of Gorge Morton, was borne the 12th of Aprill, 1670.

Joannah, the daughter of Gorge Morton, was borne the 27th of June, 1673.

Ruth Morton, the daughter of Gorge Morton, was borne the 20th of December, 1676.

PLYMOUTH.

Gorge Morton, son of Gorg^e Morton, was borne the 8th of July, 1678.

Timothy Morton, the son of Gorge Morton, was born the 12th of March, 1681.

James Cobb, the son of John Cobb, was born the 20th of July, 1682.

Mary, the daughter of John Rickard, son of Gyles Rickard, was borne the 27th of October, 1677.

Lydia, the daughter of John Rickard, son of Gyles Rickard, was born the 12 of December, 1679.

John, the son of John Rickard, the son of Gyles Rickard, was born the 29 of December, 1681.

John, the son of Francis Curtice, was born the 26 of July, 1673.

Benjamin, the son of Francis Curtice, was born the 11th of August, 1675.

Francis, the son of Francis Curtice, was borne about the middle of Aprill, 1679.

*‡William Hoskins, the son of Wiltam Hoskins, was borne the 30th of June, 1681.‡ [*81.]

Elizabeth, the daughter of Francis Curtice, was borne the fifteenth day of June, 1681.

Elisha Curtice, son of Francis Curtice, was borne in March, 1683.

James, the son of Richard Warren, was born in January, 1682.

Samuell Warren, the son of Richard Warren, was borne the seauenth of March, 1683.

Samuell Gaurdiner was married to Susannah Shelley, the 20th of December, 1682.

Samuell Gardiner, the son of Samuell Gardiner, was born the 27 of September, 1683.

Merceye, the daughter of John Rickard, the son of John Rickard, deceased, was borne the 12th of February, 1682.

John Rickard, the son of John Rickard, deceased, was born the 12th of February, 1684.

[The following entries are in an unknown chirography.]

Zechariah Eedey, y^e son of Zachariah Eedy, born Aprill y^e 10th, 1664.

John, the son of Zachariah Eedey, was borne the 10th of October, 1666.

Samuel Eedy, the sone of Zachariah Eedey, Sen^r, late of Plimouth, was borne the 3^d day of June, anno 1673.

Ebenzer, the son of said Zachariah, was borne the 8th of Febr^y, 1675.

Caleb, the son of s^d Zachariah, was borne the 21 of Septemb^r, 1678.

Joshua, the son of s^d Zachariah, was borne the 21th of February, 1680.

Obadiah, the son of s^d Zachariah, was borne the 2^d day of Septemb^r, 1683.

PLYMOUTH. Alice, the daughter of Zachariah Eedey, Jun^r, was borne y^e 28th of Novemb^r, 1684.

Elinor, the daughter of s^d Zachariah Eedy, Jun^r, was borne y^e 16th day of May, anno 1686.

[The records follow in the handwriting of Secretary Morton.]

REHOBOTH. **The Marriages, Birthes, and Burialls in the Towne of Rehoboth,*
[*83.] *in the Yeare 1681.*

Marriages.

THOMAS KENRICKE married to Marye Perrey, the 17th of June, 1681.
Samuell Walker married to Martha Iyde, the 11th of November, 1681.
Daniell Thurston married to Hannah Miller, the 16th of December, 1681.
Joseph Brooman married to Sarah Sauage, the 29 of Septem^r, 1681.
John Martin married to Marye Billington, the 27 of June, 1681.

Beirthes.

Ames Angeir, son of the Reuerend M^r Samucll Anger, was borne the 29 of June, 1681.

Elizabeth Paine, the daughter of M^r Nathaniel Paine, was born the sixt of Nouem^r, 1681.

Ephraim Carpenter, the son of Wiltam Carpenter, was borne the 25 of Aprill, 1681.

Rebecka Pecke, the daughter of Samucll Pecke, was borne the 22^{con^d} of October, 1681.

Mary Fuller, the daughter of Jonathan Fuller, was borne the first of October, 1681.

Joannah Abell, the daughter of Preserued Abell, was born the 11th of January, 1681.

Peter Hunt, the son of Enocke Hunt, was borne the 22 of Septemb^r, 1681.

Mehittabell Wilmouth, the daughter of Thomas Wilmouth, was borne the 4th of March, 1681.

Mehittabell Wheaton, the daughter of Jeremiah Wheaton, was borne the 22^{con^d} of Aprill, 1681.

Hannā Graunt, the daughter of Thomas Graunt, was borne the 4th of Aprill, 1681.

Thankfull Bullocke, the daughter of Samuell Bullocke, was borne 1681. REHOBOTH.
 John French, the son of John French, was borne the 13 of Aprill, 1681.
 Rachell Johnson, the daughter of John Johnson, was born the 23 of
 December, 1681.

Experience Sabine, the daughter of Joseph Sabine, was borne the 14 of
 March, 1681.

Elizabeth Perren, the daughter of Abraham Perren, was born the 3^l of
 December, 1681.

Zacheriah Read, the son of Moses Read, was borne the 20th of Octo-
 ber, 1681.

Jacob Iyde, the son of Nicholas Iyde, was borne the 4th of July, 1681.

*Ester Wilmoth, the daughter of Jonathan Wilmoth, was borne the
 28th of Nouember, 1681. [*84.]

John Robinson, the son of Gorge Robinson, was born the fift of Sep-
 tem̃, 1681.

Joseph Browne, the son of Joseph Browne, was borne the 21 of No-
 uember, 1681.

Hannah Browne, the daughter of Joseph Browne, was borne the 21 of
 Nouember, 1682. . . . 1681.

Richard Euens, the son of Richard Euens, was born the 10th of Au-
 gust, 1681.

Elizabeth Bosworth, daughter of Joseph Bosworth, was born the 17th
 of Nouember, 1681.

Mary Titus, the daughter of Sylas Titus, was born the 30 of March, 1681.

Jane Woodcocke, the daughter of Deborah Woodcocke, was borne the
 11th of March, 1681.

Burialls att Rehoboth.

Experience Sabin, the daughter of Joseph Sabine, buried the 13th of
 May, 1681.

Peter Hunt, the son of Enocke Hunt, buried the 12th of October, 1681.

Amos Carpenter, the son of John Carpenter, was buried the sixt of
 July, 1681.

Judith Pecke, the daughter of Samuell Pecke, buried the 20th of Feb-
 ruary, 1681.

Transcribed out of the Towne Records,

P WILLIAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

РЕПОРОТИ. *The Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls in the Towne of Rehoboth,
Anno 1682.*

Beirthes.

HANNAH ANGIER, the daughter of M^r Samucll Angier, was borne the 10th of August, 1682.

Abraham Carpenter, the son of Samucll Carpenter, was borne the 20th of September, 1682.

Noah Whittacar, the son of Richard Whittacar, was borne the 31 of January, 1682.

Jacob Ormsbey, the son of John Ormsbey, the 16th of March, 1682.

Elizabeth Hunt, the daughter of Enoch Hunt, was borne the 2^ond of October, 1682.

Hannah Read, the daughter of Thomas Read, was borne the 12th of Aprill, 1682.

Daniell Perren, the son of John Perren, was borne the 18th of March, 1682.

Bethya Ormsbey, the daughter of Thomas Ormsbey, was borne the 15th of Aprill, 1682.

[*85.] *Sarah Willmoth, the daughter of John Willmouth, was borne the 21 of December, 1682.

John Redway, the son of John Redway, was borne the 10th September, 1682.

Hannah Titus, the daughter of John Titus, Jun^r, was borne the 10th of Nouember, 1682.

Joseph Saben, the son of Joseph Saben, was borne the 18th of Nouember, 1682.

Jaciell Perrey, the son of Samucll Perrey, was borne the sixt of May, 1682.

Anne Shaw, the daughter of John Shaw, was borne the fifteenth of March, 1682.

Elizabeth Butterworth, the daughter of John Butterworth, was borne the 15th of January, 1682.

John Palmer, the son of Samucll Palmer, borne the 25 of March, 1682.

Jasiell Kennericke, the son of Thomas Kennericke, borne the 23 of March, 1682.

John Martin, the son of John Martin, was borne the 10th of June, 1682.

Elizabeth Paine, the daughter of John Paine, was borne the 12th of July, 1682.

Samuell Walker, the son of Samuell Walker, was borne the 11th of REHOBOTH. Nouember, 1682.

Experience Brayman, the daughter of Joseph Brayman, was born the 10th of Nouember, 1682.

Jonath Johnson, son of John Johnson, was borne the 20th of February, 1682.

Mary Mason, the daughter of Noah Mason, was borne the 12th of December, 1682.

John Read, the son of Daniell Read, was borne the 25th of February, 1682.

David Graunt, the son of Thomas Graunt, was born the 2^{cond} of February, 1682.

Marriages.

Samuell Mason married to Elizabeth Miller, the second of March, 1682.

Samuell Miller married to Ester Bowin, the 20th of July, 1682.

John Thompson married to Sarah Smith, the 19th of Septeñ, 1682.

[Burials.]

*Samuell Carpenter, Seni^r, buried the 20th of February, 1682. [*86.]

Rebeckah Peecke, the daughter of Samuell Peecke, buried the 2^{cond} of Nouember, 1682.

Anthony Perrey, buried the first day of March, 1682-83.

John Read, the son of Daniel Read, buried the first of March, 16⁸³.

Rachell Johnson, the daughter of John Johnson, buried in Aprill, 1682.

Transcribed out of Towne of Rehoboth there Records,

P me, WILLAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

Taunton Register followeth, vid: of all such as were brought to the TAUNTON.
Clarke.

DEBORAH SMITH, the daughter of John Smith, was borne the 7th of March, 1676.

Hannah Smith, the daughter of John Smith, was borne the 22 of March, 1678.

John Smith, the son of John Smith, was borne the sixt of December, 1680.

TAUNTON. John Lincon, the son of Samuell Lincon, was born the 15 of September, 1679.

Lydia Leanard, the daughter of James Leanard, was borne the 10th of March, 1679.

Stephen Leanard, the son of James Leanard, borne the 14th of December, 1680.

Joseph Caswell, the son of Stephen Caswell, borne the 18 of May, 1678.

Ephraim White, the son of Nicholas White, was borne the 8th of February, 1678.

Dorcas White, the daughter of Nicholas White, borne the 24th of September, 1680.

Thomas Gilbert, the son of Thomas Gilbert, was borne the 11th of July, 1681.

Israell Woodward, the son of John Woodward, was borne the 30th of July, 1681.

Sarah Hoskins, the daughter of William Hoskins, was borne the 31 of August, 1679.

[*87.] *Willam Hoskins, the son of Williams Hoskins, was borne the 30th of June, 1681.

John White, the son of John White, was borne the 16 of August, 1681.

Mary Leanard, the daughter of Joseph Leanard, was borne the second of October, 1680.

Thomas Maycomber, the son of John Maycomber, was borne the 30th of Aprill, 1679.

William Witherell, Junir, married to Elizabeth Newland, the 14th of March, 1681.

Nathaniel Hoare married to Sarah Wilbore, the 2^{cond} of February, 1681.

SWANSLY.

Swansey Register.

MARGARETT, the daughter of James Browne, Junir, was borne the 28 of June, 1682.

Ruth, the daughter of Thomas Thurbur, was borne the 16th of July, 1682.

Jotham, son of Benjamin Carpenter, was borne the first of June, 1682.

Dorithy, the daughter of Joseph Challey, was born Septem̃ the 4th, 1682.

Hezekiah Bowin, son of Obadiah Bowin, Junir, was borne Nouember the 19, 1682.

Zacheryah Eedey, son of Caleb Eedey, was borne January the 28, 1682. SWANSEY.

Mr John Myles, pastour of the church of Swansea, deceased February the third, 1682.

Zacheryah Eedey, son of Caleb Eedey, died February the 26, 1682.

This is a true copy or accompt as aboue expressed and written by

WILLIAM INGRAHAM,
Towne Clarke of Swansea.

**.A List of the Names of all the Children that have bin brought in to the Register that have bine born in the Yeare 1675.* SANDWICH. [*88.]

LLDAD TUPPER, the son of Thomas Tupper, was borne the last day of May, anno Doñ 1675.

Elizabeth psuall, the daughter of James Pursuall, was born the 10th of Septem̄, anno Doñ 1675.

Mercy Harper, the daughter of Robert Harper, was born the 12th of June, anno Domini 1675.

Bethiah Nye, the dauḡter of Ebenezer Nye, was borne the 5th of October, anno Doñ 1675.

Bethyah Gibbs, the dauḡter of Thomas Gibbs, Junier, was borne the 10th of December, anno Doñ 1675.

Sandwich Register of Marriages in Sandwich in the Yeer 1675.

Elisha Bourne and Patience Skiffe were married the 26 of October, 1675.

Taunton Marriages and Burialls that were brought in as followeth. TAUNTON.

GORGE HALL, the son of Samuell Hall, born the 25 of January, 1680.
Joann Shone, the daughter of Mr Gorge, was born the 28 of Septem̄, 1678.

John Briggs, the son, born the 19 of March, 1680.

Sarah Briggs, the wife of William Briggs, died the 20 of March, 1680.

Nathaniell Talbut, the son of Jared Talbutt, born the 21 of February, 1679.

TAVSTOS.

Benjamin Briggs, the son of Richard Briggs, born the 15th Septem̄, 1677.

Joseph Staple, the son of Joseph Staple, born the 12th March, 1680.

Nathaniel Steuens, the son of Richard Steuens, born the 30 July, 1680.

Mercy Cobb, the daughter of Augustine Cobb, bōne the 12th of August, 1680.

Sussannah Smith, the daughter of Andrew Smith, borne the 2 of November, 1680.

Sarah and Mary Gilbert, the daughters of Thomas Gilbert, born the 11th of August, 1679.

Sarah Leonard, the daughter of Benjamin Leonard, borne the 21 of May, 1680.

Israell Thrasher, the son of Christopher Thrasher, born the 15th of Septem̄, 1648.

Israell Thrasher married to Mary Caswell, the 15th Aug', 1676.

Mary Thrasher, the daughter of Israell Thrasher, born the 7 of August, 1677.

Henery Hodgis married to Hester Gallop, the 17 of December, 1674.

Mary Hodgis, the daughter of Henery Hodgis, born the 3^d of February, 1675.

Ester Hodgis, the daughter of Henery Hodgis, born the 17 of February, 1677.

William Hodgis, the son of Henery Hodgis, born the 18 of March, 1680.

Samuell Pitts married to Sarah Bobitt, the 25 of March, 1680.

Samuell Ryder married to Lydia Tilden, of Plymouth, the 14 of June, in Taunton, by James Walker, Senr, 1680.

Benjamin Deane married to Sarah Williams, the sixt of January, 1680.

Thomas French, the son of Joseph French, born the 12 of Decem̄, 1680.

Thomas French, the son of Joseph French, buried the 29 of December, 1680.

Mary Leonard, the daughter of Joseph Leonard, born the 2 of October, 1680.

Taunton, the 28th of February, 1680.

Attest by SHADRACH WILBORE, Towne Clarke.

[*89.]

*Joseph Bundy, the son of John Bundy, born the 1 of January, 1679.

Sarah Hall, the *son* [daughter] of Samuell Hall, Senr, the 2nd of March, 1679.

John Edey married to Sussannah Padducke, of Dartmouth, the 12th of November, 1665.

Mary Eedy born the 14th of March, 1666 or 67.

John Eedy was born the 19th of January, 1670.

Susannah Eedy, the wife of John Eedy, died the 14 of March, 1670.

John Eedy married to Deliviance Owin, of Braintree, the first of May, 1672.

Marcy, the daughter of John Eedy, borne the fift of July, 1673.

Hannah Eedy, borne the 5 of July, 1676.

Ebenezer Eedy, the son of John Eedy, born the 16 of May, 1679.

Abigail Richmond, the daughter of John Richmond, born the 26 of February, 1678.

Hezekiah Hoare, the son of Hezekiah Hoare, was borne the 10 of November, 1678.

Joseph Williams, the son of Joseph Williams, born the 13 February, 1678.

Bethya Cobb, the daughter of Augustine Cobb, born the 5th of April, 1678.

Nathaniel Woodworth, the son of John Woodworth, was born the 31 of July, 1679.

Isacke Negus married to Hannah Andrewes, the 7th of April, 1679.

Robert Crosman, Jun^r, married to Hannah Brooks, the 21 of July, 1679.

Benjamin Leonard married to Sarah Thrasher, 15 January, 1678.

Hannah Stoton, the daughter of Nicolas Stoton, born the 4 of July, 1679.

Joseph Wood married to Hester Walker, January the first, 1679.

Richard Godfrey, Jun^r, married to Mary Richmond, 1 January, 1679.

Esra Dean married to Bethyah Edson, of Bridgwater, 17 Decem^r, 1678.

Bethya Dean, the daughter of Esra Dean, born the 14 of October, 1679.

Bethya Dean, daughter of Esra Deane, died 27 of November, 1679.

John White married to Hannah Smith, 24 of February, 1679.

Attested by SHADRACH WILBORE, Town Clarke.

To the honored Court att Plymouth, the first Tusay in March. Heer followe'h the Names of the Beirth, Marriages, & Deathes that have bin in Taunton in the Year past; all that are brought in to mee, but many doe neglect to bring them to mee to be recorded.

JONAH AUSTIN, Sen^r, died the 30 day of July, 1683.

Benjamin Wilbore, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, born the 23 of July, 1683.

Henery Hoskins, the son of William Hoskins, born the 13 of March, 1683.

TAUNTON. Benjamine Leonard, the son of Benjamine Leonard, born 25 January, 1683.
 Seth Dean, the son of Esra Dean, born the third day of June, 1683.
 William Maycomber, the son of John Maycomber, born the 31 of January, 1683.

Hugh Brigg, of Taunton, married to Martha Euerson, of Plymouth, the first day of March, 1683.

Taunton, the third of March, 1683.

Attest by SHADRACH WILBORE, Towne Clarke.

SWANSEY.
 [*90.]

**Swanseys Register of Marriages, Beirthes, and Burials.*

JOHN CRABTREE was married to Mary, his wife, the 1st of November, 1683.

Thomas Birch was married to Bathshebah Sanford, the 24 of January, 1683.

Zacheriah Ecdcy, Jun^r, was married to Mercye Baker, the 13th of February, 1683.

An Account of Beirthes.

Mercye, the daughter of William Haward, and Sarah, his wife, was born January 30, 1680.

Joanna, the daughter of John Martin, and Joan, his wife, was born the 15 of February, 1682-83.

John, the son of Nathaniel Togood, and Elizabeth, his wife, was borne the 20th of Aprill, 1679.

Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel Togood, and Elizabeth, his wife, was born the 25 of July, 1682.

Elizabeth, the daughter of John Thurber, and Mary, his wife, was born the 24th of August, 1678.

Rachell, the daughter of John Thurber, and Mary, his wife, was born the 5th of March, 1682-83.

Jeremiah, the son Jarr^t Ingraham, and Rebecka, his wife, was born the 12th of July, 1683.

Benjamin, the son of John Medbery, and Sarah, his wife, was born the 5th of March, 1682.

Sarah, the daughter of Humphery Tiffeny, and Elizabeth, his wife, was born the sixt of July, 1683.

William, the son of John West, and Mehitabel, his wife, was born the 11th of September, 1683. SWANSEY.

Mary, the daughter of John Thurbery, and Mary, his wife, was born July the 10th, 1674.

Thomas, the son of John Thurbery, and Mary, his wife, was borne the 24th of November, 1676.

Abigail, the daughter of Thomas Thurbē, & of Ruth, his wife, was born the last day of October, 1683.

Bethyah, the daughter of Israell Peecke, and Bethyah, his wife, was born the second of January, 1683.

Mary, the daughter of John Crabtre, and Mary, his deceased wife, was born the 25th day of May, 1683.

Richard, son of Richard Johnson, and Elizabeth, his wife, was born the 21 of January, 1683.

Samuell, the son of Samuell Wheaton, and Elizabeth, his wife, was born the 21 day of July, 1683.

Jeremiah, the son of Jeremiah Child, and Martha, his wife, was born the second of Septem̄, 1683.

An Account of Burials.

Mary Crabtre, wife of John Crabtree, deceased the 31 of May, 1683.

Nathaniel Lewis, deceased the 13th of October, 1683.

Samuell Wheaton, Seni^r, deceased the 2nd of February, 1683.

WILLIAM INGRAHAM,

Clarke of the Towne of Swansea.

**Taunton Register of the Marriages, Births, and Burials that were brought in to mee at Taunton.* TAUNTON.
[*91.]

MISTRIS ALLICE PAINE died the 5th of December, 1682.

Edward Bundy, the son of John Bundy, born the 13th of August, 1681.

Mistris Margery Peacocke, the mother of M^r Gorge Shone, buried the 17 day of Aprill, in the year 1680.

Edward Shoue, the son of ^ Shoue, born in October, 1680.

Eliezer Eedy, the son of John Eedy, born the 16 of October, 1671.

Yett Mercye Shoue, the daughter of Gorge, born the 7 of November, 1682.

TAUNTON.

Eliczer Eedy, the son of John Eedy, born the 16th of October, 1671.
 Israel Fisher, the son of Damell Fisher, born the 27 of March, 1680.
 Nathaniel Fisher, the son of Daniell Fisher, was born the 9th of February, 1681.
 Hannah Staples, the daughter of Joseph Staples, born the 17th of May, 1682.
 Jeremiah Ormsbey, the son of Thomas Ormsbey, born the 25 Nouẽm, 1672.
 Andrew Smith, the son of Andrew Smith, born the 2^{con} of Aprill, 1683.
 Esra Dean, the son of Esra Dean, born the 14 of October, 1680.
 Samucll Dean, the son of Esra Dean, born the 11th of Aprill, 1681.
 Samucll Dean, the son of Esra ^, died the 16 of February, 1682.
 Hannah White, the daughter of John White, born the 19th of Aprill, 1683.
 Charity Hodges, the daughter of Henery Hodgis, born the 5 of Aprill, 1682.
 Ebenezer French, the son of Joseph French, born the 27 of June, 1682.
 Edward Cetill married to Susanna Godfree, the 10th of July, 1682.
 Mary Cettle, the daughter of Edward Cettle, born the fift of Aprill, 1683.
 Anthony Newland, son of Jeremiah Newẽ, born the first of August, 1657.
 Anthony Newland married to Easter Austin, the 16 of December, 1682.
 Abigaill Hoar, the daughter of Nathaniel Hore, born the 2 of Nouẽm, 1682.
 Walther Mery married to Martha Cotterell, the 17th of February, 1682.
 James Reed married to Susaõna Richmon, the 18th of Aprill, 1683.

Attest by SHADRACH WILBORE, Town Clarke.

Taunton, the 5th of June, 1683.

РЕНОБОТН. **The Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls, in the Towne of Rehoboth,*
 [*92.] *Anno 1679.*

Beirthes, Anno 1679.

MARY SABIN, daughter of Samucll Sabin, born the 4 of March.
 Mary Hunt, daughter of Enoch Hunt, born the 7th of Septeẽm.
 John Butterworth, son of John Butterworth, boř the 7th of May.
 Noah Perram, son of John Perram, born the 24 of December.
 Eliphilett Carpenter, son of John Carpenter, born the 17th of April.
 Hannah French, the son [daughter] of John French, born the 19 of October.
 Rebeckah Johnson, daughter to John Johnson, born the 17th of November.
 Sarah & Rebeckah, daughters of Abraham Perram, born the 11th of October.

Rachell Man, daughter of Thomas Man, born the 15th of Aprill.
Bethya Reed, daughter of Moses Reed, born the 2^{cond} of Nouember.

REHOBOTH.

Anno 1679. Marriages.

M^r Thomas Medselfe married to Mistris Ann Paine, 2 of December.
Thomas Cushman married to Abigaill Fuller, the 16th of October.

Anno 1679. Burialls.

M^r Stephen Paine, Seni^r, buried the 21 of August.
Decon Philip Walker, the 21 of August.
Rebeckah, the daughter of Abraham Perram, buried the 14 of October.
Eldad Kingsley buried the 30 of August.

Transcribed out of the Towne Records, by mee,

WILLIAM CARPENTER, Towne Clarke of Rehoboth.

The Records of the Beirth, Marriages, and Burialls.

Beirthes.

NATHANIEL WEATON, son of Jeremiah Wheaton, born the sixt of
March.

Abigaill Peecke, daughter of John Peecke, born the 12 of March.

Experience Chaffey, the daughter of Nathaniel Chaffey, born the 24
of March.

Martha Iyde, daughter of Nicholas Iyde, Junier, borne the 18 of March.

Bethya Man, daughter of Thomas Man, born the 12th of March.

Elisha Peecke, son of Leifit Nicholas Peecke, born the 4th of Aprill.

Noah Fuller, son of Jonathan Fuller, born the 12th of February.

Nathaniell Peren, the son of John Peren, born the 9th of February.

Obadia Blanding, son of William Blanding, born the 14th of Aprill.

Samuell Robinson, son of Gorge Robinson, Jun^r, born the 16 of Nouember.

Jabez Browne, son of Joseph Browne, born the 30th of December.

John Penfeild, son of Samuell Penfeild, born the 30th of May.

Sillas Titus, the son of Silas Titus, bourn the 12 of August.

*Samuell and John Palmer, sonnes of Samuell Palmer, borne the 4th of
January. [*93.]

Joseph Bosworth, son of Joseph Bosworth, borne the 27 of September.

REHOBOTH.

Robert Marten, son of John Marten, born the 9th of September.

Samuell Mason, son of Samuel Mason, born the 9 of June.

Enos Hunt, son of Enoch Hunt, born the 28 of January.

Peter Hunt, son of John Hunt, borne the 7th of February.

Anne Willmouth, daughter of Thomas Willmouth, Jun^r, born the 22 of August.

Mary Rockett, the daughter of Joseph Rockett, deceased, borne the 14th of December.

Dorethy Carpenter, daughter of John Carpenter, born the 9 of February.

Katheren Allin, the daughter of Isacke Allin, born the 18 of January.

Sarah Thurston, dau^gter of Daniell Turston, deceased, born the 2^{cond} of January.

Rebeckah Reed, daughter of Moses Reed, born the 14th of Stember.

Mary Kendrick, dau^gter of Thomas Kenericke, born the 2^{cond} of January.

Ester Miller, dau^gter of Samuell Miller, born the 4th of Aprill.

Rebeckah Wilmoth, dau^gter of Jonathan Wilmouth, borne the 30 of August.

Marriages.

Nathaniel Pery married to Sarah Carpenter, the 17th of May.

Samuell Tharsher, of Taunton, married to Bethya Brookes, of Rehoboth, the 4th of December.

Benjamin Onion, of Deadham, married to Deborah Woodcocke, of Rehoboth, the 24th of May.

Samuel Carpenter married to Patience Iyde, the 8th of January.

Richard Bowine marryed to Mary Titus, the 9th of January.

David Freeman, of Rehoboth, married to Margaret Ingraham, of Swansyc, the 4th of Aprill.

James Welch, of Swanscy, married to Mercye Sabin, of Rehoboth, the 9 of Nouember.

Burialls.

Elizabeth Hunt, the daughter of Enocke Hunt, buried the 29 of March.

Joseph Sabine, son of Joseph Sabin, buried the 8th of May.

John Palmer, the son of Samuell Palmer, buried the 15th of July.

Joseph Rocked buried the 21 of July.

William Buckland buried the first of Septem^r.

John Palmer, son of Samuel Palmer, buried the 5th of January.

Nathaniell Peren, the son of John Peren, buried the 24th of February.

Ephraim Hawner buried the 27 of August.

By mee, WILLIAM CARPENTER, Sen^r, Towne Clarke.

[In an unknown handwriting.]

**Marshfeild, An^o 1687.*

MARSHFIELD.

[*94.]

JOHN BESBEY and Joanna Brookes were marreyed September the 13th, 1687.

Martha, the daughter of John Besbey, was borne October y^e 13th, 1688.

John, y^e son of John Besbey, was borne September 15, 1690.

Elijah, the son of John Besbey, was borne the 29th of January, 169½.

Mary, y^e daughter of John Besbey, was borne March y^e 28th, 1693.

Moses, the son of John Besbey, was borne October 20th, 1695.

Elisha, the son of John Besbey, was borne the third of May, 1698.

[The following entries are in a handwriting of a more modern date, and are crossed out in the original volume. The persons mentioned were of the town of Plymouth.]

Josiah Cotton & Hannah Sturtevant were married at Plymth, by M^r PLYMOUTH.
Eph^m Little, January 8th, 170½.

The Birth of y^r Children.

Hannah Cotton, y^r daughter, born Ap^l 3, 1709.

Mary Cotton, y^r daughter, born August 14, 1710.

John Cotton, y^r son, born April 5, 1712.

Bethiah Cotton, y^r daughter, born June 8, 1714.

Theophilus Cotton, y^r son, born March 31, 1716.

Luey Cotton, y^r daughter, born February 19th, 17½.

Josiah Cotton, y^r son, was born January 19th, 17½.

TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

PLYMOUTH RECORDS.

TREASURY ACCOUNTS OF THE COLONY OF NEW PLYMOUTH IN NEW ENGLAND.

[The following pages include that portion of the Plymouth Colony Records generally known as the Treasurer's Accounts. The original manuscript volume contains about one hundred and twelve pages, a large portion of the writing being on one side of the paper only. Originally it comprised the third part of the volume in which were recorded a portion of the Laws, the Indian Deeds, the Treasurer's Accounts, and the fourth volume of Court Orders. The first record is that of the tenth of June, 1658, and the last, that of the fifth of June, 1686, the whole covering a period of twenty-eight years. The writing is by various hands.]

* **C**APT: JOSIAS WINSLOW, Leiftenant Thomas Southworth, M^r Edmond Hawes, and Josias Cooke, being ordered to take an account of the Tresurer this 10th of June, 1658.

1658.
10 June.
[*1.]

It, the Tresurer is debter by money of the countrey, alreddy received,	} 79: 16: 00
It, by fines not yett levied,	30: 06: 00
It, p ^r more, four barrells of oyle,	08: 00: 00
It, by money due on Kenebecke, it the yeare 1656,	04: 07: 03
It, more, for one yeare and an halfe rent now dew,	052: 10: 00
In totall due,	174: 19: 06

We haue not heerin meddled with fines about the oath of fidelitie, nor any fines condemned by this p^sent Court, held June the fift, 1658. Att which Court, Rob^t Harper, Ralph Allin, Seni^r, John Allin, Thomas Greenfeild, Edward Perrey, Richard Kerbey, Juni^r, Wiltam Allin, Thomas Vre, Wiltam Gifford, Mathew Allin, Daniell Wing, Francis Allin, and John Jenkins, all of Sandwich, for refusing to take the oath of fidelitie, fined euery of them the some of £10, in all, 130: 00: 00

1658.

10 June.

George Webb, for refusing to take the oath of fidelitic with- } 05 : 00 : 00
 in the time prefixed, fined, }

The said Gorge Webb engaging to depart the goũment, in case hee see
 doe, the other five pound is remitted.

Gořg Allin, takinge the matter about the oath into considerař, is like-
 wise for p̄sent not required to pay the one halfe of his fine, which is five
 pound; neverthelese, for his refusing to take the said ořth within the time
 p̄fixed in the order, is fined, 05 : 00 : 00

Anthony Loe, of Warwick, for selling a pistoll to an In- } 03 : 00 : 00
 dian, was fined the sume of }

Moses Rowley and Robert Parker, for striking each other, } 00 : 03 : 04
 fined each, }

[*2.]

*The Tresurer is p̄ contra credit by severall disburřments, 69 : 10 : 11

By debts now owing.

Imp̄r, to the Gouř, by the appointment of the countrey, . . 10 : 00 : 00
 To Mr John Howland, 01 : 00 : 00
 To the marshall, 02 : 00 : 00
 To Mistris Bradford, 15 : 01 : 04
 To Capř Winslow, 04 : 10 : 00
 To Mr Constant Southworth, 04 : 00 : 00
 To Mr John Barnes, 04 : 07 : 06

 40 : 18 : 10

It̄, more to bee allowed to him for his two yeares service, . . 12 : 00 : 00

 52 : 18 : 10

 69 : 10 : 11

The totall of the Tresurers credit, 122 : 09 : 09

Rest to the countrey on ballence due from the

Tresurer, 52 : 09 : 06

It̄, by mistake in one barrell of oyle, lesse . . 02 : 00 : 00

This is a trew account, errors excepted.

The countrey haue allowed more to the Tresurer, 04 : 00 : 00

Soe that now remaines due to the countrey, 46 : 09 : 06

All the Court held at Plymouth the 29th of September, 1658.

1658.

29 September.

THE Court of Majestrates and Deputies ordered a smale gratuity of ten pounds unto Major Josias Winslow, in some pte of consideration of some emergent charges that hee should bee att in journeyes and otherwise, for the discharge of his said cheife milletary office in this jurisdiction.

**All the Court holden att Plymouth the 3^d of December, 1658.*

3 December.

[*3.]

THOMAS GREENFEILD, for striking of Gerç Barlow, the marshall of Sandwich, &c, in the execution of his office, fined three pounds.

Thomas Greenfeld, Daniell Wing, and Richard Kerbey, Junir, for refusing to aid the said marshall in the execution of his office, fined each twenty shillings.

Wiltam Newland, for being att the meeting of those called Quakers eighteen times, fined nine pounds; and for his wife being att the said meetings twenty times, fined ten pounds; and for entertaiming of John Copeland, and another of those called Quakers, fined five pounds.

All the Generall Court holden att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the first of March, 1658.

1658-9.

1 March.

JOHAN SMITH, JUNIR, of Plymouth, Goodwife Howland, the wife of Henery Howland, Zoeth Howland and his wife, John Soule and Goodwife Soule, the wife of Gorge Soule, of Duxburrow, Arther Howland and his wife, of Marshfeild, M^{rs} Cudworth, Goodwife Coleman, Wiltam Parker, and his wife, of Scituate, haueing bine p'sented for frequently absenting themselves from the publicke worship of God, were sentanced by the Court to pay, according to order of Court, each ten shillings, to the collonies vs.

Richard Beare, for laciuiouse and filthy practices, was adjudg^d by the Court worthy of corporall punishment answarable to his demerrits; notwithstanding

1658-9. standing, vpon some speciall considerations, hee was sentenced by the Court
 1 March. to pay a fine of five pounds to the vse of the collonie.

William Newland, for his contempt of the Courts order, in neglecting to bring his two daughters to the Court, to answere for thaire mis-carriages toward the marshall Barlow in the execution of his office, the said William Newland is fined the same of forty shillings, twenty shillings wherof hee is to pay to the said Barlow, the other twenty to the Treasurer.

And the said William Newland, for telling of a lye in the Court, fined ten shillings.

1659.

**The Fines of Jue Court, 1659.*

For the refusing to take the oath of fidelitie.

June.

[*4.]

	l	s	d
E DWARD PERREY,	05	00	00
John Newland,	05	00	00
Ralph Allin, Senit,	05	00	00
William Gifford,	05	00	00
William Allin,	05	00	00
Mathew Allin,	05	00	00
John Allin,	05	00	00
Thō Ewer,	05	00	00
Rich Kerbey, Junit,	05	00	00
Rob Harper,	05	00	00
John Jenkins,	05	00	00
Gorg Allin,	05	00	00

For being drunke.

Daniell Moekenney, fined,	00	05	00
Jeremiah Newland, for being drunke,	00	05	00
Joseph Burgis, for taking away a beast attached for the country, fined,	01	00	00
Henry Dillingham, fined,	02	10	00
‡Experience Michell, fined, ‡	02	10	00

Remitted by the Court.

The Fines of October Court, 1659.

1659.

October.

	ll	s	d
E DWARD PERREY,	05	00	00
John Newland,	05	00	00
Ralph Allin,	05	00	00
William Allin,	05	00	00
Mathew Allin,	05	00	00
Gorge Allin,	05	00	00
Joseph Allin,	05	00	00
Daniell Winge,	05	00	00
‡Tho Ewer, ‡	05	00	00
Rob Harper,	05	00	00
John Jenkins,	05	00	00
William Gifford,	05		
Tho Pope,	00	10	00
Tho Butler,	02	10	00
Rich Kerbey, Junr,	05	00	00
Steuon Winge,	01	00	00
Edward Perrey,	01	00	00
Tho Burgis, Junr,	00	10	00
Edmond Freeman, Junr,	00	10	00
Tho Lucas,	00	10	00
Joseph Billington,	00	05	00

Tho Butler was fined ten shillings att March, 1658, which I can not vnderstand was taken into the former account.

**Att the Court held att Plymouth the seauenth of March, 1659.*

1659-60.

	ll	s	d
T HŌ LUCAS was fined,	01	10	00
Tho Sauory,	00	05	00

7 March.
[*5.]

Att this Court, Hailstones fine was remitted, and likewise Experience Michell his fine.

1660.

All the Court holden att Plymouth the first of May, 1660.

1 May.

H ENERY HOWLAND was fined,	07 : 00 : 00
John Smith, the younger, of Plymouth,	02 : 00 : 00

8 June.

All the Court held att Plymouth the 8th of June, 1660.

T HIO: BURGIS, Juni ^r , fined,	01 : 10 : 00
Henery Dillingham,	00 : 15 : 00
Thō Butler, and Derithy, his wife, fined,	02 : 00 : 00
Joseph Allin,	02 : 10 : 00

About the oath of fidelitie were fined,

Edward Perrey,	05 : 00 : 00
John Newland,	05 : 00 : 00
Ralph Allin,	05 : 00 : 00
William Gifford,	05 : 00 : 00
William Allin,	05 : 00 : 00
Mathew Allin,	05 : 00 : 00
Gorge Allin,	05 : 00 : 00
Joseph Allin,	05 : 00 : 00
Daniell Winge,	05 : 00 : 00
Thō Ewer,	05 : 00 : 00
Richard Kerbey, Juni ^r ,	05 : 00 : 00
Robert Harper,	05 : 00 : 00

[*6.]

*M^r Constant Southworth debter to the country.

	ll	s	d
P ^r Kennebecke, April, 59,	07	07	10
P ^r wampam,	00	08	00
P ^r a bill of Jun ^o Sprague,	04	10	00
P ^r a bill of Thō Turner,	02	05	00
P ^r a bill of James Doughty,	01	15	00
P ^r a debt from Edv̄ Jenkens,	05	10	00
P ^r a debt from Will ^m Shirtlife,	03	04	00
P ^r a house bought of Cap ^t Willett,	20	00	00
P ^r 2 heiffers of M ^r Aldins,	04	10	00
P ^r a horse receiued of M ^r Aldin,	08	00	00

Pr a mare and coult of Wilham Newland,	14 : 00 : 00	1660.
Pr a mare and a coult of Wilham Allins,	14 : 00 : 00	
Pr a horse coult,	05 : 15 : 00	} 8 June.
Pr by money in Barlows handes, cash,	04 : 00 : 00	
Pr a debt in the hands of Thō Tupper,	04 : 00 : 06	
Pr tarr of Gorge Barlows,	03 : 12 : 00	
Pr a house and land of Thō Johnsons,	10 : 00 : 00	
Pr an house and land of Robbert Harppers,	10 : 00 : 00	
Pr a paire of wheelcs att Plymouth,	01 : 08 : 00	
Pr oyle in Jn ^o Ellices hand,	06 : 15 : 00	
More oyle in Jn ^o Ellices hand,	09 : 07 : 06	
Pr sheepe in Gorge Barlowes hand, 7 ewes & fine lambes,	11 : 10 : 00	
Pr 4 cows att Wilham Barstowes,	12 : 00 : 00	
Pr a debt from Wilham Barstow, wherof thirty shillings } money, }	11 : 10 : 00	
Pr 2 great oxen att Barstowes,	12 : 00 : 00	
Pr 4 steers of 4 yeares old att Barstowes,	16 : 00 : 00	
Pr a cow att Billingtons,	03 : 05 : 00	
Pr a cow att Will ^{am} Shirliffes,	03 : 10 : 00	
2 cow att Sam ^l Sturtivants,	07 : 00 : 00	
Pr a cow and steer att Wilham Clarkes,	06 : 10 : 00	
Pr 7 cowes, 2 yearlings, one bull, and one steer, att Cap ^t } Thomas house, }	30 : 05 : 00	
Pr a debt of Gorge Barlow,	01 : 02 : 00	
Pr 15 cattle, still att Sandwich, vallued att	40 : 00 : 00	
Pr 27 yards of trading cloth, att 8 shilling p yard,	10 : 16 : 00	
Pr a yard and halfe of broadcloth, att 18 ^s p yard,	01 : 02 : 06	
Pr 3 yards and an halfe of Red Rowle, att 6 ^s p yard,	01 : 01 : 00	
Pr fines att Sandwich, alreddy judged, and warrants out } with Gorge Barlow, }	116 : 04 : 09	
*Pr a fine of Jn ^o Smith, Jun ^r , of Plymouth,	00 : 10 : 00	[*7.]
Pr a fine of Jn ^o Soule,	00 : 10 : 00	
Pr a fine of Zoeth Howland and his wife,	01 : 00 : 00	
Pr a fine of Arther Howland and his wife,	01 : 10 : 00	
Pr a fine of Wilham Parker,	00 : 10 : 00	
Pr a fine of Mistris Cudworth,	00 : 10 : 00	
Pr a fine of Goodwife Coleman,	00 : 10 : 00	
Pr a fine of Richard Beare,	05 : 00 : 00	

1660.

13 June.

Pr a fine of Arther Howland,	01 : 00 : 00
Pr a fine of Jn ^o Barnes,	05 : 00 : 00
Pr a fine of William Hailstones,	01 : 00 : 00
Pr a fine of Edw ^o Holman,	00 : 12 : 00
Pr Crosman, of Taunton,	00 : 05 : 00
Pr Young Gilbert, of Taunton,	00 : 10 : 00
Pr a fine of Nicholas Iyde,	02 : 10 : 00
Pr a debt of Gorge Bonum,	00 : 04 : 00
Pr a debt from Nicholas Hodgis, for a heiffer,	01 : 04 : 00

This is a true account, errors excepted.

JOSIAS WINSLOW, Juni^r,
 THO: SOUTHWORTH,
 JOSIAS WINSLOW.

[*8.]

*The countrey is deb^t.

To the Gour ^r ,	11 : 00 : 00
To M ^r John Aldin,	16 : 00 : 00

More for moneyes disbursed of his own estate.

To Josias Winslow, Juni ^r , to pay money,	03 : 00 : 00
To Josias Winslow, Juni ^r , more,	10 : 00 : 00
To Nicholas Hodgis, Jn ^o Smith, Jn ^o Holmes, each 15 ^s ,	02 : 05 : 00
To Walter Briggges, for a woulfe,	00 : 15 : 00
To Jn ^o Phillippes, for a woulfe,	00 : 15 : 00
To James Cole, Seni ^r ,	01 : 10 : 00
To the charge of M ^r Tildens jury,	03 : 04 : 00
To Duxbarrow, for two men 2 daies service, £ ten pound of powder,	} 01 : 10 : 00
To Gyles Rickard, Seni ^r ,	
To Cap ^t Willett, for trading cloth,	08 : 04 : 10
To William Harlow,	01 : 00 : 00
To Gorge Partrich,	00 : 03 : 00
To Constant Southworth, in (58) due by booke,	03 : 00 : 00
To Constant Southworth, in money disbursed, and horse hier to Secunke,	} 01 : 09 : 06
To him more, for the majestrates table, 9 daies ourplusse,	

To Mistris Bradford, for 9 daies ouerplusse,	04 : 18 : 00	1660. } 8 June.
To the Gour, for (58)	03 : 07 : 04	
	80 : 10 : 05	

This is a true account, as taken October 7, 1551. Errors excepted.

JOSIAS WINSLOW, Junir,
 THOMAS SOUTHWORTH,
 JOSIAS WINSLOW.

*THE Court haucing appointed Major Josias Winslow, M^r Josias Winslow, Senir, and Nathancell Bacon, wee, by examination of the accountts, doe find — [*9.]
13 June.

The Treasurer is debter.

Impriū, by moneys of the countreys, by him receiued,	401 : 1 : 5
More by moneyes of the countreyes, that is, debts made by him, and by goods and cash in his hands,	} 114 : 2 : 1
More by fines not yett leuiud, att Sandwich and elsewhere,	
More due to the countrey in oyle, att Sandwich and Yarmouth,	} 03 : 4 : 0
More in debt of Goodman Tupper,	
In all amounting to	749 : 12 : 5

*The Treasurer is p^r contra cred; by moneyes paid by him to the countreyes vse, and by their order. [*10.]

Imp ^r , to the Gour, for what was due to him formerly, and for this last yeare,	} $\frac{11}{22} : \frac{8}{7} : \frac{4}{4}$
To M ^r Collyare, by the countreyes order,	
To M ^r Aldin, in reference to seruice as Treasurer,	16 : 00 : 0
To Major Winslow, for what the countrey orders him for horses, and expenses on the comission voyagē, & mon- eyes due to him before,	} 29 : 00 : 00
To Leiff Southworth, by the countreyes order, and for expencc on the comission,	
To Mistris Bradford, for the majistrates table,	16 : 18 : 00
To himselfe, on account of prouiding for the Court,	14 : 14 : 03
To James Cole, by the countreyes order, &c,	11 : 12 : 00

1660.

13 June.

To two barrells of powder bought for the countrey, . . .	13 : 10 : 00
To moneyes to the cōmissioners,	10 : 00 : 00
To moneyes by order for woulues,	12 : 07 : 10
To Thomas Sauory, by the countreyes order,	14 : 10 : 00
More paid by him for charges of takeing up, driueing, grasing of the countreyes cattle, for horse hier att seuerall times, for money paid on account of trooping horses, and seuerall other charges p̄ticularly appeering in his accounts,	} 214 : 13 : 4
In all amounting to	
Rest due to the countrey on ballence,	342 : 19 : 8

Out of which ballence there is in debts that the countrey doe owe as followeth.

Imp ^r , to the Gou ^r , yet vnpaid,	2 : 0 : 0
To Constant Southworth, cash,	5 : 0 : 0
More to him for 4 daies charge of this Court,	4 : 10 : 00
More to Mistris Bradford, for 4 daies of this Court,	1 : 18 : 08
To Gor ^g Bonum,	00 : 07 : 00
To Goodman Rickard,	00 : 16 : 05
To Gor ^g Barlow, allowed by this Court,	03 : 00 : 00
To trooping horses, not yett paid,	39 : 00 : 00
For woulues, more to pay,	09 : 00 : 00
More to Thomas Sauory, by the countres order,	20 : 00 : 00
	85 : 12 : 1

[The following is out of place on page *9.]

Besides the ballence, the countrey haue an house bought of Captaine Willett.

The house and land of Thō Jolmson, and the house and land of Robert Harper.

And the oyle soñtimes resting in the hand of John Ellis, being now released; the fines for which it was taken are yett due, and not in the formentioned.

We haue taken notice that the Treasurer hath bine att much more charge and trouble then any formerly, and therefore doe allow him twenty five pounds, a great p̄te wherof is expended by him.

A true account, errors excepted. Taken this 13th of June, 1660, by

JOSIAS WINSLOW, Jun^r,
JOSIAS WINSLOW,
NATHANEEL BACON.

**The Fines of the Court of Assistants held in August, 1660.*

1660.

W ILLIAM PARKER, of Scittuate, fined,	07 : 00 : 00	11 ^l 00 ^s 00 ^d
William Newland, fined,	05 : 00 : 00	

August.
[*11.]

The Fines of October Court, 1660.

October.

S AQUATAM, an Indian, fined,	01 : 00 : 00
Quachevenett, fined,	00 : 10 : 00

Finced for being att Quakers meetings.

Robert Harper and his wife,	
Joseph Allin,	Peter Gaunt,
Benjamine Allin,	Dorothy Butler,
John Newland and his wife,	Obadiah Butler,
William Allin,	John Jenkins,
William Gifford,	Rich Kerbey, Senir,
Mathew Allin,	Rich Kerbey, Junir,
The wife of Henry Dillingham,	Jone Swift,
William Newland and his wife,	John Smith, of Plymouth, &
John Soule,	Deborah, his wife.
Rodulphus Elmes,	Lydia Hickes, of Plymouth.
Henry Howland, fined,	04 : 00 : 00

This following convicted for refusing to take the oath of fidelitic att this Court.

Robert Harper,	Joseph Allin,	
John Newland,	Rich Kerbey, Junir,	
William Gifford,	John Jenkins,	
Mathew Allin,	Ralph Allin.	
Teague Jones, fined,		6 ⁿ
Thomas Jones, of Taunton, fined,		10 ^s
Thomas Lucas,		00 : 10

1660-1.

The Fines of the Court held the first of March, 1660.

5 March.

	ll	s	d
R OBERT WHETCOMB, fined,	10	00	00
Ezekiell Mayne, fined,	01	00	00
Thomas Lucas, fined,	02	00	00
James Cole, Seni ^r , fined,	00	10	00
Gyles Rickard, Seni ^r , fined,	00	10	00
[*12.] *Ephraim Done,	02	10	00
Thō Ridman,	02	10	00

1661.

**The Treasurers Account, given into the Court held at Plymouth, the 10th of June, 1661, for the Yeare 1660, is as followeth.*

10 June.

[*13.]

The Treasurer is debter.

I MP ^r , p ^r the ballence of the last yeare,	342	19	08
P ^r the fines of June Court, (60)	81	05	00
P ^r the fines of August Court,	12	01	00
P ^r the fines of October Court,	67	10	00
P ^r the fines of March Court,	35	00	00
P ^r the fines of May Court,	18	00	00
P ^r debts & fines of Cap ^t Thomas, Henry Howland, & Wil-	}	08 : 02 : 00	
lam Bassett,			
P ^r oyle of the townes,	30	00	00
P ^r a horse in Trustrum Hulls hand,	10	00	00
P ^r a mare and colt sold to Taunton,	16	00	00
P ^r a horse taken from Joshua Copall,	12	00	00
P ^r nailes in the Treasurers hand,	00	08	06
P ^r oyle resting to the countrey att Eastham,	01	06	00
	634 : 12 : 02		
P ^r a horse given to the troop,	07	00	00
P ^r goods and chattles in his hand,	28	01	00
	669 : 13 : 02		
In the totall,	669 : 13 : 02		

*The Treasurer is per contra cred.

1661.

P ^r generall disbursments paied by the Treasurer for the countreyes vse,	} 273: 14: 01	10 June. [*14.]
P ^r abatement of fines to Teage Jones, W ^m Parker, and a steer returned to Edw Perrey,	} 08: 16: 00	
P ^r debt and fines that wee judge to bee current,	32: 08: 01	
P ^r fines that wee thinke are desperate,	288: 09: 09	
	<hr/>	
In the totall,	603: 07: 11	
	<hr/>	
Rests due to ballence due to the country,	66: 05: 03	

Out of which ballence the country doth yett owe —

To Major Winslow,	10: 00: 00
To M ^r Bradford, an old account,	02: 10: 09
To Ralph Smith,	00: 15: 00
To himselfe, for six dayes ouerplus of the Courts sitting,	06: 14: 06
To Mistris Bradford, for ouerpluse,	02: 05: 04
To Thomas Sauory, yett vnpayed,	05: 18: 01
To charge of the Kinges proclamation,	01: 05: 09
	<hr/>
	29: 08: 08

Besides which, the countrey haue a house bought of Captaine Willett, the house and land of Thomas Jolmson, and the house and land of Thomas Harper.

Wee haue allowed to the Treasurer for his care and paines this yeare, twenty pound.

A true account, errors excepted, taken the tenth of June, 1661.

p^r JOSIAS WINSLOW,
 JAMES TORREY,
 JOSIAS COOKE,
 NATHANIELL BACON,
 NATHANIELL WARREN.

1662.

*June the 9th, 1662.

June the 9th, 1662.

9 June.
[*16.]

THE Treasurer is debtor to stocke publicke, as appeers by his accounte.
Debitor, 277 : 16 : 10
Pro contra credit, 208 : 13 : 04
Remaines upon reduction, 69 : 03 : 06

The Treasurer is pro contra cred^r to stocke publicke by disbursments and debts appeering by his account current att large.

Reduction upon reduction for }
the Treasurers sallary, conclud- } 49 : 03 : 06, remainder.
ed to bee twenty pound . . . }

To which wee aded twenty pounds, or therabouts, in peage, now in the Treasurers hand, which makes the ballence due to the countrey, 69 : 03 : 06

It is agreed that M^r Aldin haue fine pound allowed by the Treasurer for his last yeares more then ordinary trouble.

More to debts due.

Imp^r, to Major Winslow for comissioners horses, 01 : 00 : 00
To one barrell of powder att the Treasurers, 0
To a barrell spent att the Kinges proclamation, 0
To 40^l of Barnestb^r spent att the generall training, 0
To Rehoboth, for woulues, 06 : 08 : 00
To Eastham, for woulues, 02 : 13 : 00
To Yarmouth, 2 woulues, ƥ Taunton, 1 wolffe, 01 : 16 : 00
To James Walker, for transportation of letters, and other }
charges, } 00 : 09 : 00
To Bridgwater, one wolffe, 00 : 12 : 00
To Sauory, for whipping, 00 : 18 : 00

Signed by vs vnderwritten.

JAMES TORREY,
JOHN FREEMAN,
WILLAM BRITT,
THOMAS HOWES,
PERIGRINE WHITE,
JOHN MORTON.

**June the fift, 1663.*

1663.

5 June.
[*18.]

<p>THE Treasurer is debter to the country, as appeers by this account, . . .</p>	<p>343 : 00 : 11</p>	<p>The Treasurer per contra creditor to the country by disbursments and debts, as appeers vpon this account,</p>	<p>367 : 16 : 00½</p>
---	----------------------	--	-----------------------

<p>Soe there rests due to him, to ballence the account, . . .</p>	<p>24 : 15 : 01</p>
---	---------------------

Debts due to the country in fines and otherwise.

	ll	s	d
Pr Samuell Howland,	00	10	00
Pr Wiltam Foard, Seni ^r ,	00	05	00
Pr Kanelme Winslow, Juni ^r ,	00	10	00
Pr Timothy Hallowey,	00	10	00
Pr John Palmer, Juni ^r ,	05	00	00
Pr Nathaniel Church & Elizabeth Soule,	10	00	00
Pr Josias Hallott,	02	10	00
Pr Thomas Starr,	02	10	00
Pr Elisha Hedge,	01	10	00
Pr Samuell Sturgis,	01	10	00
Pr Ephraim Done,	01	05	00
Pr Thomas Ridman,	01	05	00
Pr John Knowles,	01	05	00
Pr John Wilson,	01	05	00
Pr Ephraim Done,	02	10	00
Pr Thomas Ridman,	02	10	00
Pr Abraham Sampson,	00	10	00
	<hr/>		
	35	05	00

Due in rates not yett payed.

	ll	s	d
From Taunton,	06	14	08
From Cushenah,	03	10	00
From the farmes,	01	10	00
	<hr/>		
	11	14	08
	<hr/>		
More for a horse,	04	00	00

The country is debter vpon the old account, and otherwise.

To a barrell of powder due to the countreyes stocke.

1663.

5 June.

To 40 pound of powder to Barnstable.	ll s d
To the Goſſ, vpon the account of woulues,	00 : 09 : 00
To Leiff Freeman,	01 : 00
To Rehoboth, for woulues,	08 : 00
To the Goſſ, due to him of what the countrey allowed him the last yeare,	} 06 : 02 : 02

The Court doe allow vnto the Treasurer, for his charge and trouble this last yeare, twenty five pounds sterlinge.

JAMES TORREY,
JOSIAS COOKE,
NATHANIEL WARREN,
JOHN CHIPMAN.

*The Fines of June Court, 1663.

June.
[*19.]

I TEM, Joseph Rogers, of Namassakesett,	ll s d
Item, Christopher Winter,	05 : 00 : 00
Item, Christopher Winter,	00 : 10 : 00
Item, John Shilley,	01 : 00 : 00
Item, Nathaniel Fitsrandall,	10 : 00 : 00
Item, Edward Sturgis, Seni ^r ,	06 : 00 : 00
Item, Timothy Hallowey,	00 : 05 : 00
Item, Gorge Vaughan,	00 : 10 : 00
Item, Wilſam Paule, of Taunton,	00 : 10 : 00
Item, more the ſaid Wilſam Paule,	00 : 03 : 04
Item, more the ſaid Wilſam Paule,	01 : 00 : 00
Item, John Hatheway, of Taunton,	00 : 03 : 04
John Doged, of Rehoboth,	01 : 00 : 00

4 August.

The Fine of the Court of Assistants, August 4th, 1663.

JOSEPH ANDREWS, 00 : 05 : 00

The Fines of the Court held at Plymouth, the first of October, 1663.

1663.
5 October.

J OSEPH ROGERS,	02 : 10 : 00	
William Tubbs,	02 : 10 : 00	
William Norkett,	05 : 00 : 00	
Nehemiah Bessey,	00 : 05 : 00	This fines of Berry and the rest were remitted at March Court, 1663. See booke of orders, and passages of the Court.
Thomas Ingham,	00 : 10 : 00	
Ralph Earle,	01 : 00 : 00	
Richard Berry,	2 : 00 : 00	
William Griffin and his wife,	04 : 00 : 00	
Richard Michell and his wife,	04 : 00 : 00	

All the Court of Assistants held the first of December, 1663.

1 December.

G YLES RICKARD, Senr, and Thomas Pope, each fined	3 : 4 ^s
--	--------------------

**The Fines of March Court, 1663.*

1663-4.

	ll	s	d	
J OHN BRIGGS, of Taunton,	00	10	00	March.
Timothy Hallowey, of Taunton,	01	00	00	[*20.]
Ensigne Williams,	00	03	04	
John Bayley, of Scituate,	00	03	04	
Richard Willis,	00	03	04	
Joseph Sauory,	00	03	04	
Ann, the wife of William Hoskins,	01	00	00	
Hester, the wife of John Rickard,	01	00	00	
Richard Willis,	00	10	00	
Francis Baddow,	00	10	00	
Robert Ransome,	00	10	00	
Abraham Hedge,	02	10	00	
Henry Green, of Taunton,	00	03	04	

1664.

At the Court held the 3th of May, 1664.

3 May.

FIVE Indians, att or neare Acushena, namely, Woomham, Poganatowam, Weesunka, Suequatamacke, and Chachapaquin, were fined, to the vse of the collonie, each twenty shillings.

16 June.

**June the 16th, 1664.*

[*23.]

THE account giuen in by the Treasurer vnto Mr Hawes, Cornett Studson, Nathaniel Bacon, Richard Bourne, Mr Paine, Ensigne Eames, Leif Freeman, Wilham Britt, Nathaniel Warren, James Walker, and Benjamine Bartlett, whoe were appointed by the Court, is as followeth.

The Treasurer is debter to the coun- trei, as appeers by his account,	The Treasurer, pro contra credit to the country by disburments and debts, as appeers vpon his account,
310 : 04 : 01	339 : 9 : 2
Soe rests due to him, to ballence the account,	29 : 5 : 1

Debts due by fines and otherwise to the country.

Item, by Samuell Howland,	00 : 10 : 00
Item, Wilham Foard, Seni ^r ,	00 : 05 : 00
Item, Kenelme Winslow,	00 : 10 : 00
Item, John Palmer,	03 : 10 : 00
Item, Nathaniel Church & Eliz: Soule,	10 : 00 : 00
Item, Thomas Starr,	02 : 10 : 00
Item, Ephraim Done,	01 : 05 : 00
Item, John Knowles,	01 : 05 : 00
Item, Christopher Winter,	00 : 10 : 00
Item, Edward Sturgis,	04 : 00 : 00
Item, Wilham Paule,	00 : 10 : 00
Item, more for Wilham Paule,	01 : 00 :
Item, John Hathewey,	00 : 03 : 04
Item, Joseph Andrews,	00 : 05 : 00
Wilham Tubbs,	02 : 10 : 00
Joseph Rogers,	02 : 10 : 00

Thomas Ingam,	00 : 10 : 00	1664.
Ralph Earle,	01 : 00 : 00	
Thomas Pope,	00 : 03 : 04	} 16 June.
Item, Gyles Rickard,	00 : 03 : 04	
‡John Briggs,‡ this is remited,	00 : 10 : 00	
Item, Timothy Hallowey,	01 : 00 : 00	
Item, John Bayley,	00 : 03 : 04	
Item, Richard Willis,	00 : 03 : 04	
Item, Joseph Sauory,	00 : 03 : 04	
Item, the wife of William Hoskins,	01 : 00 : 00	
Item, Richard Willis,	00 : 10 : 00	
Item, Abraham Hedge,	02 : 10 : 00	
Item, Henery Green,	00 : 03 : 04	
Item, Samuell Palmer,	03 : 00 : 00	
Item, by five Indians,	05 : 00 : 00	

The country debter vpon old accounts and otherwise.

Item, one barrrell of powder yett due to the countrey stocke.

Item, by Leift Frezman, £^s.

Wee doe alow to the Treasurer, for his charges and trouble this last yeare, twenty five pounds.

Debts to the country.

	ll	s	d
From Taunton,	00	18	00
By the farmes,	01	10	00
By a cow in the Treasurers hands,	03	14	0
In peag now in the Treasurers hands,		08	00

**The Fines of June Court, 1664.*

[*24.]

	ll	s	d	
I TEM, ‡William Paybody,‡	05	00	00	This is re- mited. Remited, May, 1665.
Item, ‡Leiftenant Nash,‡	03	00	00	
Item, John Sprague,	03	00	00	
Item, Gyles Gilbert,	01	00	00	
Item, William Witherell,	01	00	00	
Item, Samuell Linkorne,	01	00	00	
Item, Joseph Gray,	01	00	00	
Item, Gorge Barlow, for Dorcas Presberry,	05	00	00	

1664.

June 17, 1664.

17 June.

WARRANTS were issued out for a rate of sixty pound, for the vse of the collonie, the one halfe money, the other halfe pease or wheate.

27 September.

September 27th.

WARRANTS were issued out for a rate of one hundred pounds, for the intertainment of his maties comissioners, to bee payed the one halfe therof in money, and the other halfe to bee payed in wheat, pease, barley, or Indian corne, soe as the barley was not to exceed the one third of the said halfe; the wheat to bee payed att four shillings and six pence the bushell, the barley att 4^s, the pease att three shillings and six pence, and the Indian att three shillings the bushell.

The forfeiture of Elisha Hedge his bonds for the good behavior, there being 4 pounds therof remited in May, 1665, there remaines . 06 : 8 : 8

October.

The Fines of October Court, 1664.

	li	s	d
R UHAMAII TURNER,	05	00	00
James Bell,	00	03	04

1664-5.

The Fines of March Court, 1664.

March.

T HOMAS CUSHMAN,	05	:	
Thomas Totnan, of Scituate,	05	:	
William Randall,	00	03	04
Thomas Somers, to bee payed by Edward Jenkins,	00	05	00
Thomas Linkorn, of Taunton,	00	03	04
This is payed att the same Court hee was presented.			

Fines of May Court, 1665.

1665.

R ALPH SMITH,	00 : 10 : 00	} May.
James Cole, Jun ^r ,	00 : 03 : 4	
Ephraim Tilson,	00 : 03 : 4	

**June the 9th, 1665.*

9 June.
[*26.]

THE account given by the Treasurer unto M^r Paine, M^r Hawes, Leiftenant Torrey, M^r Richard Bourne, and Nath Warren.

The Treasurers is debtor to the country, as appears by his accounts, the sume of	} ^{ll} 389 : 03 : 11
The Treasurer p contra credit to the country by disbursements and debts, as appears by his accounts, the sume of	} 393 : 02 : 07
Soe that there arresteth due to the Treasurer, to ballance the account, the sume of	} 03 : 18 : 08

Debtes due by fines and otherwise to the country.

	ll	s	d
Item, Samuell Howland,	00	10	00
Item, Wiltam Foard, Sen ^r ,	00	05	00
Item, Kanelme Winslow, Jun ^r ,	00	10	00
Item, Tho ^s Starr,	02	10	10
Item, John Knowles,	01	05	00
Item, Christopher Winter,	00	10	00
Item, Wiltam Tubbs,	02	10	00
Item, Thomas Ingam,	00	10	00
Item, by Ralph Earle,	01	00	00
Item, Thomas Pope,	00	03	04
Item, by Gyles Rickard,	00	03	04
Item, Timothy Hallowey,	01	00	00
Item, John Hathewey,	00	03	04
Item, Joseph Sauory,	00	03	04
Item, by Abraham Hedge,	02	10	00
Item, by five Indians,	05	00	00
	19	10	02

1665.

9 June.

Item, by Will ^t Paybody,	05 : 00 : 00
Item, Ruhamah Turner,	05 : 00 : 00
Item, by James Bell,	00 : 03 : 04
Item, Thomas Cushman, Juni ^r ,	05 : 00 : 00
Item, by Thomas Totman,	05 : 00 : 00
Item, by James Cole, Juni ^r ,	00 : 03 : 04
Item, by Ephraim Tilson,	00 : 03 : 04
	<hr/>
	23 : 10 : 00
	<hr/>
By iron in the Treasurers hand,	03 : 13 : 04

The country is debter, vpon old account, a barrell of powder to the country.

In reference of extreordinary paines and charge the Treasurer hath bin att in the countreyes busines this last yeare, the country alloweth vnto him the sume of thirty pounds.

The Fines of June Court, 1665.

T HOMAS LITTLE,	01 : 10 : 00
Samuell Norman,	00 : 10 : 00

Fifty shillings of the fine of Ruhamah Turner was remitted vnto her this Court.

There is a fine of ten pound, vnpayed, due from Robert Whetcome.

**The Fines of October Court, 1665.*

October.
[*27.]

J OHN BARNES,	01 : 00 : 00
Gyles Rickard, Seni ^r ,	00 : 05 : 00
Thomas Lukas,	00 : 10 : 00
James Cole, Seni ^r ,	00 : 05 : 00
Thomas Phelps,	00 : 10 : 00
John Shelley,	00 : 10 : 00

December, 1665.

1665.

A BRAHAM JACKSON, fined, 05 : 00 : 00

December.

June 7th, 1665.

7 June.

A RATE of one hundred and fifty pounds being agreed on to bee leu-
ied on the seuerall townships of this jurisdiction, warrants were
forthwith issued forth for the sume of forty pounds thereof to bee paid in
money.

The 3^d of October, 1665.

3 October.

WARRANTS were issued forth to leuy the hundred and ten pounds
remaining, which was to bee payed, one third pte therof in wheat,
and the other two thirds in either wheat, pease, barley, or Indian corne.

The Fines of March Court, 1665.

1665-6.

T HIOMAS STARR,	05 : 00 : 00
Francis Baker,	00 : 03 : 04
John Casley,	00 : 03 : 04
John Barrow,	00 : 10 : 00
Benjamin Eaton,	02 : 00 : 00
William Sabine,	02 : 10 : 00
Gorge Barlow,	00 : 10 : 00
John Crow,	00 : 03 : 04

March.

1666.

*June the 8th, 1666.

8 June.
[*29.]

THE account given in by the Treasurer unto M^r Paine, M^r Nathaniel Bacon, and Josias Cooke.

The Treasurer is debter to the country, as appears by his accounts, the sume of	} 188 : 10 : 09
The Treasurer is p contra credit to the country by disburſments and debts, as appears by his accounts, the sume of	} 205 : 16 : 09
Soe that there are steth due to the Treasurer, to ballance the account, the sume of	} 17 : 06 : 00

Debts due by rates to the country from these p̄ticular townes of the last year.

Item, Sandwich, 00 : 17 : 08	} in all,	ii 5 : 14 : 02
Item, Scittuate, 00 : 02 : 00		
Item, Bridgwater, 04 : 14 : 06		

Debtes due by fines and otherwise to the country.

Kanelme Winslow, Junior,	ii 00 : 10 : 00
Ralph Earle,	01 : 00 : 00
Thomas Pope,	00 : 03 : 04
Timothy Hallowey,	00 : 10 : 00
John Bayley,	00 : 03 : 04
Richard Willis,	00 : 13 : 04
Thomas Cushman, Juni ^r ,	03 : 00 : 00
Thomas Totman, for committing fornication, fined, . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Thomas Little,	01 : 10 : 00
Samuell Norman,	00 : 10 : 00
John Barnes,	01 : 00 : 00
Thomas Lucas,	00 : 10 : 00
Thomas Phelpes,	00 : 10 : 00
Abraham Jackson,	05 : 00 : 00
Francis Baker,	00 : 03 : 04
John Barrow,	00 : 10 : 00
Gorge Barlow,	00 : 10 : 00
James Cole, Seni ^r ,	00 : 05 : 00
Nathaniel Church,	05 : 00 : 00

Sarah Barstow, allies	}	05 : 00 : 00	} 1666. 8 June.
Sarah Church,			
John Carsley,		00 : 03 : 04	

The country is debtor, vpon old account, a barrell of powder to the country.

||

The country is debtor to Thomas Sauory, 7 : 1 : 1

In reference vnto the paines and charge the Treasurer hath bine att in the countreyes busines this last yeare, hee is alowed the sume of twenty fiue pounds.

*June the 9th, 1666.

9 June.

[*30.]

WARRANTS was issued forth from the Court to leuy by rate the sume of two hundred and thirty pounds, for the publicke charges of the countrey for this yeare, besides the sume of seauen pounds to pay for certaine law bookes belonging to the countrey ; the sail sumes to bee payed in speyce, as followeth, viz^d: To bee payed one third therof in wheat, or porke, or both ; one third in butter, or barley, or both ; and the other third in beife, Indian corne, peases, or rye, or any of these, or some tarr, provided it exceed not one third pte of the last third.

The wheat att four shillings and sixpence a bushell.

The porke att three pound and ten shillings a barrell.

The barley att four shillings a bushell.

The butter att thirty shillings a firkin, if sizable.

The beife att forty fiue shilling a barrell.

The Indian corne att three shillings a bushell.

The pease att three shillings and sixpence a bushell.

The rye att three shillings and sixpence a bushell.

The tarr att nine shillings a barrell.

To bee deliuered to the Treasurer, or att Boston or att Plymouth, as hee shall appoint, and the charge of transportation defrayed, by the first weeke in Nouember next.

The proportions of the seuerall townes to the said rate are as followeth:—

Plymouth,		19 : 08 : 06
Duxburrow with Bridgewater,		17 : 11 : 09

1666.

9 June.

Scittuate,	31 : 15 : 03
Sandwich,	17 : 11 : 09
Taunton,	17 : 11 : 09
Yarmouth,	15 : 04 : 00
Barnstable,	19 : 08 : 06
Marshfeild,	15 : 04 : 00
Rehoboth,	26 : 05 : 03
Eastham,	14 : 03 : 06
Sowams,	07 : 17 : 06
Dartmouth,	10 : 10 : 00

The particulars for which this rate is.

	ii
Item, to the Goſſ,	50 : 00 : 00
Item, to the other majestrates,	50 : 00 : 00
Item, to the Treasurer in debt, &c,	42 : 06 : 00
Item, to the majestrates table,	40 : 00 : 00
Item, for law bookes,	7 : 00 : 00
Item, for Sauory,	6 : 13 : 04

Memorandum, that the ten pounds allowed to each of the Assistants to be payed in speeye, according to the two last thirds aboue expressed.



June.

The Fines of June Court, 1666.

I	SACKE ROBINSON, Junir, and his wife, for comitting carnall coppulation, before marryage, after contract, fined,	}	5 : 00 : 00
	William Sutton, of Barnstable, for takeing away a Bible out of the meeting house att Barnstable, fined,		
	And for telling a lye about the same, fined,		0 : 10 : 00
	Job Judkin, for being drunke,		0 : 05 : 00
	William Willis, for being drunke,		0 : 05 : 00
	Richard Dwelly, for being drunke,		0 : 05 : 00
	John Williams, Junir, for his disturbance, and causing great expence to the countrey, in reference to the case about his wife, as is extant in the records of the Court, hee is fined, to the vse of the countrey, the sume of	}	20 : 00 : 00

**July the fifth, 1666.*

1666.
5 July.
[*31.]

<p>JOHN SIMONS, Edward Laud, and John Cooper,</p>	}	<p>for abusive carriages on the Lords day att the meeting house att Duxburrow, fined, each of them,</p>	}	<p>s 00 : 10 : 00</p>
--	---	---	---	---------------------------

**The Fines of October Court.*

October.
[*32.]

	ll	s	d
J OHN BATES, of Barnstable,	00	03	04
William Burden, of Barnstable,	00	03	04
More the said William Burden,	00	05	00
John Silvester, of Marshfeild,	00	10	00
John Palmer, Jun ^r , of Scittuate,	01	00	00
John Andrew, of Plymouth,	00	10	00
More the said John Andrew,	00	03	04
Joseph Bartlett, of Plymouth,	00	03	04

The Fines of March Court, 1666.

1666-7.
March.

W ILLIAM NICARSON,	20	00	00
Joseph Hallett, of Barnstable,	10	00	00
William Lumpkin, of Yarmouth,	00	10	00
Peter Worden, of Yarmouth,	00	10	00
Jabez Howland,	00	03	04
Joseph Billington,	00	03	04
Arther Howland, Jun ^r ,	05	00	00

**June sixt, 1667.*

1667.
6 June.
[*33.]

THE account giuen in by the Treasurer vnto Cornett Robert Studson, M^r Joseph Laythorp, M^r James Walker, M^r John Bourne, & Richard Bourne.

1667.

6 June.

The Treasurer is debter to the country, as appears by his accounts, the sume of	} ^{li} 379 : ^s 2 : ^d 6
The Treasurer p contra creditt to the countrey by disbursements, as appears by his accounts,	} 378 : 16 : 3
Soe that there resteth due to the countrey, to ballence the account, the sume of	} 000 : 06 : 3

Debts due by rates and fines to the countrey, as followeth.

Kanelme Winslow, Junir,	00 : 10 : 00
Ralph Earle,	01 : 00 : 00
John Bayliffe,	00 : 03 : 4
Thomas Totman,	05 : 00 : 00
Samuell Norman,	00 : 10 : 0
Thomas Phelpes,	00 : 10 : 0
Abraham Jackson,	04 : 00 : 0
Francis Baker,	00 : 03 : 4
Wiltam Beerstow,	00 : 09 : 0
Rehoboth rate in part behind,	06 : 12 : 12
Wiltam Sutton,	00 : 10 : 0
John Bates,	00 : 03 : 4
Wiltam Burden,	00 : 08 : 4
John Andrew,	00 : 13 : 4
Joseph Bartlett,	00 : 03 : 4
Jabeze Howland,	00 : 03 : 4
Joseph Billington,	00 : 03 : 4
Wiltam Nicarson,	20 : 00 : 0
Joseph Hallott,	10 : 00 : 0
Wiltam Lumpken,	00 : 10 : 0
Arther Howland, Junir,	05 : 00 : 0
Mr Thomas Summers,	00 : 17 : 6
Rest due for land att Rehoboth,	27 : 18 : 3

[*34.]

*The country is debtor vpon old account one barrell of powder for the countreyes stocke.

Vpon new account as followeth.

To Mr Vsher, for bookes, in siluer,	07 : 00 : 00
To Mr John Winslow, of Boston,	31 : 09 : 6
To Mr Fuller,	04 : 09 : 00
To Widdow Abell,	11 : 04 : 00

To Mr James Walker,	01 : 00 : 00
To William Harvey,	05 : 08 : 00
To Abraham Sampson,	00 : 12 : 00
To James Cole, Seni ^r ,	09 : 08 : 00
Memorand, Arther Harris,	01 : 10 : 00
To Joseph Laythorp,	02 : 00 : 0
Wcc judge meet to allow the major,	05 : 00 : 00
To Capt Southworth,	02 : 00 : 00
To the Treasurer, for his goeing to Rehoboth,	03 : 00 : 00
To the cornett,	02 : 00 : 00
For John Rogers, of Marshfeild,	00 : 10 : 00
For John Dingleys horse,	00 : 10 : 06
For Mr Aldens horse,	00 : 13 : 06
For Robert Stanford,	00 : 10 : 00
For Edward Southworth,	00 : 09 : 00
For Francis Combe,	00 : 15 : 00
For Joseph Howland,	00 : 15 : 00
For William Clarke,	00 : 18 : 00
For Joseph Bartlett,	00 : 15 : 00
For Joseph Wadsworth,	00 : 10 : 00
For John Tisdall, Juni ^r ,	00 : 03 : 00
For John Richmond,	00 : 05 : 00
Arther Harris,	00 : 10 : 00
Roger Annadowne,	00 : 08 : 00
Nicholas Iyde,	00 : 10 : 00
Gorge Robinson,	00 : 06 : 00
Goodman Fallowells mare,	00 : 07 : 06
Docket ^r Fuller,	05 : 00 : 00

1667.
 }
 6 June.

In reference vnto the paines and charge the Treasurer hath bin att in the countreyes busines, this last year, hee is allowed the sume of twenty eight pounds, being his paines hath bine extreordinary.

**The Fines of June Court, 1667.*

	ll	s	d
J OSEPH BURGE, of Sandwich,	01	00	00
Samuell Jackson, of Scittuate,	00	03	04

June.
 [*36.]

1667.

The Fines of July Court, 1667.

July.

M ^R MYLES,	05 :
M ^r Browne,	05 :
M ^r Tanner,	01 :
Samuell Fuller, the son of Samuell Fuller, of Barnstable, fined,	01 : 00 : 00
Richard Dwelley,	00 : 10 : 00
Sarah Smith, of Barnstable,	05 : 00 : 00
Danah Silvester,	10 : 00 : 00

October.

The Fines of October Court, 1667.

SIX Indians, viz^o, Lawrance, Quecquequantest, James, Moses, Wamant, and Monchassucke, for being p̄tenors in the imbezeling away of liquors taken out of the boate of Simon Steuens, att Cape Codd, were centanced by the Court to pay ten pound, to be deliuered to Leifř Freeman, att his house att Eastham, in Indian corne, or porke, or feathers, for the collonies vse, betwixt this Court and the first day of May next insueing the date heerof.

James Doughty, for his eregulare carryage in indeaouoring to release Thomas Summers out of prison, is fined forty shillings.

Abraham Sutliffe, for being drunke, fined,	00 : 05 : 00
And for expressing vngodly speeches in his drunkenes, fined,	04 : 00 : 00
William Nicarson, for sending scandalous writtings to	} 10 : 00 : 00
Generall Nicolls, is fined,	
Robert Eldred, for consenting to one of the said writtings,	} 05 : 00 : 00
fined,	
Nathaniel Couell, for the same, fined,	05 : 00 : 00
Thomas Delanoy, and his now wife, for com̄iting carnall	} 10 : 00 : 00
copulation before mariage, fined,	

1667-8.

The Fines of March Court, 1667.

March.

J OSEPH TURNER, for breakeing the kingess peace, fined,	00 : 03 : 04
Joseph Turner, for publishing a puisious writing, fined, . .	05 : 00 : 00
Joseph Bartlett, for breakeing the kinges peace, fined, . .	00 : 03 : 04

Francis, the Indian sachem of Nausett, for his abusing of Captaine Allin, by vnhumaine and bestly carriages towards him, when hee was cast on shore att Cape Codd,	}	fined, 10 : 00 : 00	1667-8. March.
---	---	---------------------	-------------------

**.Att the Court held att Plymouth the fift of June, 1667.*

1667.

WARRANTS were issued out from the Court, to leuy, by rate, vpon the seuerall townships of this gou^rment, the sume of two hundred eighty six pound eighteen shillings and eight pence, for the publicke charges of the country, to be payed, one quarter pte therof in wheat or butter, the wheat att 4^s 6^d a bushell, and the butter att six pence a pound, and another quarter pte therof in porke or barly, or both, the barly att 4^s a bushell, the porke att three pound a barrell, or two pence halfe peny a pound, to be payed by the first of October next, and the remaining halfe to be payed in Indian corne att three shilling a bushell, or beife att forty shillings a barrell, or sixteen shillings an hundred, or rye att three shillings and six pence a bushell, or pease att three shillings a bushell, or tarr att eight shillings and six pence a barrell; in any or all of these; and this payment to be payed by the first of Aprill next; all the aboue named sumes to be payed to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, provided it be att Plymouth or Boston.

5 June.
[*37.]

The proportions of the said sume, as it was leuied vpon the seuerall townes, is as followeth.

Plymouth,	25 : 18 : 00
Duxburrow,	23 : 11 : 04
Seittuate,	42 : 07 : 00
Sandwich,	23 : 11 : 04
Taunton,	23 : 11 : 04
Yarmouth,	21 : 13 : 04
Barnstable,	25 : 18 : 00
Marshfeild,	21 : 13 : 04
Rehoboth,	25 : 07 : 00
Eastham,	18 : 18 : 00
Sowams,	10 : 10 : 00
Dartmouth,	14 : 00 : 00
	286 : 18 : 08

1668.

**June the fourth, 1668.*4 June.
[*39.]

THE account giuen in by the Treasurer vnto Leiftenant Morton, Leiftenant Hunt, Leiftenant Laythorp, James Walker, John Willis, and Daniel Cole.

The Treasurer is debter to the country, as appeer by his account, the sume of	} 479 : 06 : 03
The Treasurer pro contra creditt vnto the country, by disburſments, as appeers by his accounts, the sume of	} 478 : 08 : 02
Soe that there rests due to the country, to ballence the account,	} 000 : 18 : 0

Debts due to the country by rates and fines, as followeth.

Imp ^r , for rates,	13 : 16 : 06
Item, in a mare and neate cattle,	11 : 15 : 00
Ralph Earle,	01 : 00 : 00
John Bayliffe, of Scittuate,	00 : 03 : 04
Item, Thomas Totman,	05 : 00 : 00
Item, William Barstow, his debt,	00 : 09 : 00
Item, John Andrews,	00 : 13 : 04
Item, William Nicarson,	20 : 00 : 00
Item, Joseph Hallett,	02 : 15 : 00
Item, Arther Howland, Juni ^r ,	05 : 00 : 00
Item, Thomas Summers,	00 : 17 : 06
Item, Samucl Jackson,	00 : 03 : 04
Item, Sarah Smith, of Barnstable,	05 : 00 : 00
Item, Dinah Siluester,	07 : 15 : 00
Item, James Doughtey,	02 : 00 : 00
Itē, Abraham Sutcliffe, by bill,	04 : 05 : 00
Itē, Robert Eldred,	20 : 00 : 00
Itē, Thomas Dellano,	01 : 00 : 00
Item, Joseph Turner,	05 : 03 : 04
Item, Joseph Bartlett,	00 : 03 : 04
Item, by Francis, the Indian sachem,	10 : 00 : 00
Item, M ^r Myles,	05 : 00 : 00
Item, M ^r Browne,	05 : 00 : 00
Item, M ^r Tanner,	01 : 00 : 00
Remaines due of the forty pound from the Indians,	25 : 10 : 00

The country vpon old account, one barrell of powder for the countreyes stocke.

1668.
 }
 4 June.

John Tisdall, on a voyage to Rehoboth,	00 : 03 : 00
John Richmond, on the same account,	00 : 06 : 00
Doctor Fuller,	04 : 00 : 00

In reference vnto the paines and charge the Treasurer hath bin att in the countreyes busines this last year, as also that it rather increaseth then deminisheth, wee thinke it meet hee should be alowed the sume of twenty eight pounds.

**Att the Court held att Plymouth in June 4th, Anno 1668.*

[*40.]

WARRANTS were issued out from the Court for to leuy a rate of one hundred seaucnty nine pound nine shillings and six pence, for the charges of the countrey, for the insueing year, besides the officers wages, to be payed, one quarter pte therof in wheat or butter, the wheat att four shillings and six pence a bushell, and the butter att six pence a pound, and another quarter pte therof in porke, att three pound a barrell, or two pence halfe pency a pound, to be payed by the first of October next, and the remaining halfe to be payed in Indian corne, att three shillings a bushell, or beife att forty shillings a barrell, or rye att three shillings and sixpence a bushell, or pease att three shillings a bushell, or tarr att eight shillings and sixpence a barrell, to be payed by the first of Aprill next; all the aboue named payments to be payed to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, see it be att Boston or Plymouth, by the times aboue mentioned.

The Fines of June Court, 1668.

	ll	s	d
C APTAIN E NATHANIEL THOMAS, fined the sume of	03	00	00
Thomas Starr,	00	05	00
John Mathews,	00	05	00
John Haddawey,	00	05	00
Jededia Lumbert,	05	00	00
Edward Gray,	00	10	00

1668.

4 June.

Nathaniel Soule,	00 : 10 : 00
Mary Phillips,	00 : 03 : 04
Jane Hallowey,	00 : 03 : 04
July, 1668. Richard Dwelly, fined,	01 : 00 : 00

The proportions of the rate, as it was leuied of the severall townes of this jurisdiction, to answare in reference vnto the sume aboue expressed, as followeth.

Plymouth	16 : 01 : 00
Duxburrow,	07 : 11 : 10
Scittuate,	26 : 15 : 00
Sandwich,	15 : 01 : 10
Taunton,	15 : 01 : 10
Yarmouth,	12 : 14 : 04
Barnstable,	16 : 01 : 00
Marshfeild,	12 : 14 : 04
Rehoboth,	22 : 09 : 00
Eastham,	11 : 18 : 00
Bridgewater,	07 : 11 : 10
Dartmouth,	08 : 15 : 00
Swansey,	06 : 14 : 06

**The Fines of October Court, 1668.*

October.
[*41.]

M ^R JOSIAS WINSLOW, Senit,	00 : 3 : 4
Ralph Earle,	00 : 5 : 0
John Cobb, of Taunton,	01 : 00 : 00
Abraham Sampson, Junir,	00 : 10 : 00
Thomas Perrey,	01 : 00 : 00
Henery Clarke,	00 : 05 : 00
Sarah Barlow,	00 : 10 : 00
Mareye Bartlett,	00 : 10 : 00
Edward Crowell,	06 : 00 : 00
James Maker,	06 : 00 : 00
Richard Dwelly, forfeiture of a bond,	10 :

The Fines of March Court.

1668-9.

J AMES COLE, and Mary, his wife, fined,	06 : 00 : 00	} March.
James Clarke,	00 : 10 : 00	
Phillip Dotterich,	00 : 10 : 00	
Mary Ryder,	00 : 10 : 00	
Hester Wormald,	00 : 10 : 00	
John Low,	00 : 05 : 00	
John Bryant, of Plymouth,	00 : 10 : 00	
Christopher Blake,	00 : 05 : 00	
Caleb Lambert,	00 : 03 : 04	
William Thomas,	00 : 03 : 04	
Samuell Arnold, Jun ^r ,	00 : 03 : 04	
Richard Berrey, Sen ^r ,	00 : 05 : 00	
Jededia Lambert,	00 : 05 : 00	
Benjamin Lambert,	00 : 05 : 00	
James Maker,	00 : 05 : 00	

**July the 8th, 1669.*

1669.

T HE account given in by the Treasurer vnto Daniell Cole, Isacke Chitenden, William Harvey, and John Thacher, and Thomas Huekens: —		} 8 July. [*42.]
The Treasurer is debetor to the countrey, as by his account,	}	430 : 12 : 03
The Treasurer is p contra creditt to the countrey, by disbursements,	}	429 : 03 : 04
Soe theſe rests due to the countrey from the Treasurer, to ballence the account,	}	01 : 08 : 11
Item, due to the countrey also in debts and corne,		28 : 15 : 00
Item, more, two hatts,		00 : 08 : 00
Item, fines due from Ralph Earle,		01 : 00 : 00
From John Bayleiffe, of Scituate,		00 : 03 : 04
From Thomas Totman, of Scituate,		05 : 00 : 00
From William Nicarson,		20 : 00 : 00
From Joseph Hallott, for pte of his fine,		02 : 15 : 00
From Arther Howland, Jun ^r ,		05 : 00 : 00

1669.

8 July.

From Samnell Jackson, of Scittuate,	00 : 03 : 04
From Robert Eldred, of Mannamoiett,	20 : 00 : 00
From Joseph Bartlett,	00 : 03 : 04
‡From Fāncis, the Indian sachem,	06 : 03 : 00‡
From M ^r Myles,	05 : 00 : 00
From John Hathewey, of Yarmouth,	00 : 05 : 00
From Nathaniel Soule, of Duxburrow,	00 : 10 : 00
From Mary Phillips, of Taunton,	00 : 03 : 04
From Jane Hallowey, of Taunton,	00 : 03 : 04
From M ^r Josias Winslow,	00 : 03 : 04
From M ^r Ralph Earle,	00 : 05 : 00
From John Cobb, of Taunton,	01 : 00 : 00
From Henery Clarke, of Duxburrow,	00 : 05 : 00
From Abraham Sampson, of Duxburrow,	00 : 05 : 00
From James Cole and Mary, his wife,	06 : 00 : 00
From John Bryant, Sen ^r , of Plymouth,	00 : 10 : 00
From Wiltam Thomas, of Marshfeild,	00 : 03 : 04
From Benajah Lumbert, of Barnstable,	00 : 05 : 00
From Richard Dwelley, of Scittuate,	01 : 00 : 00
From Richard Dwelley, of Scittuate, more,	10 : 00 : 00
From Richard Berrey,	00 : 05 : 00
From Jededia Lumbert,	00 : 05 : 00

This M^r Freeman stands engaged for.
The last, M^r Hineckley stands engaged for.

In reference vnto the paines and charge the Treasurer hath bine att in the countreyes busines this last yeare, wee thinke meet hee should be alowed twenty eight pounds.

THOMAS HUCKENS.

**July, 1669.*

July.
[*43.]

A RATE ordered by the Court as followeth, —

Item, for the Gou ^r ,	50 : 00 : 00
Item, for the majestrates,	50 : 00 : 00
Item, for the major,	10 : 00 : 00
Item, for Mistris Bradford,	12 : 00 : 00
Item, for the majestrates table,	30 : 00 : 00
Item, for Sauory,	06 : 13 : 04
	<u>158 : 13 : 04</u>

The Fines of October, 1669.

1669.

J OHN EWEN,	2 : 00 : 00
Ephraim Doan,	1 : 00 : 00
Gorge Russell,	00 : 10 : 00
Robert Laurance,	00 : 08 : 00
Thomas Starr,	02 : 00 : 00

October.

June, 1669.

June.

WILLIAM RANDALL fined five pounds to the vse of the collonie.

The Fines of March Court, 1669.

1669-70.

J OHN TILSON,	00 : 03 : 04
John Loe,	00 : 10 : 00
Nathaniel Fitsrandall,	02 : 02 : 00
Christopher Blake,	00 : 05 : 00

March.

**June, 1670.*

1670.

THE accountpt giuen in by the Treasurer to Richard Bourne, James Walker, and Thomas Huckens, as followeth:—

June.

[*44.]

The Treasurer was found debtor to the collonie as by his accountpt,	} 319 : 10 : 10
The Treasurer p contra credit,	
	288 : 14 : 01
The Treasurer is debtor to balleuce the account,	20 : 16 : 09
Item, more from John Bayley, of Scittuate,	00 : 03 : 04
Item, Thomas Totman, of Scittuate,	05 : 00 : 00
Item, Joseph Hollett, of Barnstable, for pte of his fine,	02 : 15 : 00

1670.

June.

Item, Samuell Jackson, of Scituate,	00 : 03 : 04
Item, John Hatheway, of Yarmouth,	00 : 05 : 00
Item, Mary Phillips, of Taunton,	00 : 03 : 04
Item, Mr Josias Winslow, of Marshfield,	00 : 03 : 04
Item, Ralph Earle, of Dartmouth,	00 : 05 : 00
Itē, John Cobb, of Taunton,	01 : 00 : 00
Item, William Thomas, Marshfield,	00 : 03 : 04
Itē, Christopher Blake,	00 : 05 : 00
It, William Randall, of Scituate,	05 : 00 : 00
Itē, Richard Berrey, of Yarmouth,	00 : 05 : 00

Debts behind vpon excise account.

Item, from William Swift, of Sandwich,	04 : 00 : 00
Item, from John Sprague, of Duxburrow,	01 : 00 : 00
Item, from William Harvey,	01 : 00 : 00
Item, from John Miller, of Yarmouth,	01 : 00 : 00
Item, from Edward Sturgis, of Yarmouth,	01 : 00 : 00
Item, from Arther Harris, of Bridgewater,	01 : 00 : 00
Item, Thomas Huckens,	00 : 10 : 00

Due to James Walker for two journeys, one to Plymouth, } and one to Mount Hope, }	01 : 04 : 00
And for Leiff Nash to Mount Hope,	
And to Mr Treasurer for his sallary the last year, . . .	28 : 00 : 00

By vs, RICHARD BOURNE,
 JAMES WALKER.

[*45.] *The charge to be raised by rate for this present year for defraying of knowne expenses.

Item, for the Gou ^r and Assistants,	ⁿ 100 : ^s 0 : ^d 0
Item, for the Major,	10 : 0 : 0
Item, for nessesaries to accomodate the majestrates as } Mistris Bradford did, }	12 : 0 : 0
Item, for the majestrates table,	30 : 0 : 0
Item, for the vnder marshall,	06 : 13 : 00
Item, for the officers wages,	40 : 0 : 0

Warrants were issued out from this Court to leuy a rate of one hundred and sixty pounds twelue shillings and eight pence, for the charges of the collonie,

for the ensuing yeare, besides the officers wages ; the aforesaid sume to be payed, the one halfe in wheat, barly, and butter, the wheat att four shillings a bushell, the barly att three shillings and sixpence a bushell, and the butter att five pence a pound ; the other halfe, one halfe of it to be payed in Indian corne, att three shillings a bushell, and the other halfe in rye and pease, the rye att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the pease att three shillings a bushell ; all which payements to be good and marchantable, and to be deliuered to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, soe it be att Boston or Plymouth, the first halfe by the 15th of October next, and the latter halfe by the first of Aprill next, and the charge of transportation defrayed.

1670.
June.

The proportions of the aboue written charge to be leuied by rate on each towne of this jurisdiction.

	ll	s	d
Plymouth,	14	16	0
Duxburrow,	06	14	8
Bridgewater,	06	14	8
Scittuate,	24	04	0
Taunton,	13	09	4
Sandwich,	13	09	4
Yarmouth,	10	19	4
Barnstable,	14	16	0
Marshfeild,	10	19	4
Rehoboth,	20	04	00
Eastham,	10	06	00
Swansey,	06	00	00
Dartmouth,	08	00	00

The Fines of June Court, 1670.

J ONATHAN HATCH, for selling liquor to the Indians, fined,	03	00	00
Samuell Chanddler, for being drunke,	00	05	00
John Sprague, for suffering Samuell Chandler to be drunke in his house,	}	00 : 05 : 00	
Thomas Pope, for villifying the minnestry,		00	10
Thomas Hughes, for breaking the Kinges peace,	00	03	04
Thomas Lucas, for breaking the Kinges peace,	00	03	04
Samuell Norman, for breaking the Kinges peace,	00	03	04
Lydia Tayler, for breaking the Kinges peace,	00	03	04

1670.

The Fines of July Court, 1670.

July.

ELISHA HEDGE, for selling liquor to the Indians, fined, 02 : 10 : 00
 Abisha Marchant, for being in bed with Mary Jones, . 02 : 00 : 00

October.

**The Fines of October Court, 1670.*

[*46.]

	l	s	d
W ILLIAM ROGERS,	05	00	00
Edward Jenkens, for his daughter,	03	00	00
Jabez Snow and his wife,	10	00	00
John Cooke,	00	10	00
William Kinsman,	00	10	00

1670-1.

The Fines of March Court, 1670.

March.

J OHAN SUTTON,	02	00	00
James Pursevall,	05	00	00
William Hedge,	01	10	00
John Gray,	01	10	00
Edward Sturgis, Junr,	01	10	00
John Gray, more,	00	03	04
An Indian called Will, living about Yarmouth, fined,	01	00	00
William Griffin,	00	03	04
Richard Michell,	00	03	04
Nathaniel Tilden,	02	00	00
John Sprague,	00	05	00
Richard Tayler <i>Tayler</i> ,	00	10	00

1671.

**June, 1671.*

June.

[*48.]

M^R TREASURERS account giuen into to Leif Morton, Ensigne Eames, William Paybody, and Thomas Huckens, as followeth: —

The Treasurer was found debter to the collonie as by his }
 account, } 330 : 14 : 05

The Treasurer contra credit,	308 : 10 : 07	1671.
The Treasurer is debter to ballence the account,	22 : 03 : 10	
Item, more by M ^r Bacon for Abraham Hedge,	00 : 03 : 00	June.
Item, more from John Bayley, of Scittuate,	000 : 03 : 04	
Item, from Mary Phillipes, of Taunton,	000 : 03 : 04	
Item, from M ^r Josias Winslow, Seni ^r ,	000 : 03 : 04	
Item, from Ralph Earle, of Dartmouth,	000 : 05 : 00	
Item, from Jonathan Hatch, of Saconeset,	03 : 00 : 00	
Item, from Edward Jenkins, of Scittuate, for his daughter,	03 : 00 : 00	
Item, from Wilham Hinksmen, of Marshfield,	000 : 10 : 00	
Item, from John Sutton, of Scittuate,	02 : 00 : 00	
Item, from John Gray, of Yarmouth,	01 : 10 : 00	
Item, from Edward Sturgis, Juni ^r ,	01 : 10 : 00	
Item, from Wilham Hedge,	01 : 10 : 00	
Item, from John Gray, for Indian Will,	01 : 00 : 00	
Item, from John Sprague, of Duxburrow,	000 : 05 : 00	
Item, from Leiff Laythorp, 30 ^s , Wilham Swift, 10 ^s , wid- dow Barstow, 30 ^s ,	} 03 : 10 : 00	
Item, from Gorge Vaughan for excise, 20 ^s .		
The country debter to M ^r Treasurer for his sallery last yeare,	} 28 : 00 : 00	
To Jonathan Hatch,		01 : 01 : 00
To Robert Finney,	000 : 06 : 00	
To Joseph Waterman,	000 : 15 : 00	
To Edward Southworth,	000 : 15 : 00	
To M ^r Treasurer goeing to Mount Hope,	001 : 10 : 00	
To Cap ^t Bradford,	001 : 10 : 00	
To M ^r Treasurer twice to Taunton,	02 : 00 : 00	
To Ensigne Aldin, 9 ^s shillings or a gun,	00 : 09 : 00	
To Thomas Huckens,	00 : 01 : 06	
To Wilham Witherell,	00 : 03 : 00	
To the Gou ^r and Major, 40 ^s ,	02 : 00 : 00	
To M ^r Williams, 20 ^s , Gorge Vaughan, 12 ^s , Tho: West, 4 ^s ,	01 : 16 : 00	

EPHRAIM MORTON,
MARKE EAMES,
WILLAM PAYBODY,
THOMAS HUCKENS.

1671.

*June, 1671.

June.
[*49.]

AT this Court warrants were issuē for the leuying of 296^{ll}: 13: 04 by rate for the charges of the collonie, to be raised by rate for this following yeare.

Item, for the Gou ^r and Majestrates,	100: 00: 00
Item, for the Major,	10: 00: 00
Item, for nessesaries to accomodate the majestrates,	12: 00: 00
Item, for the majestrates table,	30: 00: 00
Item, for the vnder marshall,	06: 13: 04
Item, for the officers sallery,	40: 00: 00
Itē, for the charges of the comīssioners their sitting this } yeare at Plymouth, }	80: 00: 00
Itē, for the printing of the booke of lawes,	20: 00: 00
Item, for monys to provide bread for the goeing forth on } the expedition against the Indians, }	10: 00: 00
308: 13: 4	

The abouesaid sumē (soe much of it as concerned the treasure) is to be payed tō thirds thereof in wheat, and barley, and butter, or mony: the wheat att five shillings a bushell, the barley att three shillings 6^d a bushell, the butter att five pence a pound; the other third p^{te} in Indian corne, rye, and pease; the pease and rye att three shillings six pence a bushell, the Indian att three shillings a bushell. The first payment to be payed att or before the first of October next; the second by the first of Aprill next.

The proportions leuyed on the seuerall townes.

	To the Treasurer. ll s	To the Officers Sallerys.
Plymouth,	24: 10	03: 14: 00
Duxburrow,	11: 09	01: 13: 08
Bridgewater,	11: 09	01: 13: 08
Scituate,	40: 16	06: 01: 00
Taunton,	22: 17	03: 07: 04
Sandwich,	22: 17	03: 07: 04
Yarmouth,	18: 10	02: 17: 04
Barnstable,	24: 10	03: 14: 00
Marshfield,	18: 17	02: 17: 04
Rehoboth,	33: 16	05: 01: 00

Eastham,	16 : 10	02 : 14 : 00	} 1671. June.
Swansey,	11 : 09	01 : 10 : 00	
Dartmouth,	14 : 12	02 : 00 : 00	
Middlebeř,	06 : 12	00 : 00 : 00	
	278 : 14		
	42 : 13		
	236 : 01		

**The Fines of June Court, 1671.*

[*50.]

J OHAN GRAY, for swearing prophaully, fined,	00 : 05 : 00
Samuell Mathewes, for sayleing from Yarmouth to Boston, } on y ^e Lords day, }	01 : 10 : 00
Nathaniell Soule, being detected for telling seuerall lyes, } fined, }	00 : 00 : 00
James Cole, Seniř, for being drunke the second time, fined,	00 : 10 : 00
Joseph Ramsden, for being found drunke the second time, } fined, }	00 : 10 : 00
Wiltam Walker, for telling a lye, fined,	00 : 10 : 00
Walter Winsor, for selling liquors to the Indians, fined, .	01 : 10 : 00

The Fines of October Court, 1671.

October.

G YLES RICKARD, Seniř, for selling syder to the Indians,	00 : 10 : 00
‡John Otis, for selling syder without order from the } Court, or to appeer to answare for the same att the Court, . . }	02 : 00 : 00‡
John Bucke, for comitting fornication with Mary Attkiu- } son, fined, }	10 : 00 : 00
Mary Attkinson, for comitting fornication with John Buck,	10 : 00 : 00

1671-2.

The Fines of March Court, 1671.

<p>March.</p>	<p>SAMUELL ARNOLD, Juni^r, for comitting fornication with ^ Holmes, before marriage, } 05 : 00 : 00 ^ Holmes, for comitting fornication with Samuel Ar- nold, Juni^r, } 05 : 00 : 00 Josias Palmer, for speaking opprobriously of M^r Wither- ley's church, } 00 : 10 : 00 John Loe, for prophaning the Lords day, fined, 02 : 00 : 00 Samuella Packer, Seni^r, for selling liquoor and syder to the Indians, } 01 : 00 : 00 James Walker, Seni^r, for braking order about a stray horse, 01 : 00 : 00 Joseph Harding, for abusing the constable of Eastham, in the execution of his office, fined, } 00 : 10 : 00</p>
---------------	--

**June the 7th, 1672.*

1672.

7 June.
 [*52.]

<p>M^R TREASURERS accountt giuen in to Leiftenant Morton, Daniell Smith, Thomas Huckens, and John Tompson.</p>	<p>The Treasurer was found debter to the collonie by his accountt, } 485 : 07 : 07 The Treasurer p contra, creditt, 482 : 08 : 05½ The Treasurer debtor to ballence, <u>02 : 19 : 1½</u></p>
--	---

Due to the contry.

<p>By pte of Swanseys rate, 03 : 16 : 04 Item, by pte of Barnstable rate, when M^r Thomas Allin was constable, } 01 : 08 : 00 Item, by 21 bushells of Indian corne, 03 : 03 : 00 Item, by M^r Bacon, for Abraham Hedge, 00 : 03 : 00 Item, from John Bayley, of Scittuate, 00 : 03 : 04 Item, from M^r Josias Winslow, Seni^r, 00 : 03 : 04 Item, from Jonathan Hatch, besides his goeing to Taunton, 01 : 19 : 00 Item, from John Sutton, of Scittuate, 02 : 00 : 00 Item, from Nathaniel Soule, 03 : 19 : 00</p>

Item, from John Loe,	01 : 00 : 00	1672.
Item, Samuell Packer, Senr, of Bridgwater,	01 : 00 : 00	
Item, by pte of Dartmouth rate,	00 : 15 : 00	
The countrey debtor to M ^r Treasurer for his sallery the last yeare,	} ^u 30 :	7 June.

June the 7th, 1672.

ORDERED by the deputies that the Gour, the major, and M^r Hinckley, shall have, for their care, paines, and charge, about p^rusing and revising our lawes, the sume of fifty shillings for each of them; and more to M^r Hinckly, for transcribing the lawes, thirty five shillings; and to M^r Hinckley, for goeing to Rhode Iland, twenty shillings; and to M^r Southworth, for the same journey, the same sume of twenty shillings, to be payed out of the treasury.

**The Fines of June Court, 1672.*

[*53.]

MARY CHURCHILL, for comitting fornication, fined,	06 : 00 : 00	u s d
‡Doreas Billington, for comitting fornication, fined, } she was whipt, 	05 : 00 : 00 ‡	
Susannah Turner, for comitting fornication, fined,	08 : 00 : 00	
Daniel Cole, son of Job Cole, for cursing, fined,	00 : 10 : 00	

**July, 1672.*

July.
[*54.]

WARRANTS were issued out to the seuerall plantations of this gouernment to leuy the charges to be raised by rate for this p^rsent yeare as followeth:—

Item, for the Gour and Assistants,	100 : 00 : 00	u s d
Item, for the Major, 10 ^u , and for the Treasurer 30 ^u ,	40 : 00 : 00	
Item, for nessesaries to accomodate to majestrates table,	12 : 00 : 00	

1672.
July.

Item, to entertaine the comissioners,	80 : 00 : 00
Item, for Thomas Sauory,	06 : 13 : 04
Item, for the officers wages,	40 :

Two thirds wherof to be payed in wheat, barley, butter, or mony; the wheat att 4^s 6^d a bushell, the barley att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the butter att five pence a pound. The rest in rye att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and pease att three shillings and six pence a bushell, the Indian corne att three shillings a bushell.

The proportions to be payed by the severall Townes.

	l	s	To the Officers Wages.
Plymouth,	24	10	03 : 14 : 00
Duxberry,	11	09	01 : 13 : 08
Bridgwater,	11	09	01 : 13 : 8
Scituate,	40	16	06 : 01 : 00
Taunton,	22	17	03 : 07 : 04
Sandwich,	22	17	03 : 07 : 04
Yarmouth,	18	10	02 : 17 : 04
Barnstable,	24	10	03 : 14 : 00
Marshfeild,	18	12	02 : 17 : 04
Rehoboth,	33	16	05 : 01 : 00
Eastham,	16	10	02 : 14 : 00
Swansey,	11	09	01 : 10 : 00
Dartmouth,	14	12	02 : 00 : 00
Middleberry,	06	12	
	278 : 09		

The first payment to be payed to the Treasurer att or before the first of October next, the latter by the first of April next.

October.
[*55.]

**The Fines of October Court, 1672.*

WILLIAM MAKEPEACE, for selling liquor to the In- dians, fined five pounds,	}	5 : 00 :
Jabeze Lumbard, for selling liquor to the Indians, fined fifty shillings,		
		2 : 10 :

Thomas Jones, for being drunke the second time, fined ten	}	00 : 10 :		<u>1672.</u>
shillings,				October.
Edward Coleman, for cursing, fined five shillings,		00 : 5 :		

The Fines of March Court, 1672.

1672-3.

	ll	s	d	
A BRAHAM HEDGE,	05	00	00	March.
Abisha Marchant and his wife,	10	00	00	
Allexander Kanudah,	00	03	04	
Francis Curtice,	02	10	00	
Gorge Russell, of Duxburrow,	00	10	00	
Thomas Nicolls,	00	10	00	
Robert Sanford,	00	05	00	

**June the 7th, 1673.*

1673.

THE Treasurers account taken by vs whose names are vnderwritten, ordered therto by the Court: —

7 June.
[*56.]

The Treasurer was found debter to the collonie by the account,	}	476 : 19 : 7	
The Treasurer p contra credit,		429 : 08 : 11	
The Treasurer debter to ballenge,		47 : 10 : 08	
The collonie debter to the Treasurer for his sallery, as wee conceiue,	}	030 : 00 : 00	
To ballenge,		17 : 10 : 8	

More, in debts vngathered.

As by bill from Richmond, of Taunton, of	}	39 : 0 : 00	
Phillips fine,			

More, in Fines due to the Collonie.

By Daniell Cole, Junir,	00 : 10 : 00
By Wilham Makepeace,	05 : 00 : 00

1673.
 7 June.

By Jabez Lumbert,	02 : 10 : 00
By Thomas Jones, of Taunton,	00 : 04 : 00
By Francis Curtice,	02 : 10 : 00
By Mr Bacon for Abraham Hedge,	00 : 03 : 00
By Thomas Packer, of Bridgewater,	01 : 00 : 00
By the Squa Sachem, of Saconett,	50 : 00 : 00
<hr/>	
The totall sume due to the collonie,	118 : 14 : 4

JOHN FREEMAN,
 EPHRAIM MORTON,
 MARKE EAMES,
 JOHN TOMPSON,
 THOMAS HOWES.

June.

The Fines of June Court, 1673.

I SACK NEGERS, for breach of peace, fined,	00 : 03 : 04
Wiltam Bassett, for breach of peace, in striking 2 ladds, } fined,	00 : 05 : 00

October.

The Fines of October Court, 1673.

J OHN KNOWLMAN, for being drunke, fined,	00 : 05 : 00
Benjamin Chettenden, for being drunke, fined,	00 : 05 : 00
Humphrey Johnson, for coming into this goument, and } erecting a house in the township of Scittuate, some time this } summer, and dwelling in the said house, contrary to law, fined, }	00 : 10 : 00

1673-4.
 March.

March, 1673.

H UMPHREY JOHNSON, for cutting downe a land marke, } and therby breakeing the law of this goument, fined, . }	05 : 00 : 00
---	--------------

**June the 7^h, 1674.*

1674.

THE Treasurers account taken by vs whose names are vnderwritten,
being appointed heervnto by the Court : —

7 June.
[*58.]

The Treasurer was found debtor to the collonie,	325 : 12 : 00
P ^r contra credit,	303 : 07 : 06
The Treasurer debtor to ballence the account,	22 : 04 : 00

Item, more in fines not yett gathered.

P ^r Daniell Cole, Junir,	00 : 10 : 00
P ^r Willam Makepeace,	05 : 00 : 00
P ^r Thomas Jones, of Taunton,	00 : 04 : 00
P ^r Francis Curtice,	02 : 00 : 06
P ^r John Bayley, of Scittuatt,	00 : 03 : 04
	07 : 17 : 07

Due to the worshipfull Treasurer, as wee apprehend, for his
sallery, 30^{li}, hee haucing had more labour and trouble last yeare } 30 : 00 : 00
then ordinary, }

JOHN FREEMAN,
EDMOND HAWES,
WILLAM CLARKE,
DANIELL SMITH.

**June, 1674.*

June.
[*59.]

THE townes proportions to the rates leuied by order of the Court, held
att Plymouth the fourth of June, 1674.

Plymouths proportion is,	16 : 10 : 7½
Duxburrows proportion is,	07 : 15 : 2½
Bridgwaters proportion is,	07 : 15 : 2½
Scittuates proportion is,	27 : 11 : 06½
Tauntons proportion is,	15 : 08 : 11½
Sandw̄ proportion,	15 : 08 : 11½
Yarmouthes proportion is,	12 : 09 : 03½

1674.

June.

Barnstables proportion is,	16 : 10 : 07½
Marshfields proportion is,	12 : 11 : 04½
Rehoboths proportion is,	22 : 16 : 06½
Easthams proportion is,	11 : 02 : 09½
Swanseys proportion is,	07 : 16 : 06½
Dartmouths proportion is,	09 : 19 : 02½
Middleberrys proportion is,	04 : 19 : 01½
	<hr/>
The total,	188 : 15 : 10½
	<hr/>

These proportions were ordered to be payed in barley, and wheat, and butter, or siluer; the wheat att four shillings a bushell, the barley att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the butter att four pence a pound, viz^o, two thirds thereof; and the other third in Indian corne and rye; the rye att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the Indian att three shillings a bushell, all good and marchantable, to be deliuer^d to the Treasurer, or his order, either att Boston or Plymouth, and the charge of transportation defrayed; the first payment by the first of October next, and the latter payment by the first of Aprill next, ensuing the date heerof.

The Fines of June Court, 1674.

ITEM, Josias Holmes, for selling liquors to the Indians, fined, 02 : 00 : 00
 Wilham Randall, Seni^r, for breakeing the Kings peace, fined, 00 : 03 : 04

July.

The Fines of July Court.

ITEM, Wilham Maycomber, for breach of the Sabbath, fined, 02 : 00 : 00
 John Rickard, Juni^r, son of John Rickard, for breaking
 the King's peace, fined, } 00 : 03 : 04
 Samuell Dunham, Juni^r, for breaking the King's peace,
 fined, } 00 : 03 : 04

The Fines of October Court, 1674.

1674.
October.

G EORGE DAUSON, for Sabbath breakeing, fined,	02 : 00 :
John Chase, for com̄iting fornication, fined,	05 : 00 :
Dorethy, the wife of Wiltam Tubbs, for breaking the	} 00 : 3 : 4
Kinges peace,	
Joseph Colston, for disorder about drinking,	00 : 05 :
	7 : 08 : 8
‡The wife of Gyles Leich, Sen ^r , for breakeing the Kings	} 00 : 03 : 04‡
peace,	

**The Fines of March Court, 1674.*

1674-5.
March.
[*60.]

J OHN MATHEWES, for filthy speech,	05 : 00 :
The wife of Gyles Leich, for breaking the Kinges peace,	00 : 03 : 04

The Treasurers accountpt taken by the subscribers he^rof, appointed thervnto
by the honored Court, &c.

The Treasurer was found debtor,	283 : 13 : $\frac{1}{2}$
P ^r contra credit,	233 : 11 : 11
The Treasurers sallery,	030 : 00 : 00
Remaines due to ballance the accountpt,	020 : 01 : 01

Still due to the country by fines.

From Daniell Cole, Jun ^r ,	000 : 10 : 00
From Wiltam Makepeace,	005 : 00 : 00
From Francis Curtice,	02 : 00 : 00
From John Bayley, of Scittuate,	00 : 03 : 04
From Josiah Holmes, of Duxburrow,	001 : 00 : 00
From Gorge Dauson, of Middleberrey,	002 : 00 : 00
More, due by bond, for Indian Hoken, sold,	08 : 00 : 00
	18 : 13 : 04

MARKE EAMES,
DANIELL SMITH,
BARNABAS LAYTHORP.

1675.

**June the 10th, 1675.*

10 June.
[*62.]

THE rate proportioned to the severall townes as they are to be payed in to the worshipfull Treasurer.

Plymouth,	16 : 10 : 07
Duxburrow,	07 : 15 : 02
Bridgewater,	07 : 15 : 02
Scittuate,	27 : 11 : 06
Taunton,	15 : 08 : 11
Sandwich,	15 : 08 : 11
Yarmouth,	12 : 09 : 03
Barnstable,	16 : 10 : 07
Marshfeild,	12 : 11 : 04
Rehoboth,	22 : 16 : 06
Eastham,	11 : 02 : 09
Swausey,	07 : 16 : 06
Dartmouth,	09 : 19 : 00
Middleberry,	04 : 19 : 00
Suma totalis,	188 : 15 : 00
More to be payed to the officers wages,	040 : 00 : 00

These proportions were ordered to be payed in barley, wheat, butter, or silver; the wheat att four shillings and six pence a bushell, the barley att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the butter att five pence a pound, two thirds therof; and the other third in Indian corne, rye, and peases; the rye att three shillings and six pence a bushell, the pease att three shillings a bushell, and the Indian att three shillings a bushell, all good and marchantable, to be delivred to the Treasurer, or his order, and the charge of transportation defrayed; the first payment by the first of October next, and the latter payment by the first of Aprill next.

June.
[*64.]

**The Fines of June Court, 1675.*

R OBERT CROSMAN,	02 : 00 : 00
James Burt, of Taunton,	00 : 10 : 00
Nathaniell Hall,	05 : 00 : 00
Ephraim Tinkham,	02 : 00 : 00
Samuell Wood,	05 : 00 : 00

*June the 9th, 1676

1676.

THE honored Treasurer gaue in his account to vs, the subscribers, which is as followeth, viz^o: —

9 June.
[*66.]

	l	s	d
The Treasurer was found debtor,	1082	04	07
Pr contra credit,	1142	00	10
Remaines to ballence the account,	059	16	03

More in debts owing by the collonie.

Item, to the honored Gour Winslow, as p ^{te} of his sallery,	02	17	00
Item, to M ^r James Browne, his whole sallery,	07	03	00

Debts due to the collonie.

By Tauntous rate in June, 1675,	15	03	11
Item, by their second rate in December,	13	00	00
Item, mo ^r , by a barrell of powder, Wiltam Harvey and John Richmond had. from Rehoboth,	05	00	00
By rates in June, (75,)	22	16	06
By December rate,	15	00	00
By M ^r Nathaniel Thomas, by bill,	15	00	00
By M ^r Hinekley, for a muskett his son had of the Gour,	01	00	00
By Cap ^t Freeman, for a gun,	01	00	00
By Leif ^t Ellicc, three guns, & ten pound of powder, and 12 pound of bullets,	03	15	00
By Scittuate, for 14 guns and a barrell of powder,	19	00	00
By Plymouth, eight guns,	08	00	00
By Duxburrow, fiue guns,	05	00	00
By Marshfeild, 21 guns,	21	00	00
By Francis Barker,	01	01	00

By old fines.

Daniell Cole, Jun ^r ,	00	10	00
By Wiltam Makepeace,	05	00	00
By Francis Curtice,	02	00	00
By John Bayley,	00	03	04
By Josias Holmes,	01	00	00
By Gorge Danson,	02	00	00
The Treasurers sallery not yett payed, which is	30 th	00	00

THOMAS HOWES,
JOSEPH LAYTHORPE,
DANIELL SMITH.

1676.

**The 8th of June, 1676.*8 June.
[*68.]

THE rate for the publicke charges of the collonie proportioned to the seuerall townes of this jurisdiction, as they are to be payed to the Treasurer.

	l	s
Plymouth,	19	08 : 04
Duxburrow,	08	16 : 06
Bridgwater,	08	16 : 06
Scituate,	31	19 : 06
Taunton,	18	04 : 11
Sandwich,	18	04 : 11
Yarmouth,	14	16 : 00
Barnstable,	19	08 : 04
Marshfeild,	14	16 : 00
Rehoboth,	27	03 : 06
Eastham,	12	13 : 00
		<hr/>
	194	07 : 06

These proportions were to be payed, two partes of three thereof in wheat, and barley, and butter, or silver; the wheat at 4^s 6^d a bushell, the barley at three shillings and six pence a bushell; and the butter at five pence a pound; this first payment to be made at or before the first of October next after the date hereof; and the other third parte to be payed in Indian corne and rye; the Indian corne at three shillings a bushell; the rye at three shillings and six pence a bushell. This latter payment to be payed at or before the first of April next after the date hereof, all good and marchantable, to be deliuered to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, provided it be at Plymouth or Boston, and the charge of transportation defrayed.

1677.

**July 13, 1677.*13 July.
[*70.]

OUR honored Treasurer gaue in his accompt, which is as followeth,
viz^o : —

	l	s	d
The Treasurer was found debtor,	815	08 : 09	
P ^r contra credit with the Treasurer's sallery,	792	06 : 01	
There is due to the collonie to balleñ,	23	02 : 08	

The collonies debts.

1677.

By Taunton mony rate, (76,)	016 : 00 : 0	} 13 July.
By theire corne rate,	018 : 04 : 11	
By Marshall Pratts sallery, pay to him by the Treasurer, } due from Taunton,	03 : 13 : 2	
By Rehoboth mony rate,	016 : 00 : 00	
By Marshall Nashes rate, payed by the Treasurer,	05 : 10 : 3	

Due to the collonie in fines.

From Makepeace,	05 : 0 : 0
By John Bayley,	00 : 03 : 4
By Gorç Dauson,	02 : 00 : 0

DANIEL SMITH,
BARNABAS LAYTHORP,
JOHN MILLER.

July 7th.

7 July.

N ICHOLAS WHITE, of Taunton, fined,	030 : 00 : 0
If payed in siluer, then,	15 : 00 : 0
The rate leuied this yeers for the publicke charges of the } country was,	162 : 15 : 06
Besides the officers wages, which is,	40 : 00 : 00

*The Fines of October Court, 1677.

October.

A NN ANNIBLE, of Barnstable, widdow, fined,	01 : 00 : 00	" s d
Joseph Burge, fined,	00 : 10 : 00	[*72.]

1677-8.

March, 1677.

March.

SAMUELL JENNEY,	00 : 05 : 00
Joseph Dunham,	01 : 00 : 00
Ruhamah, the wife of Joseph Nicarson, or to be whipt,	02 : 00 : 00
The wife of Nathaniel Cauell, fined, or to be whipt,	02 : 00 : 00
Edward Cottle, and his wife, each 40 ^s , or to be whipt,	04 : 00 : 00
Samuell Nicarson, but hath libertie to appeer before the Court to make his defence, haueing not yett been heard,	} 02 : 00 : 00
Teage Jones,	

1678.

**June the 6th, 1678.*6 June.
[*74.]

THE Treasurer's account taken by vs, subscribers, which is as followeth, viz^g:—

The Treasurer is found debtor to the collonie,	306 : 17 : 000
P ^r contra,	302 : 15 : 00
To the Treasurers sallery,	30 : 000 : 000
Rests still due to ballence,	25 : 17 : 08

An account of the money that was receiued for Showamett lands, together with a smale p̄sell of other lands, viz^g:—

The Treasurer is debtor,	810 : 10 : 000
P ^r contra credit,	810 : 10 : 00

The towne of Taunton were found creditors

By the com̄ittee,	739 : 10 : 000
The towne of Taunton are debtors as followeth, viz : ĩem, } theire proportion of charges to the late warr,	} 409 : 17 : 08
Item, to the 3 countrey rates not payed,	
Item, to seuerall p̄ticulare psons, payed by the Treasurer,	35 : 15 : 07
Item, to goods the souldiers tooke vp of the com̄issioners,	38 : 09 : 05
Item, to Assonett Necke,	150 : 00 : 00
Item, by Bridgwater,	12 : 13 : 03

Item, to stray cattle,	05:06:00	1678.
Item, to eighty two sheep and lambes,	33:11:00	} 6 June.
	739:10:00	

DANIELL SMITH,
 BARNABAS LOTHORPE,
 JOSEPH HOWLAND.

**June the 7th, 1678.*

7 June.
 [*76.]

THE rates of the seuerall townes are according to the seuerall proportions, viz^d:—

Barnstable,	29:03:00
Marshfeild,	22:16:08
Plymouth,	23:06:08
Duxburrow,	13:17:00
Bridgwater,	13:17:00
Scittuate,	37:02:00
Taunton,	20:05:04
Sandwich,	28:00:06
Yarmouth,	22:16:08
Eastham,	19:15:04
Swansey,	06:14:00
Rehoboth,	14:05:04
	251:19:06

The seuerall kinds or specues in which the said sume is to be payed to the Treasurer.

In wheat, barley, or money.

Plymouth,	15:13:04
Duxburrow,	08:00:00
Bridgwater,	08:07:00
Scittuate,	24:02:00
Taunton,	14:05:04
Sandwich,	21:00:06
Yarmouth,	17:06:08
Barnstable,	22:13:00

<p>1678.</p> <hr style="width: 50px; margin-left: 0;"/> <p>7 June.</p>	<p>Marshfeild, 14 : 16 : 08</p> <p>Eastham, 14 : 05 : 04</p> <p>Swansey, 04 : 04 : 00</p> <p>Rehoboth, 08 : 05 : 04</p>
--	---

*June, 1678.

June.
[*78.]

TO be payed to the Treasurer in Indian corne att 2^s 6^d a bushell, or rye att three shillings a bushell.

Plymouth,	03 : 13 : 04
Duxburrey,	02 : 10 : 00
Bridwater,	02 : 10 : 00
Scittuař,	07 : 00 : 00
Taunton,	02 : 10 : 00
Sandwich,	03 : 00 : 00
Yarmouth,	02 : 10 : 00
Barnstable,	02 : 10 : 00
Marshfeild,	05 : 00 : 00
Eastham,	02 : 10 : 00
Swansey,	02 : 10 : 00
Rehoboth,	03 : 10 : 00

The officers wages to be payed in Indian corne att three shillings a bushell.

Plymouth,	04 : 00 : 00
Duxburrow,	03 : 07 : 00
Bridgwater,	03 : 00 : 00
Scittuate,	06 : 00 : 00
Taunton,	03 : 10 : 03
Sandwich,	04 : 00 : 00
Barnstable,	04 : 00 :
Marshfeild,	03 : 00 : 00
Eastham,	03 : 00 : 00
Rehoboth,	^ ^ ^
Yarmouth,	03 : 00 : 00

Memoř. Ten shillings which belonged to Marshall Nash was omitted and not payed the last yeer of Yarmouth pay — the officers sallery.

**The Fines of June and July Courts, 1678.*

1678.

	ll	s	d	
‡ EDWARD WANTON,	10	00	00	‡ June and July.
Nathaniel Fitsrandall,	20	00	00	[*79.]
Richard Siluester, of Milton,	05	00	00	Paid.
If not heerafter married to her with whom hee comitted } fornication,				} 5 : 00 :
more to be payd.				

‡ *March the eight, 1678.*

1678-9.

	ll	s	d	
‡ THOMAS BURMAN, of Barnstable, fined,	05	00	00	‡ 8 March.
The condition of a bond ginen by Wiltam Randall, of } Scituate, for and on the account of Isacke Hammor, to pay, . }				} 05 : 00 : 00
Samuell Shiffericke, of Taunton, this siluer, for abusive } carriages. This was deliuered to M ^r Alden, }				
Due to the country from				} 00 : 15 : 00

‡ *March the eight, 1678.*

	ll	s	d	
‡ THOMAS BURMAN, of Barnstable, fined,	10	00	00	
The condition of a bond ginen by Wiltam Randall, of } Scituate, for and on the account of Isacke Hammore, to pay } five pound, }				} 05 : 00 : 00
Samuell Shiffericke, for abusive carriages,				
This to be payed in siluer, deliuered to M ^r Aldin. ‡				

‡ *June the third, 1679.*

1679.

	ll	s	d	
‡ AT this Court Joseph Thorne, of Scituate, for playing } att cards twice, fined, }				} 01 : 00 : 00
Joseph Peirse, for playing att cards once,				
James Benitt, for playing att cards seuerall times, fined, .				} 01 : 00 : 00

1679.	John Holbrooke, for playing att cards, once in the woods,	}	01 : 00 : 00
	once himself, haueing comānd there,		
3 June.	Item, his man Patriek, att the same time,		00 : 10 : 00
	Item, himselſe, once in Gannetts chamber,		00 : 10 : 00
	Item, himselſe, once in the barne,		00 : 10 : 00
	Item, his man, once in the barne,		00 : 10 : 00
	This was abated.		_____
	John Holbrooks fine,		03 : 00 : 00

	[Robert Latham,] for being drunke twice, fined,		00 : 10 : 00
	{Thomas Jenkens,] for breaking the Sabboth, fined,		02 : 00 : 00
	Thirty shillings of this fue remitted.‡		

1678.

**1678. Fines due to the Country.*

[*80.]

ITEM,	from Edward Wanton, for marrying himselſe,	11	s	d	10 : 00 : 00
	Item, from Thomas Burman, for marrying himselſe,				05 : 00 : 00
	Item, from Samuell Blaake, comitting fornication,				02 : 00 : 00

1678-9.

March, 1678.

March.

THE	condition of a bond from Randall in the behalfe of	}	05 : 00 : 00
	Isack Hammore,		
	Samuell Shiffericke, in siluer,		

1679.

June, 1679.

June.

JOSEPH	THORNE, for playing att cards, 2 senerall times,	001 : 00 : 00
	Joseph Peirse,	00 : 10 : 0
	James Benitt,	01 : 00 : 00
	John Holbrooke,	01 : 00 : 0
	Item, his man Patrick,	00 : 10 : 0
	Item, the said Holbrooke, once in Gannetts chamber,	00 : 10 : 0

Item, himselfe, once in the barne,	00 : 10 : 00	1679.
Item, his man, once in the barne,	^ ^ ^	
	<u>03 : 00 : 00</u>	June.
Of John Holbrookes fines remitted 10 ^s .		
Robert Latham, for being drunke, 2 severall times, fined, .	00 : 10 : 00	
Thomas Jenkens, for breaking the Sabbath, fined, . . .	00 : 10 : 00	

At the Adjournment, July 1679.

July.

IT was ordered that the profitts of the Cape fishing, ann^o 1678, shalbe demanded off Cornett Studson and M^r Nathaniel Thomas, in the behalfe of the country.

Jonathan Higgens, for comitting fornication, fined, . . .	10 : 00 : 00
Isacke Woodworth, for playing at cards, 2 severall times, } fined,	01 : 00 : 00
Mathew Gannett, for playing att cards, &c,	02 : 00 : 00

The third of July, 1679.

3 July.

WARRANTS were issued out from the Court for a rate of 141 : 00 : 00 besides the officers sallery.

Which 141 was ordered to be payed att two severall payments, the former att or before the first of October, 1679, to be payed in wheate and barley, or siluer ; the wheat att 4^s a bushell, the barly att 3^s a bushell. The latter payment to be payed in Indian corne and rye ; the Indian corne att 2^s 6^d a bushell, and the rye att three shillings a bushell ; to be payed att or before the first of Aprill, 1680, all good and marchantable, to be deliuered to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, soe it be att Plymouth or Boston, and the charge of transportation defrayed.

*1679. The officers wages to be payed in Indian, 3^s a bushell, good, marchantable, transportation defrayed. [*82.]

	l s d
Plymouth,	04 : 00 : 00
Duxburrow,	03 : 00 : 00

1679.
 3 July.

Bridgewater,	02 : 15 : 00
Scittuate,	06 : 00 : 00
Taunton,	03 : 10 : 00
Sandwich,	04 : 00 : 00
Yarmouth,	03 : 10 : 00
Barnstable,	04 : 00 : 00
Marshfield,	03 : 00 : 00
Rehoboth,	03 : 05 : 00
Eastham,	03 : 00 : 00



1679-80.
 March.

The Fines of March Court, 1679-80.

G EORĠ SAMPSON, and Elizabeth, his wife, for cōmitting fornication before marriage, fined,	} 05 : 00 : 00
Wiltam Parker, of Scittuate, and Mary, his wife, for selling rum by retaile, fined,	} 05 : 00 : 00
Isacke Negus, and Hannah, his wife, of Taunton, fo cōmitting fornication before marriage, fined,	} 04 : 00 : 00
Mannoah Ellis, and Mary, his wife, of Sandwich, for for- nication before his marriage, fined,	} 05 : 00 : 00
Wiltam Hunter, and Rebeckah, his wife, of Sandwich, for fornication before marriage, fined,	} 05 : 00 : 00



1680.
 4 June.
 [*84.]

**June the 4th, 1680.*

THE accompts taken of the Treasurer is as followeth :—

The collonie is found debtor,	408 : 08 : 06
Contrary credit,	502 : 11 : 00
The ballence due to the contry in the Treasurers hands,	94 : 02 : 06
Item, due to the country in M ^r Hinckleys hand,	01 : 12 : 00
Item, due from Rehoboth of there last yeers rate,	01 : 03 : 00
Item, due from Middleberry,	‡02 : 00 : 00‡
Item, due from Manamoy,	01 : 00 : 00
Item, from the Freemens lands,	‡01 : 00 : 00‡

Item, from Accord Pond,	01 : 10 : 00	1680.
Item, Benjamine Leanard, on a bond due,	03 : 00 : 00	} 4 June.
Item, Jeremiah Hatch and Barstow, by obligation,	05 : 00 : 00	
Item, Leif ð Nash and John Soule, for Sampson,	05 : 00 : 00	
It, Parker, of Scittuate,	05 : 00 : 00	
Item, Benitt, of Scittuate,	01 : 00 : 00	
Item, Woodward, of Taunton,	00 : 05 : 00	
Item, Josiah Smith,	10 : 00 : 00	
Item, Nonoquoquitt Necke, their last yeer rate,	00 : 10 : 00	

EPHRAIM MORTON,
 BARNABAS LAYTHORP,
 JOHN THACHER,
 THOMAS LEANARD,
 JONATHAN BANGES.

The Fines of June Court, 1680.

June.

T IMOTHY WHITE, fined,	010 : 00 : 00
Joseph White,	00 : 10 : 00
James Briggs,	00 : 10 : 00
John Cowin,	00 : 10 : 00
Thomas Wade,	^ ^ ^

**July the 10th, 1680.*

10 July.
 [*86.]

F OR the Gour and Majestrates sallery,	100 : 00 : 00
For the officers wages,	40 : 00 : 00
For the Treasurers sallery,	20 : 00 : 00
	<hr/>
	160 : 00 : 00
	<hr/>

The proportions of the townes.

Plymouth,	16 : 10 : 00
Duxburrow,	07 : 15 : 00

1680.

10 July.

Bridgewater,	07 : 15 : 00
Sittuate,	26 : 00 : 00
Taunton,	16 : 10 : 00
Sandwich,	16 : 10 : 00
Yarmouth,	12 : 10 : 00
Barnstable,	16 : 10 : 00
Maſſeild,	12 : 10 : 00
Rehoboth,	14 : 00 : 00
Eastham,	11 : 00 : 00
Swansey,	07 : 00 : 00
Dartmouth,	07 : 00 : 00
Middleberry,	02 : 00 : 00
Mannamoy,	02 : 00 : 00
	<hr/>
	175 : 10 : 00
	<hr/>
The freemens lands att Taunton Riuer,	02 : 10 : 00
Accord Pond shares,	01 : 10 : 00
Nannaquaquett Necke,	00 : 10 : 00
	<hr/>
	04 : 10 : 00

These were to be payed in wheat and barley, viz: two ptes of three thereof, wheat att 4^s a bushell, barley att 3 shillings a bushell; this x x x thirds thereof.

The 2^o payment, which was the remaining x x x, in Indian corne and rye; the Indian corne att x x x, the rye att 3^s a bushell; times of payment x x x x

[*87.]	*To the country charges,	15 : 08 : 4
	To the officer,	03 : 05 : 0

[*88.]	*1680. The officers wages proportioned on the townes.	
	Plymouth,	04 : 00 : 00
	Duxburrow,	03 : 00 : 00
	Bridgewater,	02 : 15 : 00
	Scittuate,	06 : 00 : 00
	Taunton,	03 : 10 : 00
	Sandwich,	04 : 00 : 00
	Yarmouth,	03 : 10 : 00
	Barnstable,	04 : 00 : 00
	Marshfeild,	03 : 00 : 00

Rehoboth,	03 : 05 : 00	1680.
Eastham,	03 : 00 : 00	} <u>10 July.</u>
	40 : 00 : 00	

This was to be payed in Indian corne att 3^s p^r bushell.

**The Fines of October Court, 1680.*

October.
[*89.]

<p>RICHARD BENITT, of Rehoboth, for being drunke, } fined, } Teage Jones, for being drunke the second time, } Samuell Packer, for disturbing the church att Bridgwater, } fined, } Isacke Harris, for disturbing the church att Bridgwater, . . } Robert Ransome, for selling rum by retaile, without order, } fined, }</p>	<p>^{ll} ^s ^d 00 : 05 : 00 00 : 10 : 00 01 : 00 : 00 01 : 00 : 00 05 : 00 : 00</p>	
---	--	--

The Fines of March Court, 1680.

1680-1.
} March.

<p>ITEM, Phillip Dexter, fined,</p>	02 : 10 : 00	
Item, Cornett Studson,	00 : 05 : 00	

The Fines of July Session Court, 1681.

1681.
} July.

WILLIAM GRIFFITH and Richard Michell for their negligence in not attending the publicke worship of God on the Lords day, were fined each ten shillings, to the vse of the collonie.

Robert Ransom, for revilling the minnestry, fined ten shillings.

Hannah Linnitt, for her light behavior with Job Randall, fined five and twenty shillings, or be whipt.

Zacheriah Allin, for selling liquors to the Indians, fined five and twenty

1681.

July.

pounds; but in case hee pay the one halfe therof, in siluer mony, then but the one halfe, which is twelue pounds ten shillings in siluer mony.

James Mayo, for vnsiucll lying on a bed with *with* Martha Harding, hee was fined twenty shillings.

Ralph Allin, of Sandwich, for revilling the gossell minnesters, fined ten shillings.

Nathaniel Warren, for prophaning the Sabbath, fined thirty shillings.

John Randall, for revilling M^r Mihell, preacher of Gods word att Scittuate, fined ten shillings.

× Dunham, for selling strong liquors to the Indians, fined, n
5: 0

8 July.

[*90.]

**The 8th of July, 1681.*

THE proportion of the rates of the seuerall townes :—

Plymouth,	n 22:00: 0
Duxburrow,	010:06: 0
Bridgwater,	10:06: 0
Scittuate,	34:13:04
Taunton,	22:00: 0
Sandwich,	22:00: 0
Yarmouth,	16:13:04
Barnstable,	22:00: 0
Marshfeild,	16:13: 4
Rehoboth,	18:13:04
Eastham,	14:13:04
Swansey,	10:00:00
Dartmouth,	09:06:08
Middleberry,	03:00:00
Mannamoic,	02:10: 0
Freemens Lands,	02:10:00
Saconett,	01:10:00
Accord Pond shares,	02:00:00
Nunnaquaquett Necke,	00:15:00
Punckatcesett propriators and inhabitants,	03:10:00
Sume totall,	245:00:04

The Gov ^r and Majestrates sallery,	100 : 00 : 00	1681.
For the officers wages,	40 : 00 : 00	
To the Treasurers sallery,	20 : 00 : 00	
To the majestrates table, in siluer mony,	52 : 00 : 00	
To the comissioners,	10 : 00 : 00	
	222 : 00 : 00	8 July.

The p^ticulars of the officers sallery, 1681.

Plymouth,	04 : 00 : 0
Duxburrow,	03 : 00 : 0
Bridgwater,	02 : 15 : 0
Scittuate,	06 : 00 : 0
Taunton,	03 : 10 : 0
Sandwich,	04 : 00 : 0
Yarmouth,	03 : 10 : 0
Barnstable,	04 : 00 : 0
Marshfeild,	x x x
Rehoboth,	x x x
Eastham,	x x x

**July the 13th, 1682.*

1682.

THE proportion of the rates of the seucrall townes are as followeth,
viz : —

13 July.
[*92.]

Plymouth,	22 : 00 : 0
Duxburrow,	10 : 06 : 0
Bridgwater,	10 : 06 : 0
Scittuate,	34 : 14 : 04
Taunton,	22 : 00 : 00
Sandwich,	22 : 00 : 00
Yarmouth,	16 : 13 : 04
Barnstable,	22 : 00 : 00
Marshfeild,	16 : 13 : 04
Rehoboth,	18 : 13 : 04
Eastham,	14 : 13 : 04
Swansey,	10 : 00 : 00

1682.	Dartmouth,	09 : 06 : 08
<u>13 July.</u>	Middlebury,	03 : 00 : 00
	Mannamoyett,	02 : 10 : 00
	Freemens Lands,	02 : 10 : 00
	Little Compton,	02 : 10 : 00
	Accord Ponds shares,	01 : 05 : 00
	Nannaquaquat Necke,	00 : 15 : 00
	Punctatesett inhabitants or propriators,	03 : 00 : 00
	The inhabitants att Foards Farme,	00 : 15 : 00
		<hr/>
		244 : 11 : 04

1682. The officers sallery taken out of that aboute.

Plymouth,	04 : 00 : 00
Duxburrow,	03 : 00 : 00
Bridgewater,	02 : 15 : 00
Scituate,	06 : 00 : 00
Taunton,	03 : 10 : 00
Sandwich,	04 : 00 : 00
Yarmouth,	03 : 10 : 00
Barnstable,	04 : 00 : 00
Marshfield,	03 : 00 : 00
Rehoboth,	03 : 05 : 00
Eastham,	03 : 00 : 00
	<hr/>
	40 : 00 : 00

[*93.]

**July the 13, 1682.*

THE account taken of the Treasurer is as followeth, viz:—

The Treasurer is found debter,	139 : 02 : 00
Pr contra credit,	113 : 14 : 10
Rests still due to the country,	25 : 07 : 02

1681.

1681. In debts still due to the collonie, as followeth:—

From Accord Pond for the year 1681,	01 : 10 : 00
From Benitt, of Scituate,	01 : 00 : 00
From Woodward, of Taunton,	00 : 10 : 00

From Nannquaquat Necke,	01 : 00 : 00	1682.
From Manamoy, due,	01 : 04 : 00	
From Yarmouth, for oyle,	01 : 08 : 00	13 July.
From Wiltam Gray, of Yarmouth,	01 : 00 : 00	
From Simmons, due by bill,	05 : 00 : 00	
From Eliezer Crocker,	02 : 10 : 00	
From Callender, of Swansey,	00 : 10 : 00	
From young White, of Bristol,	00 : 10 : 00	
From Zacheriah Allin, of Sandwich,	20 : 00 : 00	
From the Freemens Land,	00 : 10 : 00	
From Saconett,	01 : 10 : 00	
From Accord Pond,	02 : 00 : 00	
From Nunnquaquett Necke,	00 : 15 : 00	
From Pocassett,	03 : 00 : 00	
Suma tota,	43 : 17 : 00	
From Wiltam Nelson,	02 : 10 : 00	
From Abraham Hedge,	01 : 00 : 00	
From Steuen Atwood,	01 : 00 : 00	

M^o, the two Courts in this month of July, 1682, alledye accounted for with the Treasurer.

DANIELL SMITH,
 BARNABAS LAYTHORP,
 EPHRAIM MORTON,
 WILLEAM PAYBODY,
 JOHN CUSHEN.

*The sume of thirty shillings received of Captaine Freeman for a fine of Robert Nicarson, of Mannamoiett. [*94.]

*June the 8, 1683.

1683.

THE propositions of the rates of the seuerall townes for the yeer 1683.

8 June.
 [*95.]

Plymouth,	18 : 14 : 00
Duxburrow,	08 : 15 : 00
Bridwater,	08 : 15 : 00

1683.

8 June.

Scituate,	30 : 02 : 00
Sandwich,	18 : 14 : 00
Taunton,	18 : 14 : 00
Yarmouth,	14 : 03 : 04
Barnstable,	18 : 14 : 00
Marshfield,	14 : 03 : 04
Rehoboth,	14 : 03 : 04
Eastham,	12 : 03 : 04
Swansey,	08 : 10 : 00
Dartmouth,	08 : 00 : 8
Middleberry,	02 : 11 : 00
Mannamoy,	02 : 04 : 00
Freemens Land,	02 : 04 : 00
Little Compton,	02 : 04 : 00
Acord Pond shares,	01 : 02 : 00
Nunnaquaquutt Necke,	00 : 13 : 00
Punckateest inhabytants or propriators,	01 : 18 : 00
The inhabitants of Foard Farm,	00 : 13 : 00
	<hr/>
	209 : 01 : 00
	<hr/>

[*96.]

*1683. The Treasurers account is as followeth, viz :—

The Treasurer was found debter to the collonie,	275 : 12 : 02
P ^r contra credit,	258 : 03 : 10
Still due to the collonie,	017 : 08 : 04
	<hr/>

In debts due to the collonie.

From Elisha Hedge, of Yarmouth,	08 : 00 : 00
From Accord Pond shares, for acres, the totall is,	05 : 10 : 00
From Bennitt, of Scituaatt,	01 : 00 : 00
From Woodworth, of Taunton,	01 : 10 : 00
From Nanquaquatt, due by rates, for foure yeer last past, } besides what was due in the late ware,	02 : 10 : 00
From Simons, due by bill,	04 : 00 : 00
From Pocassett and Punchateest,	05 : 00 : 00
	<hr/>
Suma totall,	26 : 10 : 0
	<hr/>

A record of the scuerall utinsels payed for by the Treasurer, which are as followeth.

1683.
8 June.

A table, a cubbert, and a bedsteed, and a small table, all of them cost,	} 04 : 08 : 0
More, 8 chairs, and two stooles, 10 cushens, and a carpet,	08 : 06 : 6
Item, 1 fier shouell, a great paire of tonges, and two paire of tramells,	} 01 : 03 : 00

DANIELL SMITH,
JOHN THACHER,
EPHRAIM MORTON.
NATHANIEL THOMAS,
JONATHAN SPARROW.

**June the sixt, 1684.*

1684.
6 June.
[*99.]

THE Treasurers account was then taken and is as followeth, viz: —
The Treasurer was found debtor to the collonie, . . . : 206 : 06 : 10
Pr contra credit, 230 : 12 : 04
Rests to ballence, and is due to the Treasurer, 25 : 05 : 06
Which said 25 : 05 : 06 was the same sixt of June payed to the said Treasurer, by the collonie.

Debts still due to the collonie are as followeth : —

Imprimis, from Accord Pond shares not yet payed, . . .	06 : 12 : 00
From Nunnaquaquatt Neck,	00 : 13 : 00
From Pocassett and Punkateest,	05 : 00 : 00
From Foard Farm,	00 : 07 : 00
From Nunnaquaquatt, for former rates not yett payed, . . .	02 : 10 : 00
From Woodworth, of Taunton,	00 : 10 : 00
From Simmons,	04 : 00 : 00
From Pocassett,	01 : 10 : 00
From Isacke Allin, of Rehoboth,	02 : 10 : 00
From Saunders, of Sandwich,	02 : 10 : 00
From Sutton, of Scituate,	07 : 00 : 00

DANIELL SMITH,
BARNABAS LAYTHORP,
EPHRAIM MORTON, Seni^r,
JOHN MILLER.

1684.

**June the sixt, 1684.*

6 June.
[*100.]

THE proportions of the rates of the severall townes are as followeth:—

	l	s	d
Imp ^r , Plymouth,	18	14	00
Duxburrow,	08	15	00
Bridgwater,	08	15	00
Scittuañ,	30	02	04
Sandwich,	18	14	00
Taunton,	18	04	00
Yarmouth,	14	03	04
Barnstable,	18	14	00
Marshfeild,	14	03	04
Rehoboth,	15	17	04
Eastham,	12	09	04
Swansey,	08	10	00
Dartmouth,	08	00	8
Middleberry,	02	11	00
Mannamoy,	02	04	00
The Freemens Land,	02	04	00
Little Compton,	02	14	00
Accord Pond sharrers,	01	02	00
Nunnaquaquet Necke,	00	13	00
Puncateest propriators,	01	18	00
The inhabytants of Foads Farm,	00	13	00
	209	01	04

1685.

**Jun: 12th, 1685.*

12 June.
[*103.]

THE Treasurer is D^r to the colony:—

	l	s	d
To the rates from the severall townes,	169	01	04
To Accord Pond,	004	00	00
To Fords Farme,	000	07	00
To Zachariah Allen, of Rehoboth,	02	10	00
To Henry Sanders, $\overset{u}{2} : \overset{s}{10} :$ y ^e Gouer ^r had $\overset{u}{2} : \overset{d}{2}$,	00	08	00
To Sutton, of Scituat,	07	00	00
To Cap ^t Thatcher, for a fine,	00	05	00

To the Gouer ^r for a fine,	01 : 00 : 00	1685.
To Caleb Hopkins, of Eastham, for a fine,	01 : 00 : 00	
To Ambross Fish, of Sandwich, for a fine,	00 : 08 : 00	12 June.
To a fine receued at Tãnton,	00 : 03 : 00	
Of John Briggs, of Scituate,	00 : 05 : 00	
To Caleb Cooke, for a fine,	01 : 10 : 00	
At Duxbury, for a fine,	00 : 03 : 00	
To William Pallmer, for a fine,	05 : 00 : 00	
To Scituate, for a fine,	05 : 00 : 00	
To John Washbourn, for a fine,	04 : 15 : 00	
William Gray, of Yarmouth, for a fine,	00 : 03 : 00	
To M ^r Barnabas Lothropp, for a fine,	00 : 05 : 00	
To the Priuatteers, for a fine,	05 : 19 : 00	
To receued from Barnstable, p ^r acc ^{tt} of a whale,	00 : 12 : 00	
By a mistake in the account, the last June, 1684,	05 : 00 : 00	
To short of Mount Hope mony,	19 : 00 : 00	
To mony from the Cape,	06 : 10 : 00	
Total,	240 : 04 : 04	

*June, 1685. Pr contra, Cr^d.

[*104.]

	l	s	d
To the Gouer ^r & Magistrats,	100	00	00
To M ^r William Clarke, for their table,	45	00	00
To the Treasurer,	20	00	00
To the vnder marshall,	06	13	04
To witneses & entertaim ^{tt} about the Indian squaw,	01	10	00
To the Gouer ^{rs} goeing to Swansey,	01	10	00
To drinke for the soldiers at the proclamation of Kinge } James the Second, at,	01	05	00
To the jayler for imprisoning the Indian squaw,	00	15	00
To a wolfe,	00	05	00
To keeping the Gouer ^{rs} horse at March Court,	00	04	00
To charges to a man & horses to send upon one of the } com̄issioners to Coñetticut,	06	00	00
To the vnder marshall for whipping & imprisoning,	00	07	00
To the smith for irons for the prisoner,	00	05	00
To the Indian marshall,	00	05	00
To Breect,	00	02	00
To M ^r Michell for election sermon,	01	00	00

1685.

12 June.

To charges for the Indian squaw,	01 : 05 : 00
To Capt Jacobbs,	03 : 00 : 00
To the Freemens Lands, not receued,	02 : 04 : 00
To Aford Pond, not receued,	01 : 02 : 00
To Nonaquackett Neck, not receued,	00 : 13 : 00
To Punkatest, not paid,	01 : 18 : 00
To charges about the priuateers,	00 : 05 : 00
	194 : 03 : 04

BARNABAS LOTHROPP,
 JONATHAN SPARROW,
 ISAAC LITTLE.

**Juñ 1685.*

June.

[*106.]

MONEY to be raised to defray the charge of this colony for this year, so far as at present appears, & for what was expended extraordinary in the yeare past.

	l	s	d
For the Gouer ^r & Magistrats salery,	100	00	00
For the Treasurers salery,	020	00	00
For officers sallery,	35	00	00
For the magistrats table,	45	00	00
For Nathaniell Hall, in siluer ^{li} 30; in prouission ^{li} 6,	36	00	00
For William Clarke, for seuerall disbursm ^{ts} as p ^r note of } particulars appears, siluer, }	48	00	00
For the Gouer ^{rs} man & horse, to comission,	04	00	00
For the secretary for writting ouer the new lawes, for paper } & wax for the comisions, & for writting 10 or 12 dayes for the } Courte, }	03	10	00
Towards printing the lawes,	30	00	00
For the comittec that spent a months time about reuiueing } the lawes, }	20	00	00
For a barell of powder spent when King James the 2 ^d } was proclaimed, }	05	00	00
	Total, 346 : 10 : 00		

**June 6th, 1685.*

1685.

THE proportions of the rats of the seuerall towns are as followeth :—

6 June.
[*108.]

Plimouth,	31 : 00 : 00
Duxbury,	14 : 10 : 00
Bridgewater,	14 : 19 : 00
Scittuate,	49 : 18 : 06
Sandwich,	31 : 01 : 00
Taūton,	30 : 03 : 00
Yarmouth,	23 : 09 : 06
Barnstable,	31 : 00 : 00
Marshfeild,	23 : 19 : 06
Rehoboth,	26 : 04 : 06
Eastham,	21 : 12 : 06
Swansey,	14 : 01 : 00
Dartmouth,	13 : 03 : 06
Midlebery,	04 : 03 : 06
Manomoy,	03 : 12 : 08
Free town,	03 : 12 : 08
Litle Compton,	03 : 12 : 08
Accord Pond,	01 : 16 : 06
Nanaquakett,	01 : 01 : 08
Punkatest proprietors,	02 : 06 : 08
Fords Farme,	01 : 01 : 08
	<hr/>
Totall,	346 : 10 : 00

**June y^e 5th, 1686.*

1686.

THE Generall Court made choyce of Barnabas Lothrop, Esq^r, Cap^t Joseph Lothrop, Cap^t Jonathan [Sparrow], and Leiv^{tt} Isaac Little, to take the Treasurers [accempt].

5 June.
[*109.]

**June y^e 5th, 1686. P^r contra.*

5 June.
[*110.]

To the Govern ^r & Magistrates,	100 : 00 : 00
To M ^r Clarke for their table,	045 : 00 : 00

1686.

5 June.

To the Treasurers salliry,	020 : 00 : 00
To the under marshall,	006 : 13 : 04
To Nathaniel Hall,	036 : 00 : 00
For the comittee,	020 : 00 : 00
To the Governr, man & horse,	004 : 00 : 00
For a barrel of powder expended 'at the proclamation of King James,	005 : 00 : 00
For printing y ^e law books, 36 th ,	036 : 07 : 00
For bringing home the law books,	000 : 07 : 00
To William Voabes, p ^r order of the Court,	001 : 05 : 00
To Sam ^l Sprague,	000 : 05 : 00
To the under marshall for whipping,	000 : 10 : 00
For repairing irons for the prisoners,	000 : 03 : 06
To M ^r Russell,	001 : 00 : 00
For the officers salliry,	035 : 00 : 00
To M ^r William Clarke,	048 : 00 : 00
To the secretary for writing paper & wax,	003 : 10 : 00
For the rates of Accord Pond, remitted,	001 : 16 : 06
For the rates of Anaquakett Neck, not paid,	001 : 01 : 08
For the rates of Puncateast, not paid,	002 : 06 : 08
For y ^e rates of Foords Farme, not paid,	001 : 01 : 08
For Simeon Stoddard, warr accompt, due to M ^r Smith,	006 : 06 : 03
Suñi,	375 : 13 : 07
The ballance due from the Treasurer,	037 : 03 : 05
	412 : 17 : 00

This accompt taken by us.

BARNABAS LOTHROP,
 JOSEPH LOTHROP,
 JONATHAN SPARROW,
 ISAAC LITTLE.

**June y^e 5th, 1686.*

1686.

THE proportions of the rates of the severall towns are as followeth:—

5 June.
[*112.]

	l	s	d
Imp ^r mis, Plimouth,	19	17	06
Duxborough,	09	08	03
Bridgewater,	09	17	09
Scituate,	31	19	08
Sandwich,	19	17	06
Taunton,	19	06	06
Yarmouth,	15	00	10
Barnstable,	19	17	06
Marshfield,	15	09	10
Rehoboth,	16	06	01
Eastham,	13	04	04
Swansey,	09	00	00
Dartmouth,	08	10	00
Middleborough,	02	13	09
Monnamoyet,	02	06	09
Little Compton,	02	06	09
Freetowne,	02	06	09
Nanaquaket Neck,	00	14	00
Punkateast,	02	00	06
Foords Farme,	00	13	09
	<hr/>		
	215	18	00
	<hr/>		

Inspexi, anno 1716.

LISTS OF FREEMEN

AND OTHERS.

PLYMOUTH RECORDS.

LISTS OF THE NAMES OF FREEMEN AND OTHERS TAKEN AT VARIOUS TIMES.

[The following lists contain the names of those who were admitted to the freedom of the colony of New Plymouth, together with those who took the oath of fidelity, and those who were able to bear arms, in the year 1643. Nothing is given to denote what the list on page *44 is intended to represent; but there is internal evidence that it is a list of freemen taken about the year 1658. This portion of the records is contained in the same manuscript volume in which the Conveyances of Lands by the Indians are recorded, and the Treasurer's accounts preserved. Originally they were written in a separate volume of very small dimensions, and by various persons. As persons died or removed from the colony, their names were cancelled in the lists.]

The Names of the Freemen of eich Towne. Plymouth.

PLYMOUTH
[*1.]

M^R WILLIAM BRADFORD, Gofn^r,

‡M ^r Thomas Prence, ‡	} ‡Assistants, 1633. ‡
‡M ^r John Browne, ‡	
‡M ^r John Alden, ‡	
‡Cap ^t Miles Standish, ‡	
‡M ^r Wil ^m Collyer, ‡	
‡M ^r Tymothy Hatherley, ‡	
‡M ^r John Jenney, ‡ dead,	

‡M ^r Edward Winslowe, ‡	‡M ^r John Done, ‡
‡M ^r Wil ^m Brewster, ‡ dead,	‡Rob ^t e Heeks, ‡ dead,
‡M ^r John Atwood, ‡ dead,	Manasseth Kempton,
‡M ^r Steephen Hopkins, ‡ dead,	‡M ^r John Combe, ‡
‡M ^r Raph Smyth, ‡	John Winslow,
‡M ^r Isaack Alerton, ‡	‡Kenelme Winslow, ‡
‡M ^r Wil ^m Thomas, ‡	‡Josias Winslow, ‡
M ^r John Reynor,	Francis Cooke,
M ^r John Howland,	‡Nathaniell Sowther, ‡

PLYMOUTH.

John Shaw,
 James Hurst,
 John Dunhame,
 Willm Pontus,
 Josuah Pratt,
 †Phineas Pratt, † ||goñ,||
 †Georg̃ Soule, †
 Edward Dotey,
 Thomas Clarke,
 Thomas Cushman,
 Willm Paddy,
 [*2.] *Richard Sparrow,
 †Edward Banges, †
 †Nicholas Snow, †
 John Cooke, Juñ,
 Thomas Willett,
 George Watson,
 John Faunce,
 John Barnes,
 John Holmes,
 †Anthony Savory, † ||dead,||
 Rõbte Bartlett,
 Richard Church,
 †Abrahame Pearse, †
 †Raph Wallen, † ||dead,||
 Samuell Eedy,

James Cole,
 Willm Hodgkine,
 †Richard Higgens, †
 †Richard Clough, †
 †Thomas Atkinson, †
 †John Jenkine, †
 †Josias Cooke, †
 Rõbte Lee,
 Nathaniell Morton,
 †Georg̃ Bower, †
 †Thomas Hill, †
 †Mr Thom: Burne, †
 †Mr Charles Chauncey, †
 Gabriell Fallowell,
 Gyles Rickett,
 †Samuell Hicks, †
 †John Smaley, †
 Edmond Tilson,
 John Dunham, Junr,
 †Mr Willm Hanbury, †
 Thomas Southwood,
 †Robert Waterman, †
 Mr John Combe,
 John Finney,
 Richard Wright,
 Andrew Ring.

DUXBURY.

[*3.]

Mr Willm Collyer,
 Mr John Alden,
 Cap̃ Miles Standish,
 Mr Raph Partrich,
 Jonathan Brewster,
 †Stephen Tracye, †
 Willm Bassett,
 †Leiftent W^m Holmes, †

Edmond Chaundlor,
 Christopher Waddesworth,
 Henry Howland,
 Loue Brewster,
 Experience Michelle,
 Roger Chaundlor,
 †Joseph Rogers, †
 Samuell Nash,

**Freemen of Duxborrow.*

Phillip Delanoy,	‡M ^r Wil ^m Kempe,‡
Abraham Pearse,	‡Job Cole,‡
Moyses Symonson,	‡M ^r Thomas Besbeece,‡
Henry Sampson,	Geor ^g Sowle,
Constant Southwood,	‡John Tisdall,‡
John Paybody,	Geor ^g Partrich,
Wil ^m Tubbs,	Wil ^m Brett,
Francis Sprague,	John Washbourne,
M ^r Comfort Starr,	Tho: Heyward.

DUXBURY.

**Freemen of Scituate.*

SCITUATE.

[*4.]

M ^r Tymothy Hatherley,	‡Barnard Lumbert,‡
M ^r John Lathrope,	‡Henry Bourne,‡
‡Wil ^m Gilson,‡ dead,	‡M ^r Tho ^m Besbeece,‡
M ^r Charles Chauncey,	Samuell Hinckley,
‡Anthony Annable,‡	John Lewes,
Humfrey Turner,	Richard Sillis,
Wil ^m Hatch,	‡Edward Fitzrandle,‡
Geor ^g Kennerick,	John Williams,
‡James Cudworth,‡	‡John Twisden,‡ dep ^{td} y ^e gou ^{rn} ment.
Samuell Fuller,	Thomas Chambers,
‡Isaack Robinson,‡	John Hewes,
‡Henry Rowley,‡	Walter Woodward,
‡John Cooper,‡	Edmond Eddenden,
‡Henry Cobb,‡	Thomas Clapp,
Samuell House,	Edward Jenkin,
‡Edward Foster,‡ dead,	John Allen,
‡Geor ^g Lewes,‡	

**Freemen of Sandweech.*

SANDWICH.

[*5.]

M ^r Edmond Freeman,	M ^r John Vincent,
M ^r Wil ^m Leuerich,	Richard Burne,

SANDWICH.	‡Thomas Armitage,‡ M ^r Wilm Wood, Gorç Allen, Thoñ Tupper,	Thoñ Burges, Wilm Newland, M ^r Henry Feake, James Skiffe.
-----------	--	---

COHANNET [*6.]	<i>*Freemen of Cohannett, now called Taunton. </i>	
	Captaine Wilm Poole, M ^r John Gilbert, Sen., M ^r Henry Andrewes, ‡John Stronge,‡ John Deane, Walter Deane, 7 Edward Case, Wilm Parker,	‡John Parker,‡ ‡M ^r John Bushop,‡ Wilm Halloway, ‡Wilm Hailstone,‡ Richard Williams, George Hall, Oliuer Purchase.

YARMOUTH. [*7.]	<i>*Freemen of Yarmouth.</i>	
	Thomas Payne, ‡Phillip Tabor,‡ M ^r Anthony Thacher, M ^r John Crowe, W ^m Palmer, ‡Wilm Nicholson,‡ M ^r Marmaduke Mathews, Thoñ Falland,	Richard Hore, Emanuel White, James Mathewes, Richard Prichard, Edmond Hawes, Daniell Cole, Job Cole, Thomas Howes.

BARNSTABLE. [*8.]	<i>*Freemen of Barnstable.</i>	
	‡M ^r Joseph Hull,‡ M ^r Lathrope, M ^r Thomas Dinmack,	Wilm Caseley, M ^r Robte Linnett, M ^r John Mayo,

Anthony Annable,
 ‡James Cudworth,‡
 Isaack Robinson,
 Henry Rowley,
 John Cooper,
 Henry Cobb,
 Barnard Lumbert,
 Henry Bourne,

Samuell Hineckley,
 Edward Fitzrandle,
 Georg̃ Lewes,
 Samuell Jackson,
 James Hamlene,
 Thomas Hineckley,
 Nathaniell Bacon,
 Dolor Davis.

BARNSTABLE.

**Marshfield.*

MARSHFIELD.

[*9.]

Mr Edward Winslow,
 Mr W^m Thomas,
 Josias Winslow,
 Kanelme Winslow,
 Mr Thomas Burne,
 Mr Edw: Buckley,

Rob^o Waterman,
 John Dingley,
 Thom̃ Shillingsworth,
 John Russell,
 Mr Nathaniell Thomas.

**Rehoboth.*

REHOBOTH.

[*10.]

Steven Paine,
 Wilhm Carpenter,

Walter Palmer,
 Mr Sam: Newman.

**Nawsett.*

NAWSETT.

[*11.]

Mr Thomas Prence,
 Mr John Done,
 Edward Bangs,
 Nicolas Snow,
 John Jenkine,

Josias Cooke,
 Sam: Hiekes,
 John Smaleley,
 Joseph Rogers,
 Rich: Higgenson.

MARSHFIELD. **The Names of such as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie of the
[*13.] Towne of Marshfeild in the Yeare 1657.*

Thomas Doghed,	John Booth,
John Adames,	John Thomas,
Samuell Baker,	Abraham Jackson,
Robert Latham,	John Thomas,
Joseph Rose,	John Rogers, Juni ^r ,
Edward Bumpas, Juni ^r ,	John Walker,
John Branch,	Gorge Vaughan,
James Doughtey,	Wiltam Foard, Juni ^r ,
Robert Parker,	Grigory Fleenam,
John Howland, Juni ^r ,	Wiltam Maycomber,
Mr Edmond Hincksman,	Richard French,
Richard Siluester,	Ralph Chapman,
Thomas Tilden,	John Bumpas.
Francis Crocker,	

REHOBOTH. **The Names of such as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie in the
[*14.] Towne of Rehoboth in the Yeare 1657.*

Robert Abell,	1658.
Abraham Martin,	Obadiah Bowin,
John Mathewes,	John Butterworth,
John Miller, Seni ^r ,	Jonathan Bosworth,
Tho: Cooper, Seni ^r ,	Tho: Wilmott,
Phillip Walker,	Rob: Joanes,
Wiltam Buckland,	Joseph Pecke,
Edward Hall,	John Pecke,
Rob: Wheaton,	Stephen Paine, Juni ^r ,
John Miller,	John Miller, Juni ^r ,
John Woodcocke,	James Riddaway,
Anthony Perry,	Gor̄g Kenericke,
Rob: Fuller,	Gor̄g Robinson,
Roger Annadowne,	Wiltam Carpenter, Juni ^r ,
Jonas Palmer,	John Reed,
Richard Bullocke,	John Perren,

John Phitte,	Joseph Peck, Juni ^r ,	REHOBOTH.
Rise Leonard,	Rob: Morton,	
Jonathan Blisse,	Richard Bowin, Juni ^r ,	
Henery Smith,	Francis Steuens,	
John Doghead,	Joseph Carpenter.	

1662.

Samuell Newm, Juni^r.

**The Names of such as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie of the Towne of Barnstable in the Yeare 1657.* BARNSTABLE. [*15.]

Barnabas Laythorpe,	Ralph Joanes,
Peter Blossome,	Joseph Lumbert,
Moses Rowley,	John Hathaway,
Nicolas Daus,	M ^r Thomas Dexter, Seni ^r ,
Jonathan Hatch,	David Linnitt,
Elisha Parker,	Richard C [^] ,
M ^r John Bursley,	John Daus,
Thomas Shawe,	Henery Tayler,
Thomas Lewis,	Josias Hallott,
James Cleghorne,	Samuell Bacon,
James Lewis,	Wiltam Dexter,
Gorg ^h Haward,	Richard Foxwell,
Thomas Lumbert, Seni ^r ,	Caleb Lumbert.
Thomas Lumbert, Juni ^r ,	

**The Names of such as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie att Sandwich in the Yeare 1657.* SANDWICH. [*16.]

Henery Sanders,	John Burgis,
Wiltam Swift,	Jeremiah Whitney,
Myles Blacke,	Henery Vincent,
Thomas Gibbs,	Nathaniell Fish,
Thomas Burgis,	John Fish,
Ezra Perrey,	Benjamin Nye,

SANDWICH.

Gorge Bewitt,
 John Green,
 Steuen Winge,
 Thomas Tobey,
 Henery Dillingham,
 M^r Edmond Freeman, Juni^r,

Richard Smith,
 Gorg^e Barlow,
 Lodowick Hawkes,
 Thomas Tupper,
 Jacob Burgis,
 Steuen Skiffe.

SCITUATE.

[*17.]

**The Names of such of the Towne of Scittuate as haue taken
 the Oath of Fidelitie in the Yeare 1657.*

John Palmer, Seni^r,
 John Palmer, Juni^r,
 John Turner, Seni^r,
 John Turner, Juni^r,
 Thomas Turner,
 Daniell Turner,
 Thomas Oldum,
 Nathaniell Rawlins,
 Steuen Vinall,
 Gorge Pitcoke,
 Daniell Hiekes,
 Wiltam Randall,
 Wiltam Brookes,
 Walter Hatch,
 Wiltam Curtis,
 Thomas Ingham,

Richard Standlocke,
 Steuen Tilden,
 Jonas Pickle,
 Samuell Vtley,
 John Durand,
 Robert Whetcombe,
 Abraham Sutcliffe,
 Jeremiah Hatch,
 Mathew Gannett,
 John Whiston,
 John Sutton,
 Obadiah Winter,
 Thomas Hatch,
 Thomas Hiland,
 Steuen Tilden,
 John Cowin.

In the yeare 1662.

John Otis.

1668.

Charles Stockbridg^e,
 Experience Leichfeild,
 Samuell Clapp,
 Thomas Kinge, Juni^r,

John Allin,
 Nathaniell Turner,
 Israell Cudworth,
 Henery Chettenden.

**The Names of such as have taken the Oath of Fidelity.
Plymouth.*

PLYMOUTH.
[*18.]

Thomas Whitney.	Edmond Filson,
‡Alexander Higgens,‡	‡John Allen,‡
‡Humphry Hewett,‡	John Wood,
‡William Dennis,‡	‡Raph Hill,‡
Stephen Wood,	Francis Billington,
Gabriel Fallowell,	Francis Goulder,
‡William Fallowell,‡	John Finney,
Thom̃ Pope,	Mr John Groome.
Thom̃ Williams,	

*Such of the Towne of Plymouth as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie
in the Yeare 1657.*

Arther Hathewey,	Samuell Cutbert,
Ephraim Tinkham,	John Holmes,
Hugh Cole,	Samuell Rider, Junr,
John Jourdain,	Joseph Warren,
Edward Gray,	John Moses,
John Smith, Seniꝝ,	Benjamin Eaton,
James Cole, Junr,	Joseph Billington,
William Browne,	Robert Ransom,
Gorge Bonum,	John Smith, Junr,
Joseph Dunham,	William Nelson,
John Haward,	Joseph Ramsden.
Nicolas Hodgis,	

**The Names of those that have taken the Oath of Fidelitie at Dur-
borrow, in the Yeare 1657.*

DUXBURY.
[*19.]

Joseph Andrewes,	Thomas Butler,
Thomas Bonney,	Samuell Chanderler,
Zooth Howland,	Roger Glasse,
John Robins,	John Harmon.
Nathaniell Bassett,	

DUXBURY.
[*20.]

**Of Duxborrow that have taken the Oath of Fidelitie.*

‡Mr Wiltm Wetherrell,‡	John Rogers,
Thomas Heyward,	Georġ Partrich,
‡Thomas Weyburne,‡	Edward Bumpasse,
Edward Hall,	John Tisdall,
John Washburne, Senior,	‡Rowland Leyhorne,‡
‡Edmond Hawes,‡	John Carew,
Robte Mendame,	John Vobes,
Wiltm Sherman,	W ^m Merick,
John Mynor,	Maurice Trevant,
John Rowe,	Abraham Sampson,
Thomas Bonney,	Richard Beare,
‡Mr Wiltm Kemp,‡	John Browne,
‡Robte Waterman,‡	‡Robte Carver,‡
‡Dolord Davis,‡	W ^m Renolds,
‡Abraham Blush,‡	John Phillips,
John Willis,	James Lindell,
Edmond Hunt,	Edmond Weston,
‡John Barker,‡	Samuell Tompkins,
‡Robte Barker,‡	Arthur Harrison,
‡Joseph Biddle,‡	‡Raph Chapman.‡

1668.

Joseph Wadsworth.

SCITUATE.
[*21.]

**Of Scituate that have taken the Oath of Fidelitie.*

Mr William Vassell,	Thoñ Hyland,
Henry Ewell,	Thoñ Pinson,
Wiltm Crocker,	Thoñ Pryor,
Robert Shelly,	Isaack Wells,
John Crocker,	Wiltm Holmes, Señ,
Joseph Coleman,	Edmond Eddenen,
Nicholas Wade,	Henry Merick,
Wiltm Parker,	Thoñ Chittenden,
Georġ Willerd,	Wiltm Perry,

	Robte Linneli,	Richard Bankes,	SCITUATE.
	Josias Checkett,	Wiltm Willes,	
21	John Stockbridg,	Thomas Tart,	
	Richard Foxwell,	Robert Steedson,	
	Isaack Stedman,	Thoñ Hineckley,	} now of Barnestable.
	Thomas Kinge,	Henry Coggen,	
	Thomas Byrd,	John Woodfeild,	
	John Winter,	John Emerson,	
	Samuell Jackson,	John Dammen,	
	Abraham Preble,	Radulphus Elmes,	
	John Hollet,	Joseph Tilden.	
	James Cochman,		

**At Scituate, Januar. 15th, 1644.*

[*22.]

Resolved White,	Henry Aduerd,
Edward Jenkine,	John Weatherden,
John Hoare,	Thomas Hick,
John Whetstone,	Isaack Buck,
Richard Mann,	Elisha Besbye,
Ephraim Kempton, Jun ^r ,	Geor̄ Russell,
Hercules Hills,	Wiltm Randle,
John Bryan,	Thomas Clapp,
John Whitcombe,	Christopher Winter,
Thomas Ensine,	Wiltm Peakes,
Peter Collymer,	Jeremiah Burrowes,
Wiltm Hatch, Ju ^r ,	Walter Briggs,
Robte Hamond,	Ephraim Kempton, Sen,
John Rogers,	George Sutton,
Isaack Chittenden,	Symon Sutton,
John Hewes,	Thomas Robinson.

**Of Sandwich that have taken the Oath of Fidelitie.*

SANDWICH.

[*23.]

Edward Dillinghame.	John Carman,
Richard Chadwell,	Thomas Burges,

SANDWICH.

John Briggs,	John Ruckman,
James Skiffe,	Andrew Hellott,
M ^r John Stukeley,	Wil ^m Hurst,
John Dingley,	John Joyce,
Richard Kerby,	Anthony Wright,
Michaell Turner,	28 John Dideutt,
George Blisse,	M ^r Vincent Potter,
Geor ^g Knott,	M ^r Wil ^m Edge,
Joseph Winsor,	M ^r Henry Feake,
Tho ^m Shillingworth,	W ^m Almy,
M ^r John Blakemore,	Tho ^m Tupper,
Nathaniell Willis,	Peter Gaunt,
Peter Wright,	Rob ^t e Badfish,
Tho ^m Launder,	Anthony Bessy,
Wil ^m Harlow,	Geor ^g Slawson,
Tho ^m Boardman,	Wil ^m Newland,
John Fish,	Joseph Hollye,
Jonathan Fish,	John Blackwell.

John Gibbs took this oath 14th of August, 1671.

EASTHAM.

[*24.]

**The Names of such of the Towne of Eastham as haue taken
the Oath of Fidelitie in the Yeare 1657.*

Ralph Smith,	Thomas Paine,
Joseph Harding,	Geor ^g Crispe,
John Done,	John Younge,
Jonathan Sparrow,	John Mantah,
John Banges,	Jonathan Higgens.
John Mayo,	

This 29^h of the tweluth, 1670.

John Rogers,	John Cole.
--------------	------------

James Rogers tooke the oath of fidelitie before M^r Freeman ; likewise
Ephraim Done.

Nathaniell Mayo, 1678.	Daniell Smith.
------------------------	----------------

The Names of those that have taken the Oath of Fidelitie of the BRIDGEWATER.
Towne of Bridgwater in the Yeare 1657.

Samuell Edson,	Marke Laythorpe,
Lawrance Willis,	Thomas Haward,
Francis Godfrey,	Wiltam Snow,
John Ames,	John Haward.
Guido Bayley,	

**Of Yarmouth that have taken the Oath of Fidellytye.*

YARMOUTH.

[*25.]

Mr Nicholas Symkins,	Wiltm Twineing,
Mr William Lumpkin,	Robte Dennis,
Mr Marmaduk Mathewes,	Emanuell White,
Mr John Crowe,	Richard Sares,
Mr Anthony Thacher,	William Clarke,
Mr Thoñ Howes,	James Mathewe,
W ^m Chase,	Richard Prichard,
Wiltm Palmer,	Thomas Falland,
Yeluerton Crowe,	Edward Sturges,
Hugh Tillie, al ^s Hillier,	Richard Templer,
Peter Worden,	Wiltm Nickerson,
John Miller,	James Cade,
Samuell Rider,	Wiltm Northcoate,
Thomas Hatch,	Thoñ Flawne,
Giles Hopkins,	Thoñ Bray,
Gabriell Wheldon,	Richard Hore,
James Brussells,	Thoñ Starr,
John Clary,	Francis Baker,
Josuah Barnes,	Mr Andrew Hellott.

The Names of such of Yarmouth as tooke the Oath of Fidelitie in
the Yeare 1657.

Samuell Rider, Seni ^r ,	Robert Eldred,
Richard Tayler,	*John Winge,

[*26.]

YARMOUTH.	William Chase,	Richard Berrey,
	Robert Nicarson,	Thomas Phillipps,
	David Okillia, Irishman,	John Dillingham,
	Nicolas Nicarson,	Thomas Gage,
	John Whilden,	Paule Seares,
	John Miller,	William Eldred,
	Richard Lake,	Thomas Howes,
	Thomas Crow,	Rich: Tayler,
	Samuell Hall,	John Bell.

1669. Shuball Dimake tooke the oath of fidelitie.

COHANNETT.
[*27.]

**Of Cohannett that haue taken the Oath of Fidelity.*

Mr Richard Smyth,	Richard Paul,
Mr Nicholas Street,	William Harvey,
Thomas Gilbert,	Hughe Rocester,
Thom̄ Corke,	Fran̄c Streete,
John Richmond,	William Scadding,
Hezekiah Hore,	12 John Gungill,

TAUNTON. *The Names of such of Taunton as haue taken the Oath of Fidelity in the Yeare 1657.*

Francis Street,	Edw: Bobbitt,
Phillip Leonard,	Jonas Austine,
John Cobb,	Tho: Casswell,
Henery Andrewes,	Daniel Mokene,
Christopher Thrasher,	Edw: Cobb,
Gor̄g Maeye,	John Bryant,
James Bell,	John Briggs,
Thomas Lincon,	Joseph Wilbore,
James Phillips,	Sadrach Wilbore,
Peter Pitts,	John Cloy,
Aron Knapp,	Jonas Burt,

Thomas Cilton,
 Richard Burt,
 Will: Shepherd,
 John Hathewey,
 Richard Stacey,
 Thomas Joanes,
 John Cobb,
 John Maycomber,
 Peter Stakenbery,
 *Jeremiah Newland,
 John Hall,
 Thomas Brayman
 John Turner,
 James Lennett,

Thomas Willington,
 James Bell,
 Jabesh Hackett,
 Edward Rew,
 Wilłam Eavance,
 Gyles Gilbert,
 Joseph Gilbert,
 Francis Smith,
 Nicolas White,
 Wilłam Wetherell,
 Jonas Austine,
 Robert Crossman,
 Timothy Hallowey,
 Jonathan Briggs.

TAUNTON

[*28.]

**August, 1643. The Names of all the Males that are able to beare Armes from xvj. Yeares old to 60 Yeares, w^hin the se^vall Towne-shipp.*

PLYMOUTH.

[*29.]

Plymouth.

+ Mr Wilłm Haubury,
 + Raph Joanes,
 + ‡John Jenkine, ‡
 + Charles Thurstone,
 Robte Eldred, 1,
 Robte Wickson, 2,
 + George Crips,
 John Howland, Señ, 3,
 John Howland, Juñ, 4,
 ‡Francis Cooke, ‡
 Jacob Cooke, 5,
 + John Cooke, Ju^r, his boy, 6,
 + Samuell Eaton,
 Wilłm Spooner, 7,
 + Phineas Pratt,
 + ‡George Clarke, ‡
 Francis Billington, 8,

Benjamin Eaton, 9,
 ‡Abraham Pearse, the blackamore, ‡
 + Mathew Fuller,
 + John Bundy,
 Thurston Clarke, Jun^r, 10,
 ‡Gregory Armstrong, ‡
 + Robte Lee,
 Nicholas Hodges, 11,
 Thomas Gray, 12,
 + ‡John Shawe, Señ, ‡
 James Shawe, 13,
 John Shawe, Ju^r,
 ‡Stephen Bıyan, ‡
 John Harman, 14,
 John Winslow, 15,
 Samuell Kinge, 16,
 + Edward Dotey,

PLYMOUTH.

[*30.]

Willm Snowe, 17,	+ Nath ^l Sowther,
John Holmes, 18,	Mr John Reynor,
Willm Hoskine, 19,	Samuell Fuller,
‡James Hurst,‡	Samuel Eddy,
George Lewes,	Richard Sparrow,
‡Mr John Atwood,‡	+ John Kerby,
Willm Crowe,	‡John Jenney, Sen.,‡
*Thomas Southwood,	‡Samuell Jenney,‡
+ Mr John Done,	+ John Jenney, Ju ^r ,
James Cole, Señ,	Richard Smyth,
James Cole, Juñ,	+ Josias Cooke,
Heugh Cole,	John Wood,
Thomas Lettis,	Henry Wood,
John Grome,	Steephen Wood,
ℓ Brick,	Robte Paddock,
Thomas Willet,	Josuah Pratt,
‡John Cooke, Señ,‡	Richard Wright,
+ Samuell Hicks,	Andrew Ringe,
Ephraim Hicks,	Gabriell Fallowell,
+ Richard Knowles,	Thomas Cushman,
+ James Renell,	Thoñ Sauory,
‡James Adams,‡	John Finney,
John Yeonge,	‡Webb Adley,‡
Edward Holman,	Thomas Pope,
‡Caleb Hopkins,‡	Giles Rickett, Señ,
John Heyward,	John Rickett,
Willm Baker,	Giles Rickett, Jun ^r ,
Richard Bashop,	Georg̃ Watson,
+ John Gorame,	John Barnes,
Mr W ^m Paddy,	‡Edward Edwards,‡
Henry Atkins,	+ John Jordaine,
Mr Bradford,	John Dunhame,
John Bradford,	Thoñ Dunhame,
Samuell Stertevant,	Samuell Dunhame,
Samuell Cutbert,	Edmond Tilson,
+ Mr Thomas Prence,	+ John Smaley,
Thoñ Roberts,	‡Francis Goulder,‡
Willm Nelson,	Thomas Whitney,
John Smyth,	+ Ezra Couell,

PLYMOUTH.

+ Anthony Snow,	‡Wilm Shercliffe,‡
+ Richard Higgens,	John Churchell,
+ John Jenkine,	Joseph Greene,
Nathaniell Morton,	Thomas Morton,
Manasseh Kempton,	+ Thomas Williams,
John Morton,	John Faunce,
Ephraim Morton,	Richard Church,
James Glasse,	‡Gabiell Royle,‡
+ Edward Banges,	Nathaniell Warren,
Joseph Ramsden,	Joseph Warren,
+ Jeremiah Whitney,	Robte Bartlett,
+ Nicholas Snow,	Thom Shreecue,
+ Marke Snow,	+ Thom Little,
‡Wilm Fallowell,‡	John Tompson,
Robte Finney,	Ephraim Tinkham,
John Smith, Senr,	‡Wilm Browne,‡
Thom Clarke,	+ Thomas Tiley,
Georḡ Bonum,	‡Wm Hartopp.‡

147

*Duxborrow, 1643.

DUXBURY.

[*31.]

Moyse Symons,	John Vobes,
Samuell Tompkins,	+ Wilm Sherman,
James Lyndall,	Samuell Nash,
Thom Ouldame,	Abraham Sampson,
Edmond Weston,	Georḡ Soule,
Wilm Hillier,	Zachary Soule,
Wm Foard,	Wm Maycumber, .
Francis West,	Wm Tubbs,
Francis Godfrey,	Wm Paybody,
Solomon Lenner,	Experience Michell,
John Irish,	Henry Howland,
Phillip Delanoy,	Henry Sampson,
Mr John Alden, Senr,	John Browne,
John Alden, Junr,	Edmond Hunt,
Jos: Alden,	Wilm Brett,
Morris Truant,	John Phillips,

DUXBURY.

Thomas Gannett,	Thoñ Bonney,
W ^m Mullens,	Robte Hussey,
John Tisdale,	Richard Wilson,
Nathanell Chaundor,	Thoñ Heyward, Señ,
+ John Harding,	Thoñ Heyward, Juñ,
John Aymes,	Th: Robins,
+ Francis Goole,	Arthur Harris,
John Wšborne, Señ,	Edward Hall,
John Washboře, Juñ,	Christopher Waddesworth,
Phillip Washborne,	+ Wiltm Clarke,
W ^m Bassett, Señ,	+ M ^r Comfort Starr,
W ^m Bassett, Juñ,	John Starr,
Francis Sprague,	Daniell Turner,
Wiltm Laurance,	Georg Partrich,
John Willis,	+ John Maynard,
Jonathan Brewster,	+ Steephen Bryan,
+ Wiltm Brewster,	John Roger,
Loue Brewster,	+ Joseph Rogers,
Constant Southworth	Joseph Pryor,
Capř Standish,	+ Benjamin Reade,
Alexander Standish,	Abraham Pearse,
John Heyward,	W ^m Merick,
John Farneseed,	Will: Hartub. 76.
Yong Jo: Brewster,	Sam: Chanler.
Haden ^	

SCITUATE.

*1643. Scituate.

[*32.]

M ^r Charles Chauncey,	Gowen White,
Thomas Hanford,	Wiltm Perrie,
Robert Haward,	Wiltm Holmes,
Raph Clemes,	Thomas Ensigne,
Nathaniell Mote,	Georg Willerd,
Henry Advard,	Richard ^
Wiltm Parker,	Walter Briggs,
John Hollett,	John Hore,

SCITUATE.

John Wadfeild,	Wilhm Randle,
Thomas Allen,	Wilhm Hatch,
John Hewes,	John Lewes,
James Cudworth,	Thomas Wyborne,
John Whistons,	John Winter,
Nicholas Wade,	Humfrey Turner,
John Tilton,	John Turnèr,
Thomas Symons,	John Turner,
‡Edward Foster,‡	John Hewes,
Thomas Rawlins, Scñ,	John Williams, Scñ,
Thomas Rawlins, Juñ,	John Williams, Juñ,
Robte Brelles,	Edward Williams,
John Witherden,	James Cushman,
John Beamont,	‡James Till,‡
Richard Toute,	Jeremie ^
Georġ ^	Peter Collemore,
Thomas Tarte,	Wilhm Wills,
John Dammon,	Samuell Fuller,
John Hammon,	Isaack Buck,
Christopher Winter,	Wilhm Hatch,
Henry Merrite,	Walter Hatch,
John Merrite,	Harke Luse,
Isaack Chittenden,	Thomas Clay,
Joseph Collman,	Goodman Read,
John Whitcombe,	Thomas Robinson,
Thomas Lapham,	Edward ^
Edmond Eddenden,	‡Ephraim Kempton, Scñ,‡
Thomas Hyland,	Ephraim Kempton, Juᵣ,
John Rogers,	Walter Woodworth,
Thomas Chambers,	Isaack Stedman,
Richard Curtis,	Georġ Russell,
Wilhm Curtis,	Georġ Moore,
Joseph Tilden,	Mᵣ Wilhm Vassell,
Thoñ Tilden,	John Vassell,
Edward Tarte,	Resolved White,
Georġ Sutton,	Wilhm Pakes,
52 Symon Sutton,	Jacob ^
•Thomas Pynson,	Thomas King,
Richard Gannett,	Mᵣ Weatherell,

[*33.]

SCITCAT.

Thomas Byrd,	John Bryant,
Edward Jenkins,	John Hatch,
Georg̃ Kennerick,	John Stockbridg̃,
M ^r Garrat,	48 Robte Stutson,
Henry Mason,	^ Glasse. 100.
Elisha Besbeach,	

SANDWICH.

[*34.]

*1643. *Sandwich.*

Henry Feake,	Thoñ Burges, Sen ^r ,
Daniell Wing,	Thomas Burges, Jun ^r ,
Peter Gaunt,	Thomas Tuper,
Thomas Johnson,	Hēry Dillingham,
Miles Black,	Henry Sephen,
Nicholas Wright,	Thomas Butler,
Edward Dillinghame,	James Skiffe,
John Fish,	Laurance Willis,
Richard Kerby,	John Presbury,
Thomas Launder,	John Freeman,
Henry Saunderson,	Edmond Clarke,
John Winge,	Wilłm Swyft,
Wilłm Wood,	Michael Turner,
John Ellis,	Peter Wright,
Thomas Nichols,	Stephen Winge,
Anthony Bessy,	Thomas Bordman,
Joseph Winsor,	Raph Allen,
Nathaniell Willis,	Francis Allen,
Anthony Wright,	Thomas Gibbs,
‡Richard Chadwell,‡	Edmond Freeman, Jur ^r ,
Jonathan Fish,	Nathaniell Fish,
Samuell Arnold,	Robte Botefish,
Georg̃ Allen,	Thomas Greenfeild,
Richard Burges,	Mathew Allen,
Henry Cole,	John Johnson. 51.
Joseph Holly,	
[Sherjashubb Bourne, — John Nye, — tooke this oath, anno 1673.]	
[*35.]	*John Bell,
	John Greene,
	Richard Burne,
	Peter Hanbury,

‡Thomas Shillingsworth,‡	John Newland,	SANDWICH.
‡John Dingley,‡	Benjamin Noy,	
John Vineent,	Georġ Knott,	
‡John Joyce,‡	‡John Blakemore,‡	
Willm Newland,	M ^r Willm Leuerich,	
Edmond Berry,	M ^r Edmond Freeman, Scñ.	
Georġ Buitt,	68	

**Barnistable.* 1643.

BARNSTABLE.

[*36.]

M ^r John Lathrope,	‡James Cudworth,‡	
M ^r John Mayo,	M ^r Nicholas Synkins,	
Thomas Dimmoek,	James Hamblin,	
Richard Foxwell,	Henry Coggen,	
Nathaniell Bacon,	Henry Borne,	
Samuell Mayo,	Willm Crocker,	
John Scudder,	Austine Bearse,	
Roger Goodspeed,	Thomas Shawe,	
Henry Cobb,	John Cooper,	
Barnard Lombard,	Thomas Hatch,	
Thomas Huckings,	Robert Shelly,	
Edward Fitzrandle,	‡Willm Pearse,‡	
Georġ Lewes,	Willm Beetes,	
Isaack Wells,	John Crocker,	
Henry Rowley,	Abraham Blush,	
Thomas Lothrope,	Henry Ewell,	
John Hall,	Dolor Davis, & his sons,	
Thomas Lombard,	Laurance Lichfeild,	
Robte Linnett,	Thomas Boreman,	
Willm Casley,	Anthony Annable,	
John Bursley,	John Casley,	
Thomas Allen,	46 John Russell,	
Samuell Jackson,	*John Foxwell,	[*37.]
Willm Tilly,	Thomas Blossome,	
Samuell Hineckley,	Samuell Lothrope.	
Thomas Hineckley,	Joseph Lothrope,	
John Smyth,	David Linnett.	

BAENSTABLE.

Nathaniell Mayo,
Richard Berry,
John Blower,
Francis Crocker,

Benjamin Lothrope,
John Davis,
Nicholas Davis, 60.

YARMOUTH.

[*38.]

**Yarmouth.* 1643.

Robert Dennis,
Thomas Flaune,
‡Nicholas Sympkins, ‡
Wiltm Chase, Sen^r,
Wiltm Chase, Jun^r,
Anthony Thacher,
Andrew Hellot, Juñ,
Samuell Williams,
John Derby,
Thomas Payne,
Wiltm Twyning,
James Mathews,
Yelverton Crowe,
John Crowe,
Tristrame Hull,
Edward Sturges,
Anthony Berry,
Thomas Howe,
Thomas Falland,
Nicholas Wadiloue,
Samuell Hellott,
Wiltm Palmer,
Richard Taylor,
Wiltm Lumpkine,
Wiltm Grause,
Henry Wheildon,

Samuell Rider,
Richard Prichett,
Richard Temple,
Thomas Starre,
Benjamin Hamond,
James Bursell,
Wiltm Edge,
Robert Davis,
Richard Seeres,
Heugh Norman,
Peter Worden,
Wiltm Nicholsonsone,
John Burstall,
Emanuell White,
Wiltm Norcutt,
M^r Marmaduke Mathews,
Richard Hore,
Roger Else,
John Gray,
Andrew Hellott, Señ,
Job Cole,
Daniell Cole,
Heugh Tilly, al^e Hillier, 49,
John Joyce,
W^m Pearse,
^ Boreman.

**Taunton. 1643.*

TAUNTON.

[*40.]

M ^r John Browne,	Edward Bobbett,
M ^r Wil ^m Poole,	Richard Paule,
John Browne,	Anthony Slocome,
James Browne,	Edward Case,
James Walker,	Thomas Farewell,
Oli ^f Purchase,	Tobias Saunders,
+ Thomas Gilbert,	Henry Andrewes,
Richard Stacye,	John Gallop,
Wil ^m Hollway,	John Gilbert, Jun ^r ,
Tymothy Hollway,	John Stronge,
Wil ^m Parker,	Tho ^m Cassell,
Peter Pitts,	John Deane,
John Parker,	Edward Abbott,
Wil ^m Hailstone,	Walter Deane,
W ^m Hodges,	W ^m Wetherrell,
Wil ^m Phillips,	Hezekiah Hore,
John Maycumber,	George Macie,
Thomas Coggin,	Georg ^e Hall,
James Wyatt,	John Perry,
Edward Rew,	Benjamin Wilson,
Tho ^m Harvey,	M ^r Street,
James Chichester,	Richard Williams,
Wil ^m Seward,	Wil ^m Evans,
Aron Knapp,	Christopher Thrasher,
John Barratt, Richard Williams,	Thomas Cooke,
Nicholas Hart,	Tho ^m Cooke, J ^r ,
Wil ^m Powell,	John Gingell. 54.

**Freemen of Marshfeild.*

MARSHFIELD

[*41.]

M ^r Edward Winslow,	Rob ^t e Waterman,
M ^r Wil ^m Thomas,	John Dingley,
Josias Winslowe,	Tho ^m Shillingsworth,
Kenelme Winslowe,	John Russell,
M ^r Tho ^m Burne,	M ^r Nath ^l Thomas.
M ^r Edward Buckley,	

MARSHFIELD.

[*42.]

Mr Edward Winslow,	x Russell,
John Thomas,	Kenelm Winslowe,
Robte Chambers,	James Adams,
Arthur Hadaway,	Arthur Howland,
Twyford West,	Wilm Halloway,
Edward Bumpas,	Edward Brough,
John Rowse,	John Barker,
Robte Carver,	Thomas Howell,
Leiftenant Nathaniell Thomas,	Raph Chapman,
Anthony Watters,	Robte Barker,
Thomas Roberts,	Wilm Barden,
Henry Draton,	Wilm Brookes,
Raph Trumble,	Gilbert Brookes,
Alexander Williams,	Nathaniell Biell,
James Pittney,	Richard Beare, 41,
John Dingley,	Jos: Winslow,
Thomas Chillingsworth,	Anthony Snow,
Mr Edward Buckley,	John Goarum,
Wilm Hayle,	Josp ^{he} Bidle,
Tymothy Williams,	^ Putle,
John Bourne,	^ Sherman,
Wilm Launder,	John Walker,
Roger Cooke,	Mr Win: man
Robte Waterman,	W ^m Lathame,
Josias Winslow,	^ Laurence.
x Lillye,	

REHOBOTH.

[*43.]

**Freemen of Seacuck, als Rehoboth.*

Steven Payne,	Mr Sam ^l Newman,
Wilm Carpenter,	Tho: Read, 1673.
Walter Palmer,	

[The following appears to be a list of Freemen, and to have been taken about the year 1658.]

**First, Plymouth.*

PLYMOUTH.

[* 44.]

Cap ^t Thomas Willett,	John Wood,
Mr John Howland,	Hencry Wood,
Leif ^t Tho: Southworth,	Jacob Cooke,
Mannasses Kemton,	Samuell Dunham,
Mr W ^m Bradford,	Samuell Hickes,
Francis Cooke,	Francis Goulder,
John Shaw,	John Churchill,
‡James Hurst, ‡	Samuell Fuller,
John Dunham, Seni ^r ,	Wil ^l am Harlow,
‡Edward Doty. ‡	Wil ^l am Spooner,
Tho: Clarke,	Serjeant James Shaw,
The Elder Cushman,	Tho: Lettice,
John Cooke, Juni ^r ,	Gyles Rickard, Jun ^r ,
Gorge Watson,	*Benajah Pratt,
‡John Barnes, ‡	‡Mr Wil ^l am Bradford, ‡
Robert Bartlett,	John Rickard, 44,
Samuell Eedy,	Nathaniell Warren,
James Cole, Seni ^r ,	Thomas Morton,
Wil ^l am Hoskins,	‡Serjeant ^ , ‡
Robert Lee,	‡Jonathan Dunhame, ‡
Nathaniell Morton,	‡Jonathan Shaw, ‡
Gabriell Fallowell,	Steuen Bryant,
Gyles Rickard, Seni ^r ,	Wil ^l am Nelson,
Edward Tilson,	Wil ^l am Clarke,
‡Leiftenant Southworth, ‡	James Clarke,
Richard W ight,	Arther Hathaway,
John Dunham, Juni ^r ,	Gor ^g Bonum,
Andrew Ringe,	Joseph Dunham,
Robert Finney,	Samuell Rider,
John Morton,	Abraham Jackson,
Serjeant Ephraim Morton,	Jonathan Pratt.

[* 45.]

DUXBURY.

[*46.]

Mr Wiltam Collyare,
 Mr John Alden,
 ‡Mr Ralph Partrich, ‡
 Edmond Chandelers,
 Christopher Wadsworth,
 ‡Henery Howland, ‡
 Experience Michell,
 Roger Chandelers,
 Leif t̄ Samuell Nash,
 Phillip Delano,
 Moses Simonson,
 Henery Sampson,
 Constant Southworth,
 Wiltam Tubbs,
 Francis Sprague,
 ||John Rogers, ||
 Gorge Soule,
 Gorge Partrich,
 Abraham Peirse,
 John Washburne, Seni^r,

*2^{condly}, *Duxburrow.*

Mr Alexander Standish,
 Mr John Alden, Juni^r,
 Wiltam Paybody,
 Edmond Weston,
 Wiltam Clarke,
 Zacarya Soule,
 Robert Barker,
 ‡Stephen Bryant, ‡
 John Washburne, Juni^r,
 Abraham Sampson,
 ‡Mr Josias Standish, ‡
 Francis West,
 Benjamin Bartlett, 32,
 Joseph Aldin,
 Jonathan Aldin,
 John Tracey,
 Joseph Wadsworth,
 Jonathan Shaw,
 ‡Jonathan Pratt, ‡

SCITUATE.

[*47.]

Mr Timoth Hatherley,
 Cap^t James Cudworth,
 Humphrey Turner,
 Samuell House,
 John Williams, Seni^r,
 Tho: Chambers,
 John Hewes,
 Walter Woodworth,
 Edward Jenckens,
 John Allen,
 Samuell Jackson,
 Tho: Bird,

*3^{dly}, *Scitteatte.*

Tho: Clapp,
 Wiltam Wills,
 Robert Studson,
 John Williams, Juni^r,
 Isacke Chettenden,
 ‡Sarjē John Bryant, ‡
 ‡Wiltam Randall, ‡
 Leif t̄ James Torrey, 20,
 Henery Ewill,
 Joseph Wormall,
 Mr Wiltam Witherell,
 Mr Thomas Kinge,

John Turner, Seni^r,
 John Turner, Juni^r,
 Resolved Whiete,
 Thomas Pinehen,
 Stephen Vinall,
 John Vinall,
 Jeremiah Hatch,
 Rodolphus Elmes,
 Isacke Bucke,
 Joseph Colman, Seni^r,
 Walter Briggs,

Humphrey Johnson,
 Wilham Barstow,
 John Hollett,
 Wilham Brookes,
 Gilbert Brookes,
 Rich: Curtis,
 Wilham Curtis,
 Walter Hatch,
 John Sutton,
 John Hanmore,
 Mathew Ganett.

SCITUATE.

**4^y, Sandwich.*

SANDWICH.

[*48.]

Mr Edmond Freeman, Seni^r,
 Mr John Vincent,
 Richard Burne,
 Tho: Tupper,

Tho: Burgis,
 ‡Wilham Newland, ‡
 James Skiffe,
 Wilham Bassett, Juni^r, 9.

**5ⁱ, Taunton.*

TAUNTON.

[*49.]

Capt Wilham Poole,
 John Deane,
 Walter Dean,
 ‡Edward Case, ‡
 Wilham Parker,
 ‡Wilham Hailstone, ‡
 Richard Williams,
 Gorge Hall,
 John Tisdall,

Leif James Wyate,
 James Walker,
 ‡George M^arye, ‡
 Wilham Harvey, 12,
 Anthony Slocom,
 Wilham Witherell,
 Peter Pitts,
 Tho: Linkolne

YARMOUTH.

[*50.]

Mr Anthony Thacher,
 Mr John Crow,
 Mr Tho: Howes,
 [Mr John Miller,]
 Tho: Falland,
 Richard Hoar,
 Emanuell White,

*6^{ly}, *Yarmouth.*

James Mathews,
 Mr Edmond Hawes,
 Edward Sturgis,
 ‡Samuell Arnold, ‡
 Richard Sares, II,
 Mr Yelverton Crow,
 Joseph Howes.

BARNSTABLE.

[*51.]

‡Mr Tho: Dimacke, ‡
 ‡Wilham Casley, ‡
 Mr Robert Linnitt,
 Mr Tho: Allin,
 Anthony Anable,
 Wilham Casley,
 Isacke Robinson,
 Henry Rowley,
 John Cooper,
 Henry Cobb,
 Barnard Lumbert,
 Henry Bourne,
 Samuell Hinckley,
 Edw: Fitsrandall,
 Gorg̃ Lewis, Seni^r,
 James Hamblen,
 ‡Mr Tho: Hinckley, ‡
 Nathaniell Bacon,
 Samuell Fuller,
 John Finney,
 John Crocker,

*7^{ly}, *Barnstable.*

John Chipman,
 John Smith,
 Roger Goodspeed,
 John Gorum,
 Trustrum Hull,
 Abraham Blush,
 Tho: HUCKENS,
 Leif^t Mathew Fuller,
 Austine Bearce,
 John Jenekens,
 Robert Shelley,
 John Scudder,
 Tho: Laythorp,
 Joseph Laythorp, 33,
 Gorge Lewis, Juni^r,
 Mr Wilham Sarjeant,
 Mr Tho: Dexter, Seni^r,
 Tho: Lewis,
 James Lewis,
 John Howland,
 Will: Dexter.

*8th, *Marshfield.*

MARSHFIELD.

[*52.]

Major ‡Captaine‡ Josias Winslowe,	M ^r John Bradford,
‡M ^r Josias Winslow, Seni ^r ,‡	Leif ^t Peregrine White,
M ^r Kanelme Winslow,	Elisha Besbey,
M ^r Josias Winslow, Seni ^r ,	M ^r Anthony Eames,
M ^r Tho: Burne,	Ensigne Marke Eames,
M ^r Samuel Arnold,	‡Richard Beare.‡
John Dingley,	Wiltam Foard, Seni ^r , 18,
John Russell,	Gor ^g Russell,
Cap ^t Nathaniell Thomas,	Timothy Williamson,
Robert Caruer,	John Rouse,
M ^r Tho: Besbech,	John Addams,
‡Cap ^t Josias Winslow,‡	Wiltam Foard, Juni ^r ,
Anthony Snow,	Mo ^r is Truant,
John Bourne,	Wiltam Holmes.

*9th, *Rehoboth.*

REHOBOTH.

[*53.]

M ^r John Brown,	Leif ^t Peter Hunt, 9,
M ^r Samuel Newman,	John Allin,
M ^r Stephen Payne,	M ^r Nicolas Pecke,
‡Wiltam Carpenter,‡	Wiltam Sabin,
Walter Palmer,	Daniell Smith,
Nicolas Iyde,	M ^r John Browne, Juni ^r ,
M ^r Tho: Cooper,	M ^r James Browne,
Richard Bowine,	Phillip Walker.

*10th, *Eastham.*

EASTHAM.

[*54.]

M ^r Thomas Prence,	Josias Cooke,
M ^r John Done,	John Smalley,
Edward Banges,	Leit ^t Joseph Rogers,
Nicalas Snow,	Richard Higgens,

EASTHAM.

Job Cole,	Henry Atkins,
Daniell Cole,	William Walker, 17,
Robert Vixon,	Marke Snow,
Stephen Wood,	William Merrieke,
Richard Sparrow,	Samuell Freeman,
M ^r John Freeman,	Thomas Paine.
Nathaniell Mayo,	

BRIDGEWATER.

**11th, Bridgewater.*

[*55.]

William Britt,	Ensigne Josias Standish,
William Bassett, Seni ^r ,	John Carre,
Tho: Haward, Seni ^r ,	Lawrance Willis,
John Willis,	Tho: Haward, Juni ^r ,
Samuell Tompkins, 5,	Arther Harris.

PLYMOUTH.

**List of the Names of the Freemen of the Colonie of New Plymouth,
taken by Nathaniel Morton, Secretary, the first × Anno 1684.*

[*56.]

Major William Bradford,	Andrew Ringe,
M ^r John Cotton,	Stephen Bryant,
The Elder M ^r Thomas Cushman,	William Clarke,
M ^r Thomas Clarke,	James Clarke,
Gorge Watson,	Gorge Bonum,
Leif ^t Ephraim Morton,	Leif ^t Joseph Howland,
Gyles Rickard, Seni ^r ,	Joseph Dunham,
Richard Wright,	Jonathan Shaw,
Nathaniel Morton,	Samuell Ryder,
John Dunham,	Abraham Jackson,
Samuell Dunham,	Jonathan Pratt,
M ^r Joseph Bradford,	James Cole,
M ^r Samuell Fuller,	Nathaniell Southworth,
Serjeant William Harlow,	George Morton,
Thomas Morton,	Ephraim Tilson,
Gyles Rickard, Juni ^r ,	Thomas Cushman, Junior,

John Doten,	Jo x x	PLYMOUTH.
John Jordane,	Jo x x , Sen ^r ,	
Joseph Bartlett,	John Rickard, son of Gyles Rickard,	
Thomas Faunce,	Eph x x , Juni ^r ,	
Eliezer Churchill,	Joseph x	
Baruch Jourdaine,	Isack x	
Elkanan Cushman,	John Morton,	
Nathaniell Holmes,	John Binson,	
Jonathan Morey,	Nathaniell Atwood,	
Joseph Warren,	Samuell Gardiner,	
Jonathan Barnes, 48,	Gyles Rickard, Juni ^r .	
*W x x , Sen ^r ,		[*57.]

*Received & admitted as Freemen at y^e Generall Court held at Plimouth
the first Tuesday of June, 1689, these underwritten.*

John Churchell,	Caleb Cooke,
Wilm Churchell,	Francis Cooke,
James Warren,	Jacob Cooke,
Eleazer Ring,	Sam ^l Harlow,
Wilm Ring,	Jonathan Shaw,
Joshua Pratt,	William Harlow, Jun ^r ,
Giles Rickard, Jun ^r ,	Eleazer Dunham,
Sam ^l Lucas,	Isaac Samson,
Richard Cooper,	Eleazer Cushman,
Benony Lucas,	Edward Dotey, Sen ^r .

Duxborrow.

DUXBURY.

M ^r John Alden,	Gorge Partrich,
M ^r Ichabod Wiswall,	M ^r Alexander Standish,
Experience Michell,	Capt ^t Josias Standish,
Moses Simonson,	William Paybody,
Henery Sampson,	Edmond Weston,
John Rogers, Seni ^r ,	William Clarke,

DUXBURY.

Benjamin Bartlett,
 Francis West,
 Robert Barker,
 John Tracye,
 Leif ð Jonathan Alden,
 Rodolphus Thacher,
 Samuell Hunt,
 Abraham Sampson,
 Samuell Weston,
 Joseph Wadsworth,
 William Tubbs,
 John Delano,
 [*58.] *Francis Barker,
 John Wadsworth,

Edward Southworth,
 David Aldin,
 John Simmonson,
 Josias Holmes,
 William Brewster,
 Wrestling Brewster,
 Peter West,
 Roger Glass,
 Joseph Chandler,
 Thomas Dillano,
 Elnathan Weston,
 Stephen Samson,
 Sam^l Dillano,
 Abram Pierce.

SCITUATE.

[*59.]

Mr William Witherell,
 Mr Thomas Kinge,
 Leif ð Isacke Bucke,
 Cornett Robert Studson,
 Edward Jenkins,
 Walter Woodworth,
 Thomas Clapp,
 William Wills,
 Capt John Williams,
 Gorge Russell,
 John Bryant,
 Henery Ewell,
 John Turner, Seni^r,
 John Turner, Juni^r,
 Thomas Pencen,
 Stephen Vinall,
 Jeremiah Hatch,
 Rodolphus Elmes,
 Walter Briggs,
 Richard Curtice,
 Walter Hatch, 21,

Scittuate.

*Matthew Gannett,
 Samuell Wetherell,
 John Cushen,
 Petter Collymore,
 John Bryant, Juni^r,
 Joseph Barstow,
 Joseph Silvester,
 Thomas Roes,
 Joseph Woodworth,
 Theophilous Witherell,
 John Studson,
 Thomas Kinge, Juni^r,
 Thomas Wade,
 Ensigne John Allin,
 William Hatch,
 Samuell Clapp,
 Thomas Jenkins,
 James Torrey,
 William Torrey,
 Mr Thomas Palmer,
 Israell Chettenden,

Nathaniel Church,	William Perrey,	SCITUATE.
John Whiston,	Nathaniel Brookes,	
Israell Hubburt,	Samuell Studson,	
Joseph Turner,	John Reed,	
Wilm Barstow,	Thomas Jenkins,	
Joseph Willis,	Nathaniel Turner,	
William Barrell,	Benjamin Pierce,	
James Briggs,	Abraham Sutliff,	
Benjamin Studson,	Stephen Otis,	
Samuell Wood,	Joseph Otis.	

**Sandwich.*

SANDWICH.
[*60.]

Mr Edmond Freeman,	John Blackwell,
James Skiffe, Seni ^r ,	Wilm Rollox,
Thomas Burge, Seni ^r ,	Jonathan Nye,
James Skiffe, Juni ^r ,	Henry Dillingham,
Thomas Tupper,	Sherjashub Burne,
Stephen Skiffe,	Shuball Smith,
Joseph Burge,	William Bassett, 15.
William Swift,	

Taunton.

TAUNTON.

Mr Gorge Shoue,	Samuell Smith,
Walter Deane,	Ensigne Thomas Leonard,
Richard Williams,	Samuell Williams,
Leif t̄ Gorge Macey,	John Bryant,
James Walker,	John Cobb,
William Harvey,	Nathaniell Williams,
William Witherell,	Joseph Williams,
John Hathwey,	John Richmond,
Thomas Linkolne,	William Hall,
Peter Pitts,	James Tisdall,
Francis Smith,	Thomas Dean,

TAUNTON.	James Lenard, Juni ^r ,	Henry Hodgis,
	Richard Steuens,	John Deane,
[*61.]	*John Deane,	M ^r Gyles Gilbert,
	Joseph Deane,	John Hathwey, Junier,
	Thomas Harvey, Seni ^r ,	Joseph Thresher,
	Thomas Harvey, Juni ^r ,	Samuell Hall, Seni ^r ,
	Esra Dean,	<u>John Crosman,</u>
	Thomas Gilbert,	M ^r Sam ^l Danforth,
	Richard Burt,	M ^r Nath ^l Shove,
	Joseph Wilbor,	Israel Thrasher,
	Shadrach Wilbore,	Phillip King.

YARMOUTH.

Yarmouth.

M ^r John Thacher,	Sacheriah Ryder,
James Mathewes,	Paule Saeres,
M ^r Edmond Hawes,	Samuell Hall,
M ^r John Vincent,	Joseph Ryder,
Jeremiah Howes,	John Burge,
Edward Sturgis, Seni ^r ,	Samuell Hall, Seni ^r ,
John Miller,	<u>Ensigne Silas Sares,</u>
Joseph Howes,	Thomas Sturges,
Henry Vencent,	John Rider,
John Hawes,	Joseph Hall,
Kanelme Winslow,	Jeremiah Howes, Juni ^r .

BARNSTABLE.

**Barnstable.*

[*62.]	M ^r Thomas Hinckley,	Will: Crocker,
	M ^r Barnabas Laythorp,	Roger Goodspeed,
	Elder John Chipman,	Abraham Blush,
	Capt ^r Joseph Laythorpe,	Austine Bearse,
	Ensigne Barnard Lumbert,	John Jenkins,
	James Hamblen, Seni ^r ,	Robertt Shelley,

John Scudder,
 Thomas Laythorp,
 Gorge Lewis,
 Leiften John Howland,
 William Dexter,
 James Cobb,
 James Hamblin, Juni^r,
 James Hamblin,
 Thomas Lewis,
 Job Crocker,
 John Finney, Juni^r,
 Jabez Lambert,
 Nathaniell Bacon,
 Joshua Lambert,
 Edward Lewis,
 Leiftenant Samuel Allen,
 Mellatiah Laythorpe,
 Samuel Hinckley,
 John Hinckley,
 John Barker,
 John Dunham, Junier,

James Gorum,
 William Trope,
 John Hamblen,
 Samuel Hinckley,
 Joseph Blush,
 M^r Thomas Hinckley, Juni^r,
 Joseph Crocker,
 Eliezer Hamblin,
 John Smith,
 John Robinson,
Dauid Linitt,
 Sam^l Lewes,
 Cornelius Briggs,
 James Whippoo,
 Benjamin Lambert,
 John Otis,
 John Hinkley,
 Barnabas Lothrop, Jun^r,
 Thomas Allin,
 James Paine.

BARNSTABLE.

**Marshfield.*

M^r Samuel Arnold,
 Cap^t Nathaniell Thomas,
 Leiftenant Peregrine White,
 Elisha Besbe,
 John Dingley,
 Anthony Snow,
 John Bourne,
 John Rouse,
 Morrise Truant,
 William Foard, Juni^r,
 John Rogers,
 Samuel Sprague,
 Arther Howland, Juni^r,

John Foster,
 Nathaniel Winslow,
 Jacob Dingley,
 Michell Foard,
 Francis Croker,
 Ephraim Litle,
 Hopestill Bestbey,
 Josiah Crooker,
 Leif^t Isacke Litle,
 John Doged,
 John Branch,
 John Hewett,
 Samuel Arnold, Juni^r,

MARSHFIELD.

[*63.]

MARSHFIELD.

Seth Arnold,
 John Sherman,
 Israell Holmes,
 Justus Ames,
 John Barker,
 Josiah Holmes,
 Thomas Wood,
 Jonathan Ames,
 Samuell Little,
 John Read,
 Samuell Thomas,
 Isacke Holmes,
 Josias Snow,
 Daniell White,
 Clement Kinge,
 Abraham Holmes,
 Robert Stanford,
 Richard Childs,
 John Thomas,

M^r Isaac Winslow,
 M^r Nath^l Thomas, Jun^r,
 Kenelm Baker,
 Nath^l Winslow, Jun^r,
 Sam^l Doggett,
 Sam^r Sherman,
 John Rouse,
 David Eames,
 Benjamin Phillips,
 Ebenezer White,
 Robert Stanford,
 John Foster, Jun^r,
 John Silvester,
 John Walker,
 James Macall,
 John Sayer, Jun^r,
 Joseph Taylor,
 William Stevens.

EASTHAM.

[*64.]

M^r John Freeman,
 M^r John Done,
 M^r Samuell Treat,
 Job Cole,
 Daniel Cole,
 Robert Vixon,
 Steuen Wood,
 Ensigne William Merrick,
 Henery Atkines,
 Marke Snow,
 William Walker,
 Samuell Freeman,
 Thomas Paine,
 John Done, Jun^r,
 Cap^t Jonathan Sparrow,

**Eastham.*

John Banges,
 Thomas Rogers,
 Joseph Harding,
 Jonathan Higenes,
 Stephen Snow,
 John Freeman,
 John Mayo,
 Joshua Banges,
 Stephen Hopkens,
 Josiah Cooke,
 Daniell Done,
 John Rogers,
 Thomas Williams,
 Joseph Stanton,
 Josiah Snow,

Mr Edmond Freeman,
Ephraim Done,
John Snow,

Samuell Paine,
Thomas Paine, Juni^r.

EASTHAM.

**Rehoboth.*

REHOBOTH.
[*65.]

Mr Daniell Smith,
Mr Samuell Anger,
Thomas Cooper,
John Read, Seni^r,
Capt Peter Hunt,
Leif^t Nicholas Pecke,
William Sabin,
Anthonic Perry,
Jonah Palmer,
John Titus, Seni^r,
William Carpenter, Seni^r,
John Perram,
Samuell Newman,
Nicholas Iyd, Seni^r,
Thomas Read,
Gilbert Brookes,
Jonathan Fuller,
John Pecke,
Samuell Pecke,
Thomas Cooper, Juni^r,
Enocke Hunt,
Jonathan Bosworth, Seni^r,
Preserved Abel,
John Ormsbey,
Jonathan Blesse,
Gorge Kinricke,

Serj: Thomas Wilmouth,
Richard Whittacare,
Samuell Sabin,
Joseph Pecke,
Abraham Perram,
John Willmouth,
John Titus, Juni^r,
Stephen Paine,
Noah Mason,
Daniel Read,
Thomas Kenricke,
John Hunt,
Joseph Bosworth,
Samuell Robinson,
Nathaniel Chaffey,
Samuell Walker,
Samuell Bullocke,
Jonathan Wilmouth,
Nicholas Iyde,
Joshua Smith,
Gorge Robinson,
Joseph Sabin,
John Perram,
Christopher Sanders,
John Woodcock, Seni^r,
Phillip Walker.

[The following list comprises some of the names of the purchasers. The leaf containing the thirty-nine first names is lost. The full list is on the 177th page of the fourth volume of Court Orders.]

[*66.]	*Samuell Fuller, Francis Eaton, William Bassett, Franç Sprague, The heirs of John Crackstone, Edward Bumpus, William Palmer, Peter Browne, Henry Sampson, Experience Mitchell,	Phillip Delanoy, Moyses Simonson, George Soule, Edward Holman, 53, M ^r James Sherley, M ^r Beachampe, M ^r Andrews, M ^r Hatherly, M ^r William Thomas.	In all 58.
--------	---	--	------------

Copied from the Booke of Acts and Passages of Court, from an^o 1640 to anno 1651.

p SAMUEL SPRAGUE, Secretary to the Gen^l Court
 of New Plimouth Colony, 1686.

INDEX.

I N D E X

TO

BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, DEATHS, AND BURIALS.

This Index is generally in chronological order, and frequently the names of parents are repeated; but this course has been adopted to save time in examination, which was deemed of more consequence than a strictly alphabetical arrangement. D. P.

BIRTHS.

A BELL, DOROTHY, daughter of Preserved, Rehoboth, 16 November, 1677, 66
 Joanna, daughter of Preserved, Rehoboth, 11 January, 1681, 76
 Preserved, children of, 66, 76
 Adams, Adames, William, son of James, Scituate, 16 May, 1647, 19
 Anna, daughter of James, Scituate, 18 April, 1649, 19
 Richard, son of James, Scituate, 19 April, 1651, 20
 Mary, daughter of James, Scituate, 27 January, 1653, 20
 James, children of, 19, 20
 Albey, Hannah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 10 October, 1673, 52
 John, child of, 52
 Allen, Allin, Caleb, Sandwich, 27 June, 1648, 6
 Esther, Sandwich, 8 December, 1648, 6
 Ebenezer, Sandwich, 10 February, 1649, 9
 Judah, son of George, Sandwich, 30 January, 1650, 11
 George, child of, 11
 Esther, daughter of Jonah, Jun., Taunton, 3 January, 1662, 38
 Jonah, Jun., child of, 38
 Mary, daughter of Jonah, Taunton, 12 May, 1663, 38
 Sarah, daughter of Jonah, Taunton, 4 November, 1665, 38
 Jonah, son of Jonah, Taunton, 17 August, 1667, 38
 Jonah, children of, 38

Allen, Isaac, son of Isaac, Rehoboth, 3 January, 1674, 53
 Catharine, daughter of Isaac, Rehoboth, 18 January, 88
 Isaac, children of, 53, 88
 Elizabeth, daughter of Daniel and Mary, Swanscy, 28 September, 1673, 48
 Christian, daughter of Daniel, Swanscy, 26 January, 1674, 61
 Daniel, children of, 48, 61
 John, son of Gedian and Sarah, Swanscy, 20 October, 1673, 48
 Gedian, child of, 48
 Angeir, Anger, Ames, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 29 June, 1681, 76
 Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 10 August, 1682, 78
 Samuel, children of, 76, 78
 Annible, Samuel, son of Anthony and Anne, (Aleocke,) 2 January, 1646, 41
 Ezekiel, son of Anthony and Anne, (Aleocke,) Barnstable, 41
 Desire, daughter of Anthony and Anne, (Aleocke,) Barnstable, October, 1653, 41
 Anthony, children of, 41
 Armsbey, Armesbey, Armsbee, Armbey, Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 23 February, 1668, 54
 Mary, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 3 October, 1671, 54
 Rebekah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 26 May, 1672, 60
 Judith, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 8 January, 1673, 59
 Thomas, children of, 54, 59, 60

Armsbey, see Ormsbey.	
Arnoll, Samuel, son of Samuel, Yarmouth, 9 May, 1649,	9
Samuel, child of,	9
Atkins Mary, daughter of Henry, Plymouth, 13 March, 1647,	5
Samuel, son of Henry, Plymouth, 24 February, 1651,	13
Henry, children of,	13
Isaac, son of Henry, Eastham, 14 June, 1657,	30
Henry, child of,	30
Austine, John, son of Jonah, Taunton, 1 July, 1671,	54
Jonah, son of,	54

MARRIAGES.

Adams, James, and Frances Varsell, Scituate, 16 July, 1616,	19
Aleoche, Anne, and Anthony Annible, Barnstable, 1 March, 1645,	41
Allen, Allin, William and Priscilla Browne, Sandwich, 21 March, 1649,	9
Isaac, and Mary Bowin, Rehoboth, 30 May, 1673,	52
Joseph, and Hannah Sabin, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1673,	52
Jonah, Sen., and Frances Hill, (of Unketey,) Taunton, 14 December, 1667,	38
Andrewes, Hannah, and Isaac Negus, Taunton, 7 April, 1679,	83
Sarah, and Garrett Talbutt, Taunton, 1 April, 1664,	38
Annible, Anthony, and Anne Aleoche, Barnstable, 1 March, 1645,	41
Hannah, and Thomas Burman, Barnstable, 1 March, 1645,	41
Susanna, and William Hatch, Scituate, 13 May, 1652,	28
Ansell, Mary, and Joseph Laythorp, Barnstable, 11 December, 1660,	46
Atwood, Mary, and John Holmes, Plymouth, 11 December, 1661,	23
Auger, Thomas, and Elizabeth Packer, (of Bridgewater,) Taunton, 14 November, 1665,	30, 38
Austin, Esther, and Anthony Newland, Taunton, 16 December, 1682,	86

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Adams, Adames, Richard, son of James, Scituate, died 25 July, 1651,	20, 21
James, child of,	20, 21
Allen, George, Sen., Sandwich, buried 2 May, 1648,	6
Allin, Constant, wife of Jonah, Sen., Taunton, died 22 April, 1667,	38

Allin, Jonah, Sen., wife of,	38
Nehemiah, Swansea, buried, 24 June, 1675,	61
Annadowne, Roger, Rehoboth, buried 13 November, 1673,	52
Annible, Jane, wife of Anthony, Barnstable, buried, December, 1613,	41
Anthony, wife of,	41
Armstrong, Gregory, Plymouth, died 5 November, 1650,	11
Atkins, Mary, daughter of Henry, Plymouth, died 15 June, 1649,	8
Henry, child of,	8
Atwood, Ann, Plymouth, died 1 June,	17
Austin, Austine, Jonah, Taunton, died 10 May, 1676,	65
Jonah, Sen., Taunton, died 30 July, 1683,	83

BIRTHS.

B ACON, SAMUEL, son of Samuel and Martha, (Foxwell,) Barnstable, 9 March, 1659—1660,	41
Martha, daughter of Samuel and Martha, (Foxwell,) Barnstable, 6 January, 1661,	41
Samuel, children of,	41
Hannah, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 4 September, 1643,	42
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 5 February, 1645,	42
Mary, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 12 August, 1648,	42
Samuel, son of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 25 February, 1650,	42
Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 28 January, 1653,	42
Jeremiah, son of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 8 May, 1657,	42
Mercy, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 8 February, 1659,	42
Nathaniel, children of,	42
Baker, Samuel, son of Francis, Yarmouth, first of May, 1618,	6
Francis, child of,	6
Daniel, Yarmouth, 2 September, 1650,	12
Banges, Bethiah, daughter of Edward, Eastham, 28 May, 1650,	15
Mercy, daughter of Edward, Eastham, 15 October, 1651,	15
Apphiah, daughter of Edward, Eastham, 15 October, 1651,	15
Edward, children of,	15
Edward, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 30 September, 1665,	56
Rebekah, daughter of Jonathan, Eastham, 1 February, 1667,	56

Banges, Jonathan, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 11	Bell, James, children of,	40, 55
May, 1670,	Benjamin, Joseph,	41
Jonathan, children of,	Berstow, Deborah, daughter of William, Scituate,	56
Barnes, Lydia, daughter of John, Plymouth, 24	August, 1650,	18
April, 1647,	William, son of William, Scituate, September,	4
John, child of,	1652,	18
Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, Swansea, 14	William, children of,	18
February, 1674,	Beshey, Martha, daughter of John, Marshfield, 13	61
Thomas, child of,	October, 1688,	61
Barrow, Eliezer, son of Robert, Plymouth, 15 Sep-	John, son of John, Marshfield, 15 Septem-	89
tember, 1669,	ber, 1690,	89
Robert, son of,	Elijah, son of John, Marshfield, 29 January,	32
Bartlet, Lydia, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 8	1691-2,	89
June, 1647,	Mary, daughter of John, Marshfield, 28	4
Mercy, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 10	March, 1693,	89
March, 1650,	Moses, son of John, Marshfield, 20 October,	11
Robert, children of,	1695,	89
Beer, Benjamin, son of Robert, Rehoboth, 6 June,	Elisha, son of John, Marshfield, 3 May, 1698,	53
1674,	John, children of,	89
Robert, child of,	Bessey, David, Sandwich, 23 May, 1649,	53
Beirse, Mary, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 1610,	Billington, Rebecca, daughter of Francis, Plym-	41
.	outh, 8 June, 1647,	4
Martha, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 1642,	—, daughter of Francis, Plymouth, 25	41
Priscilla, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 10	February, 1651,	13
March, 1643,	Francis, children of,	4, 13
Sarah, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 28	Blackwell, Michael, Sandwich, first of June, 1648,	6
March, 1646,	Michael, son of John, Sandwich, 16 Novem-	42
Abigail, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 18	ber, 1676,	64
December, 1647,	John, child of,	64
Hannah, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 16	Blanding, Blandinge, Samuel, son of William, Re-	42
November, 1649,	hoboth, 11 April, 1680,	73
Joseph, son of Austine, Barnstable, 25 Janu-	Obadiah, son of William, Rehoboth, 14 April,	87
ary, 1651,	William, children of,	73, 87
Esther, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 2 Oc-	Blush, Sarah, daughter of Abraham and Anne,	42
tober, 1653,	Barnstable, 2 December, 1641,	41
Lydia, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, Sep-	Joseph, son of Abraham and Anne, Barnsta-	42
tember, 1655,	ble, 5 April, 1648,	41
Rebekah, daughter of Austine, Barnstable,	Abraham, son of Abraham and Hannah, (Bar-	42
September 26, 1657,	ker), Barnstable, 16 October, 1654,	41
James, son of Austine, Barnstable, July, 1660,	Abraham, children of,	41
Austine, children of,	Boatfish, Botfish, —, Sandwich, 27 March, 1648,	41, 42
Bell, Jane, daughter of James, Taunton, 4 April,	Joseph, son of Robert, Sandwich, 3 April,	40
1658,	1651,	13
John, son of James, Taunton, 15 August, 1660,	Robert, child of,	13
James, son of James, Taunton, 10 July, 1663,	Bobbitt, Bobbitt, Edward, son of Edward, Taunton,	40
Nathaniel, son of James, Taunton, 7 January,	15 July, 1655,	40
1664,	Sarah, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 20	40
Sarah, daughter of James, Taunton, 15 Sep-	March, 1657,	40
tember, 1666,	Hannah, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 9	40
Elizabeth, daughter of James, Taunton, 15	March, 1660,	40
November, 1668,	Damaris, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 15	40
Mary, daughter of James, Taunton, 7 July,	September, 1663,	40
1669,	Elkana, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 15	40
Joseph, son of James, Taunton, 27 June, 1670,	December, 1665,	40
Esther, daughter of James, Taunton, 15 Au-	Doreas, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 20	40
gust, 1672,	January, 1666,	40

Bobbitt, Esther, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 15 April, 1669,	40	Briggs, Thomas, son of William, Taunton, 9 September, 1669,	39
Ruth, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 7 August, 1671,	54	Sarah, daughter of William, Taunton, 10 September, 1669,	39
Deliverance, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 15 December, 1673,	59	Elizabeth, daughter of William, Taunton, 4 November, 1672,	58
Edward, children of,	40, 54, 59	Mary, daughter of William, Taunton, 14 August, 1674,	65
Bonham, Hannah, daughter of Nicholas and Hannah, (Fuller,) Barnstable, 8 October, 1659,	41	Matthew, son of William, Taunton, 5 February, 1676,	65
Mary, daughter of Nicholas and Hannah, (Fuller,) Barnstable, 4 October, 1661,	41	William, children of,	37, 39, 58, 65
Nicholas, children of,	41	John, Taunton, 19 March, 1680,	81
Bonum, Sarah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 4 December, 1619,	8	William, son of Richard, Taunton, 21 November, 1663,	37
Sarah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 12 January, 1650,	10	Rebekah, daughter of Richard, Taunton, 15 August, 1665,	37
Sarah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 10 December, 1653,	15	Richard, son of Richard, Taunton, 7 April, 1668,	36
George, children of,	8, 10, 15	John, son of Richard, Taunton, 13 February, 1672,	68
Bosworth, Hannah, daughter of Benjamin, Plymouth, 21 December, 1669,	33	Joseph, son of Richard, Taunton, 15 June, 1674,	68
Benjamin, child of,	33	Benjamin, son of Richard, Taunton, 15 September, 1677,	68
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Jun., and Elizabeth, Nantasket, 22 March, 1672,	34	Richard, children of,	36, 37, 68
Nathaniel, Jun., child of,	34	Jonathan, son of Jonathan, Taunton, 15 March, 1668,	39
Hannah, daughter of Jonathan, Swansea, November 5, 1673,	48	David, son of Jonathan, Taunton, 6 December, 1669,	39
Jonathan, child of,	48	Jonathan, children of,	39
Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 17 November, 1681,	77	Brown, Browne, Mary, daughter of William, Plymouth, 14 May, 1650,	10
Joseph, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 27 September,	87	George, son of William, Plymouth, 16 January, 1651,	13
Joseph, children of,	77, 87	William, son of William, Plymouth, 1 April, 1654,	16
Bourne, Ezra, Sandwich, 12 May, 1648,	6	Samuel, son of William, Plymouth, beginning of March, 1655-6,	16
Bowin, Bowine, Isaac, son of Obadiah, Rehoboth, 30 September, 1674,	53	William, children of,	10, 13, 16
Obadiah, child of,	53	Anne, daughter of John and Anne, Swansea, 19 September, 1673,	48
Heczekiah, son of Obadiah, Jun., Swansea, 19 November, 1682,	80	John, son of John, Swansea, 28 April, 1675,	61
Obadiah, Jun., child of,	80	John, children of,	48, 61
Bradford, John, son of William, Plymouth, 20 February, 1652,	14	Joseph, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 21 November, 1681,	77
William, child of,	14	Hannah, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 21 November, 1682 . . . 1681,	77
William, son of William, Jun., Plymouth, 11 March, 1651, (and baptized 25 March, 1655),	16	Jabez, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 30 December,	87
William, Jun., child of,	16	Joseph, children of,	77, 87
Joseph, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 18 April, 1665,	25	Margaret, daughter of James, Jun., Swansea, 28 June, 1682,	80
Joseph, child of,	25	James, Jun., child of,	80
Brayman, Experience, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1682,	79	Bryant, John, son of John, Scituate, 17 August, 1644,	18
Joseph, child of,	79	Hannah, daughter of John, Scituate, 25 January, 1645,	18
Briggs, Briggess, William, son of William, Taunton, 25 January, 1667,	37		

Bryant, Sarah, daughter of John, Scituate, 29 September, 1618, 18
 Mary, daughter of John, Scituate, 24 February, 1619, 18
 Martha, daughter of John, Scituate, 26 February, 1651, 18
 Samuel, son of John, Scituate, 6 February, 1653, 18
 John, children of, 18, 19
 John, son of Stephen, Plymouth, 7 April, 1650, 10
 Mary, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 29 May, 1651, 22
 Stephen, son of Stephen, Plymouth, 2 February, 1657, 22
 Sarah, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 28 November, 1659, 22
 Lydia, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 23 October, 1662, 23
 Elizabeth, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 17 October, 1665, 26
 Stephen, children of, 10, 22, 23, 26
 Buckland, Matthew, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 16 September, 1674, 53
 Nchemiah, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 31 March, 1678, 70
 Lydia, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 5 September, 1680, 73
 Joseph, children of, 53, 70, 73
 David, son of Benjamin, Rehoboth, 22 March, 1675, 62
 Benjamin, son of, 62
 Bullocke, Mary, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 5 October, 1673, 53
 Thankful, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 1681, 77
 Samuel, children of, 53, 77
 Bumpas, Lydia, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 2 August, 1669, 33, 34
 Wybra, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15 May, 1672, 34
 Joseph, children of, 33, 34
 Bundy, Bunday, James, son of John, Taunton, 29 December, 1664, 36
 Sarah, daughter of John, Taunton, 4 March, 1668, 35
 John, son of John, Taunton, 6 October, 1677, 70
 Joseph, son of John, Taunton, 1 January, 1679, 82
 Edward, son of John, Taunton, 13 August, 1681, 85
 John, children of, 35, 36, 70, 82, 85
 Samuel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 4 October, 1670, 39
 Samuel, child of, 39
 Burman, Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, May, 1646, 41

Burman, Thomas, son of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, 1618, 41
 Samuel, son of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, July, 1651, 41
 Desire, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, May, 1654, 41
 Mary, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, March, 1656, 41
 Mehitabel, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, September, 1658, 41
 Trustram, son of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, August, 1661, 41
 Thomas, children of, 41
 Butler, Patience, born at Sandwich, 14 August, 1648, 6
 Dorothy, daughter of Thomas, Sandwich, 23 January, 1650, 11
 Thomas, child of, 11
 Butterworth, Mary, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 20 March, 1677, 66
 John, son of John, Rehoboth, 7 May, 1679, 86
 Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 15 January, 1682, 78
 John, children of, 66, 78, 86

MARRIAGES.

Bacon, Samuel, and Martha Foxwell, Barnstable, 9 May, 1659, 41
 Nathaniel, and Hannah Mayo, Barnstable, 4 December, 1642, 42
 Banges, Rebecca, and Jonathan Sparrow, Eastham, 26 October, 1651, 15
 Joshua, and Hannah Scudder, Eastham, 1 December, 1669, 58
 John, and Hannah Smalley, Eastham, 23 January, 1660, 28
 Jonathan, and Mary Mayo, Eastham, 16 July, 1664, 56
 Mercy, and Stephen Merrieke, Eastham, 28 December, 1670, 57
 Appliah, and John Knowles, Eastham, 28 December, 1670, 57
 Baker, Mary, and Stephen Vinal, Scituate, 26 February, 1661, 29
 Mercy, and Zechariah Eedey, Jun., Swansea, 13 February, 1683, 81
 Barker, Hannah, and Abraham Blush, Barnstable, Isaac, and Judith Prence, Plymouth, 28 December, 1665, 31
 Barnes, Hester, and John Rickard, Plymouth, 31 October, 1651, 13
 Mary, and Robert Marshall, Plymouth, 22
 Jonathan, and Elizabeth Hedge, Plymouth, 4 January, 1665, 31

Barrow, Robert, and Ruth Bonum, Plymouth, 28 November, 1666,	31	Bourne, Elisha, and Patience Skiffe, Sandwich, 26 October, 1675,	81
Bartlet, Bartlett, Elizabeth, and Anthony Sprague, Plymouth, 26 December, 1661,	23	Bowin, Bowine, Esther, and Samuel Miller, Rehoboth, 20 July, 1682,	79
Mary, and Richard Foster, Plymouth, 10 September, 1651,	13	Mary, and Isaac Allin, Rehoboth, 30 May, 1673,	52
Mareye, of Plymouth, and John Ivey, of Boston, 25 December, 1668,	32	Richard, and Mary Titus, Rehoboth, 9 January,	88
Rebecca, and William Harlow, Plymouth, 20 December, 1649,	8	Bradford, Meroy, and Benjamin Vermayes, Plymouth, 21 December, 1648,	5
Sarah, and Samuel Rider, Plymouth, 23 December, 1656,	17	Brayman, Jane, and Samuel Hallowey, Taunton, 26 March, 1666,	38
Basset, Bassett, Elizabeth, and Thomas Burgis, Sandwich, 8 November, 1648,	6	Brenton, Elizabeth, and John Poole, Taunton, 28 March, 1672,	59
Mary, and John Redding, Sandwich, 22 October, 1676,	64	Brigg, Hugh, of Taunton, and Martha Everson, of Plymouth, 1 March, 1683,	84
Bayley, Elizabeth, and John Phinney, Barnstable, 26 June, 1654,	47	Briggs, Richard, and Rebecca Hoskins, (of Lakenham,) Taunton, 15 August, 1662,	38
Beere, Robert, and Elizabeth Bulluck, Rehoboth, 25 June, 1673,	52	William, and Sarah Macomber, (of Marshfield,) Taunton, 6 November, 1666,	38
Bell, Esther, and Richard Marshall, Taunton, 11 February, 1676,	69	Brooks, Brookes, Bethia, and Samuel Tharsher, Rehoboth, 4 December,	88
Besbey, John, and Joanna Brookes, Marshfield, 13 September, 1687,	89	Hannah, and Robert Crosman, Jun., Taunton, 21 July, 1679,	83
Billington, Martha, and Samuel Eaton, Plymouth, 10 January, 1660,	22	Joanna, and John Besby, Marshfield, 13 September, 1687,	89
Mercy, and John Martin, Rehoboth, 27 June, 1681,	76	Brooman, Joseph, and Sarah Savage, Rehoboth, 29 September, 1681,	76
Birch, Thomas, and Bathsheba Sanford, Swansea, 24 January, 1683,	84	Browne, Andia, and Hezekiah Willett, Swansea, 7 January, 1675,	61
Black, Anna, (of Milton,) and Thomas Gilbert, Boston, 18 December, 1676,	70	Joseph, and Hannah Fitch, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1680,	72
Blanding, William and Bethya, Rehoboth, 4 September, 1674,	53	Priseilla, and William Allen, Sandwich, 21 March, 1649,	9
Blisse, Rachel, and Thomas Manning, Swansea, Rehoboth, 28 October, 1674,	51, 53	William, and Mary Mureock, Plymouth, 16 July, 1649,	8
Blush, Abraham, and Hannah Barker, Barnstable,	41	Bryant, John, and Mary Lewis, Scituate, 14 November, 1643,	17
Abraham, and Alice Derby, Barnstable, 4 January, 1658,	41	John, and Elizabeth Witherell, Scituate, 22 December, 1651,	49
Bobitt, Sarah, and Samuel Pitts, Taunton, 25 March, 1680,	82	John, and Abigail Bryant, Plymouth, 23 November, 1665,	31
Bonham, Nicholas, and Hannah Fuller, Barnstable, 1 January, 1658,	41	Abigail, and John Bryant, Plymouth, 23 November, 1665,	31
Bonum, Patience, and Richard Willis, Plymouth, 28 December, 1670,	33	Bueke, Ruth, and Joseph Garrett, Scituate, 17 January, 1676,	50
Ruth, and Robert Barrow, Plymouth, 28 November, 1666,	31	Bullocke, Bulluck, Elizabeth, and Robert Beere, Rehoboth, 25 June, 1673,	52
Bosworth, Benjamin, and Hannah Morton, Plymouth, 27 November, 1666,	31	Samuel, and Mary Thirber, Swansea, 12 November, 1673,	48
Nathaniel, Jun., of Hull, and Elizabeth Morton, of Plymouth, 7 December, 1670,	33	Samuel, and Thankful Rouse, Rehoboth, 26 May, 1675,	62
Botfish, Bottfish, Bridget, and Samuel Hineckley, Barnstable, December 15, 1657,	44	Bundey, Mary, and Andrew Smith, Taunton, 5 January, 1673,	58
Mary, and John Crocker, Barnstable, November, 1659,	43	John, (Taunton,) and Ruth Surney, (Mendum,) 9 January, 1676,	65

Burgis, Thomas, and Elizabeth Basset, Sandwich,
8 November, 1648, 6

Burman, Thomas, and Hannah Annible, Barnstable,
1 March, 1645, 41

Burph, Stephen, and Elizabeth Perry, Rehoboth,
29 May, 1674, 53

Butterworth, John, and Hannah Wheeler, Reho-
both, 4 September, 1674, 53

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Banges, Jonathan, son of Jonathan, died 11 May,
1670, 56

Jonathan, child of, 56

Barnes, John, son of John, Plymouth, died 25 Decem-
ber, 1648, 5

Mary, wife of John, Plymouth, died 2 June,
1651, 13

John, child of, 5

John, wife of, 13

Barrow, Eliezer, son of Robert, Plymouth, died 13
December, 1669, 32

Robert, child of, 32

Beares, Robert, Rehoboth, 29 March, 1676, 63

Blackmore, William, Seituata, died 21 April, 1676,
50

Blackston, Sarah, wife of William, Rehoboth,
buried June, 1673, 52

William, wife of, 52

Blush, Anne, wife of Abraham, Barnstable, buried
16 May, 1651, 41

Hannah, wife of Abraham, Barnstable, buried
March, 1658, 41

Abraham, wives of, 41

Bobbitt, Dorcas, daughter of Edward, Taunton,
died 9 April, 1674, 55

Edward, child of, 55

Bonum, Sarah, daughter of George, Plymouth,
died 1649, 8

George, child of, 1649, 8

Bosworth, Elizabeth, wife of Nathaniel, Jun., of
Nantasket, died 6 April, 1673, 34

Nathaniel, Jun., wife of, 34

Bowine, Richard, Sen., Rehoboth, buried 4 Feb-
ruary, 1674, 54

Richard, widow of, buried 1675, 63

Bradford, Alice, Sen., Plymouth, died 26 March,
1670, 33

Alice, Jun., Plymouth, died 12 December,
1671, 33

Briggs, Sarah, wife of William, Taunton, died 20
March, 1680, 81

William, wife of, 81

Browne, Dorothy, wife of John, Sen., Swansea, 27
January, 1673, 48

John, Sen., wife of, 48

Bryant, Mary, daughter of John, died, Seituata, 8
April, 1652, 19

Mary, wife of John, Seituata, died 2 July,
1655, 49

John, child of, 19

John, wife of, 49

Buckland, Buckline, Nehemiah, son of Joseph, Re-
hoboth, buried May, 1677, 61

Joseph, son of, 64

John, Rehoboth, buried 20 June, 1677, 67

Nehemiah, Rehoboth, buried 19 May, 1677, 67

William, Rehoboth, buried 1 September, 88

Bullocke, Mary, wife of Samuel, Swansea, died 4
October, 1674, 51

Samuel, wife of, 51

Bundy, Bunday, Patience, daughter of John, died,
Taunton, 27 March, 1665, 30, 36

Martha, wife of John, Taunton, died 1 May,
1674, 55

John, child of, 30, 36

John, wife of, 55

Burt, Anna, wife of James, Taunton, died 17 Au-
gust, 1665, 39

James, wife of, 39

BIRTHS.

CARPENTER, MIRIAM, daughter of Wil-
liam, Rehoboth, 16 October, 1674, 53

Obadiah, son of William, Rehoboth, 12 March,
1678, 70

Ephraim, son of William, Rehoboth, 25 April,
1681, 76

William, children of, 53, 70, 76

David, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 17 April,
1675, 62

Solomon, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 23 Decem-
ber, 1677, 66

Zechariah, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 1 July,
1680, 73

Abraham, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 20 Sep-
tember, 1682, 78

Samuel, children of, 62, 66, 73, 78

Amos, son of John, Rehoboth, 19 November,
1677, 67

Eliphalet, son of John, Rehoboth, 17 April,
1679, 86

Priseilla, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 20 Janu-
ary, 1680, 73

Dorothy, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 9 Feb-
ruary, —, 88

John, children of, 67, 73, 86, 88

Margaret, daughter of Joseph, Swansea, 4
May, 1673, 61

Joseph, child of, 61

Carpenter, Jotham, son of Benjamin, Swansea, 1 June, 1682,	80	Chettenden, Rebecca, daughter of Isaac, Scituate, 25 February, 1646,	28
Benjamin, child of,	80	Mary, daughter of Isaac, Scituate, 17 August, 1618,	28
Caswell, Casewell, Stephen, son of Thomas, Taun- ton, 15 February, 1618,	36	Israel, son of Isaac, Scituate, 10 October, 1651, Stephen, son of Isaac, Scituate, 5 November, 1651,	28
Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 22 Febru- ary, 1650,	37	Elizabeth, daughter of Isaac, Scituate, 9 Sep- tember, 1658,	28
Peter, son of Thomas, Taunton, October, 1652,	37	Isaac, son of Isaac, Scituate, 30 September, 1663,	29
Mary, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, Aug- ust, 1651,	37	Isaac, children of,	28, 29
John, son of Thomas, Taunton, July, 1656,	37	Child, Jeremiah, son of Jeremiah and Martha, Swansey, 2 September, 1683,	85
Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, Novem- ber, 1658,	37	Jeremiah, child of,	85
William, son of Thomas, Taunton, 15 Sep- tember, 1660,	37	Chipman, Elizabeth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 24 June, 1617,	4
Samuel, son of Thomas, Taunton, 26 January, 1662,	35	John, child of,	4
Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 10 January, 1661,	35	Hope, daughter of John, Barnstable, 13 Au- gust, 1652,	42
Abigail, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 27 Oc- tober, 1666,	36	Lydia, daughter of John, Barnstable, 25 De- cember, 1654,	42
Esther, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 4 June, 1669,	39	John, son of John, Barnstable, 2 March, 1656—7,	43
Thomas, children of,	35—37, 39	Hannah, daughter of John, Barnstable, 14 January, 1658,	43
Stephen, son of Stephen, Taunton, 11 Decem- ber, 1673,	59	Samuel, son of John, Barnstable, 15 April, 1662,	43
Joseph, son of Stephen, Taunton, 18 May, 1678,	80	John, children of,	42, 43
Stephen, children of,	59, 80	Church, Abigail, daughter of Richard, Plymouth, 22 June, 1617,	4
Cettle, Cettill, Mary, daughter of Edward, Taun- ton, 5 April, 1683,	86	Richard, child of,	4
Edward, child of,	86	Churchill, Hannah, daughter of John, Plymouth, 12 November, 1619,	7
Chaffey, Chaffee, Chafey, Thomas, son of Nathaniel, Swansey, 19 October, 1672,	49	Eliezer, son of John, Plymouth, 20 April, 1652,	14
Rachel, daughter of Nathaniel, Swansey, 7 September, 1673,	51	Mary, daughter of John, Plymouth, 1 Au- gust, 1654,	16
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 8 Feb- ruary, 1675,	62	John, children of,	7, 14, 16
Jonathan, son of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 7 April, 1678,	71	Hannah, daughter of Eliezer, Plymouth, 23 August, 1676,	67
David, son of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 22 Au- gust, 1680,	73	Joanna, daughter of Eliezer, Plymouth, 25 November, 1678,	67
Experience, daughter of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 24 March,	87	Eliezer, children of,	67
Nathaniel, children of,	49, 51, 62, 71, 73, 87	John, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 22 July, 1678,	67
John, son of Joseph, Swansey, 16 Septem- ber, 1673,	51	Joseph, child of,	67
Dorothy, daughter of Joseph, Swansey, 1 Sep- tember, 1682,	80	Clapp, Abigail, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 29 January, 1659,	49
Joseph, children of,	51, 80	Thomas, child of,	49
Chandler, Samuel, son of Benjamin, Scituate, 30 November, 1674,	50	Cleaguchorne, James, son of James and Abigail, (Lumbert.) Barnstable, 29 January, 1654,	42
Benjamin, son of,	50	Mary, daughter of James and Abigail (Lum- bert.) Barnstable, 28 October, 1655,	42
Chettenden, Sarah, daughter of Isaac, Scituate, 25 February, 1646,	28	Elizabeth, daughter of James and Abigail, (Lumbert.) Barnstable, April, 1658,	42

Cleaguchorne, Sarah, daughter of James and Abigail. (Lumbert,) Barnstable, 3 January, 1659,	42	Cole, Ruth, daughter of John, Eastham, 11 March, 1667-8,	57
Robert, son of James and Abigail, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, 27 October, 1661,	42	John, son of John, Eastham, 6 March, 1669-70,	57
James, children of,	42	John, children of,	57
Cobb, John, son of Henry, Plymouth, 7 June, 1632,	42	James, son of Hugh, Plymouth, 3 (8) November, 1655,	72, 74
James, son of Henry, Plymouth, 14 January, 1634,	42	Hugh, Jun., son of Hugh, Plymouth, 8 (15) March, 1658,	72, 74
Mary, daughter of Henry, Scituate, 24 March, 1637,	42	John, son of Hugh, Plymouth, 15 (16) May, 1660,	72, 74
Patience, daughter of Henry, Barnstable, 19 March, 1641,	42	Martha, daughter of Hugh, Plymouth, 14 (16) April, 1662,	72, 74
Gershom, son of Henry, Barnstable, 10 January, 1644,	42	Anna, daughter of Hugh, Plymouth, 14 October, 1664,	72, 74
Eliezer, son of Henry, Barnstable, 30 March, 1648,	42	Ruth, daughter of Hugh, Sen., Plymouth, 8 (17) January, 1666,	72, 74
Mehitabel, daughter of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) Barnstable, September, 1651,	42	Joseph, son of Hugh, Sen., Plymouth, 15 May, 1668,	72
Samuel, son of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) Barnstable, 12 October, 1654,	42	Hugh, Sen., children of,	72, 74
Sarah, daughter of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) Barnstable, 15 January, 1658,	42	Mary, daughter of James, Jun., Plymouth, 3 December, 1653,	15
Jonathan, son of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) Barnstable, 10 April, 1660,	42	James, Jun., child of,	15
Henry, children of,	42	Cook, Cooke, Elizabeth, daughter of Jacob, 18 January, 1647,	5
Elizabeth, daughter of Augustine, Taunton, 10 February, 1670,	59	Caleb, son of Jacob, Plymouth, 29 March, 1651,	12
Morgan, son of Augustine, Taunton, 29 December, 1673,	59	Jacob, son of Jacob, Plymouth, 26 March, 1653,	15
Samuel, son of Augustine, Taunton, 9 November, 1675,	66	Mary, daughter of Jacob, Plymouth, 12 January, 1657,	17
Bethiah, daughter of Augustine, Taunton, 5 April, 1678,	83	Martha, daughter of Jacob, Plymouth, 16 March, 1659,	22
Mercy, daughter of Augustine, Taunton, 12 August, 1680,	82	Francis, son of Jacob, Plymouth, 5 January, 1662,	23
Augustine, children of,	59, 66, 82, 83	Ruth, daughter of Jacob, Plymouth, 17 January, 1665,	32
John, son of John, Taunton, 31 March, 1678,	69	Jacob, children of,	5, 12, 15, 17, 22, 23, 32
John, child of,	69	Hester, daughter of John, Plymouth, 16 August, 1650,	10
John, son of John, Plymouth, 24 August, 1662,	23	Mercy, daughter of John, Plymouth, 25 July,	16
Elisha, son of John, Plymouth, 3 April, 1678,	68	John, children of,	10, 16
James, son of John, Plymouth, 20 July, 1682,	75	Josiah, son of Josiah, Eastham, 12 November, 1670,	58
John, children of,	23, 68, 75	Josiah, child of,	58
Cobleich, John, son of John and Mary, Swansea, 5 January, 1672,	49	Cooper, Judith, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 11 September, 1673,	52
John, child of,	49	Thomas, child of,	52
Cole, Israel, son of Daniel, Eastham, 8 January, 1653,	15	Thomas, son of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 12 July, 1674,	53
Mary, daughter of Daniel, Eastham, 10 March, 1658,	27	Abijah, daughter of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 1 May, 1677,	67
Daniel, children of,	15, 27	Nathaniel, children of,	53, 67
Rebecca, daughter of Job, Eastham, 26 August, 1654,	15	Cotton, Rowland, son of John, Plymouth, 27 December, 1667,	31
Job, child of,	15		

Cotton, Sarah, daughter of John, Plymouth, 5 April, 1670,	33	Crosman, Mary, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 16 July, 1655,	38
Maria, daughter of John, Plymouth, 14 January, 1671,	33	Robert, son of Robert, Taunton, 3 August, 1657,	38
Josiah, son of John, Plymouth, 8 January, 1679,	72	Joseph, son of Robert, Taunton, 25 April, 1659,	38
John, children of,	31, 33, 72	Nathaniel, son of Robert, Taunton, 7 August, 1660,	38
Hannah, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevaut,) 3 April, 1709,	89	Eleazer, son of Robert, Taunton, 16 March, 1663,	38
Mary, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevaut,) August 14, 1710,	89	Elizabeth, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 2 May, 1665,	38
John, son of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevaut,) 5 April, 1712,	89	Samuel, son of Robert, Taunton, 25 July, 1667,	38
Bethiah, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevaut,) 8 June, 1714,	89	Mercy, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 20 March, 1669,	39
Theophilus, son of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevaut,) 31 March, 1716,	89	Thomas, son of Robert, Taunton, 6 October, 1671,	58
Lucy, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevaut,) 19 February, 1717-18,	89	Susanna, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 14 February, 1672,	58
Josiah, son of Josiah, 19 January, 1719-20,	89	Robert, children of,	37, 38, 39, 58
Josiah, children of,	89	Crow, Thomas, son of Elverton, Yarmouth, 9 May, 1649,	9
Crabtree, Crabtre, Benjamin, son of John and Mary, Swansey, 12 October, 1673,	48	Elizabeth, daughter of Elverton, Yarmouth, 9 May, 1649,	9
Mary, daughter of John and Mary, Swansey, 25 May, 1683,	85	Elverton, or Yelverton, children of,	9
John, children of,	48, 85	Cudworth, Hannah, daughter of Jonathan, Scituate, 8 May, 1674,	50
Crocker, John, son of William, Barnstable, May, 1637,	43	Jonathan, child of,	50
Elizabeth, daughter of William, Barnstable, 22 September, 1639,	43	Curtice, John, son of Francis, Plymouth, 26 July, 1673,	75
Samuel, son of William, Barnstable, 3 July, 1642,	43	Benjamin, son of Francis, Plymouth, 11 August, 1675,	75
Job, son of William, Barnstable, 9 March, 1644,	43	Francis, son of Francis, Plymouth, about 15 April, 1679,	75
Josiah, son of William, Barnstable, 19 September, 1647,	43	Elizabeth, daughter of Francis, Plymouth, 15 June, 1681,	75
Eliezer, son of William, Barnstable, 21 July, 1650,	43	Elisha, son of Francis, Plymouth, March, 1683,	75
Joseph, son of William, Barnstable, 1654,	43	Francis, children of,	75
William, children of,	43	Cushman, Isaac, son of Elder Cushman, Plymouth, 8 February, 1647,	5
Elizabeth, daughter of John, and Mary, (Botfish,) Barnstable, October, 1660,	43	Elkanah, son of Elder Cushman, Plymouth, 1 June, 1651,	12
John, daughter of,	43	Fear, daughter of Elder Cushman, Plymouth, 20 June, 1653,	15
Crosby, Simon, son of Thomas, Eastham, 5 July, 1665,	56	Eliezer, son of Elder Cushman, Plymouth, 20 February, 1656,	16
Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Eastham, 24 March, 1667,	56	Elder, children of,	5, 12, 15, 16
Joseph, son of Thomas, Eastham, 27 January, 1668,	56	Cushen, John, son of John, Scituate, 28 April, 1662,	29
John, son of Thomas, Eastham, 4 December, 1665,	56	Thomas, son of John, Scituate, 26 September, 1663,	29
Thomas, children of,	56	John, son of John, Scituate, 14 Sept., 1674,	50
Crosman, John, son of Robert, Taunton, 16 March, 1654,	37	John, children of,	29, 50

MARRIAGES.

Calipher, Lydia, (Milton.) and James Leonard, Jun., (Taunton,) 29 October, 1675, 65

Carpenter, Samuel, and Patience Lyde, Rehoboth, 8 January, 88

 Sarah, and Nathaniel Pery, Rehoboth, 17 May, 88

Caswell, Casewell, Stephen, and Hannah Thrasher, Taunton, 29 December, 1672, 59

 Sarah, and William Hoskins, 3 July, 1677, 69

 Mary, and Israel Thrasher, Taunton, 15 August, 1676, 82

Cetill, Cettle, Edward, and Susanna Godfree, Taunton, 10 July, 1682, 86

Chadwell, Richard, and Catherine Presberry, Sandwich, 22 July, 1649, 9

Chettenden, Isaac, and Mary Vinall, Scituate, April, 1646, 28

Churchill, Joseph, and Sarah Hickes, Plymouth, 3 June, 1672, 33

 Hannah, Sen., and Gyles Rickard, Sen., Plymouth, 25 June, 1669, 32

Cleaguchorne, James, and Abigail Lambert, Barnstable, 6 January, 1654, 42

Clarke, James, and Abigail Laythorp, Plymouth, 7 October, 1657, 17

 Susanna, and Barnabas Laythorpe, Plymouth, 3 November, 1658, 22

 William, and Sarah Woolcott, Plymouth, 1 March, 1659, 22

Cobb, Mary, and Jonathan Dunham, Plymouth, 15 October, 1657, 17

 John, and Martha Nelson, Plymouth, 28 April, 1658, 17

 Edward, and Mary Hoskins, Plymouth, 28 November, 1660, 22

 Henry, and Sarah Hineckley, Barnstable, 12 December, 1649, 42

 John, and Jane Woodward, Taunton, 13 June, 1676, 69

 Widow, and Samuel Phillips, Taunton, 15 May, 1676, 70

Coggen, Abigail, and John Phinney, Barnstable, 10 June, 1650, 47

Cole, Hugh, Sen., Plymouth, married 8 January, 1654, 72, 74

 James, Jun., and Mary Tilson, Plymouth, 23 December, 1652, 14

 Mary, Jun., and John Laythorpe, Plymouth, 3 January, 1671, 33

 John, and Ruth Snow, Eastham, 10 December, 1666, 57

 John, and Elizabeth Ryder, Plymouth, 21 November, 1667, 31

Cooke, Sarah, and Arthur Hathaway, Plymouth, 20 November, 1652, 14

 Ann, and Mark Snow, Eastham, 18 January, 1654, 15

 Bethia, and Joseph Harding, Eastham, 4 April, 1660, 27

 Elizabeth, and Daniel Wilcocks, Plymouth, 28 November, 1661, 23

 Jacob, Sen., and Elizabeth Shirliffe, Plymouth, 18 November, 1669, 32

Cooper, Judith, and Isaac Williams, Rehoboth, 13 November, 1677, 66

Cotton, Josiah, and Hannah Sturtevant, Plymouth, 8 January, 1707-8, 89

Cotterell, Martha, and Walter Mery, Taunton, 17 February, 1682, 86

Crabtree, Mary, and John, Swansey, 1 November, 1683, 84

 John, and Mary, Swansey, 1 November, 1683, 84

Crocker, John, and Mary Bottfish, Barnstable, November, 1659, 43

 William, son of, married, 43

Crosman, Crossman, Sarah, and John Woodward, Rehoboth, 1675, 62

 Mary, and John Gould, Taunton, 24 August, 1673, 70

 Robert, Jun., and Hannah Brooks, Taunton, 21 July, 1679, 83

Crow, William, and Hannah Winslow, Plymouth, 1 April, 1664, 25

Curtice, Francis, and Hannah Smith, Plymouth, 28 December, 1671, 33

Cushman, Thomas, and Ruth Howland, Plymouth, 17 November, 1664, 25

 Thomas, and Abigail Fuller, Rehoboth, 16 October, 1679, 87

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Carpenter, Solomon, son of Joseph, Swansey, died 25 October, 1674, 51

 Joseph, child of, 51

 Joseph, Swansey, buried 6 May, 1675, 61

 Amos, son of John, Rehoboth, buried 6 July, 1681, 77

 John, child of, 77

 Samuel, Sen., Rehoboth, buried 20 September, 1682, 79

Chafey, Mary, daughter of Joseph, Swansey, died 7 May, 1674, 51

 Joseph, child of, 51

Chipman, John, son of John, Barnstable, died 29 May, 1657, 43

 John, child of, 43

Churchill, John, Plymouth, died 1 January, 1662, 23

Cobb, Patience, wife of Henry, Barnstable, buried 4 May, 1648,	42
Mehitabel, daughter of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) buried 8 March, 1652,	42
Sarah, daughter of Henry and Sarah, (Hinck- ley,) buried 25 January, 1658,	42
Henry, wife of,	42
Henry, children of,	42
Gershom, Swansea, buried 24 June, 1675,	61
Coggen, Thomas, son of Abigail, Barnstable, buried 26 January, 1658,	47
Abigail, child of,	47
Cooke, Francis, died at Plymouth, 7 April, 1663,	23
Josiah, daughter of, died 24 July, 1650,	30
Cooper, Peter, Rehoboth, buried 28 February, 1677,	67
Abijah, Rehoboth, buried 22 May, 1677,	67
Elizabeth, wife of Deacon Cooper, Rehoboth, buried 1 February, 1680,	73
Deacon, wife of,	73
Crabtree, Crabtree, Mary, wife of John, Swansea, died 31 May, 1683,	85
John, wife of,	85
Crocker, Elizabeth, daughter of William, buried May, 1658,	43
William, child of,	43
Crosby, Thomas, child of, died 10 February, 1670,	56
Crosman, Crossman, Eliezer, son of Robert, Taun- ton, 26 October, 1667,	38
Robert, child of,	38

BIRTHS.

D AMMAN, DEBORAH, daughter of John, Scituate, 25 April, 1615,	20
John, son of John, Scituate, 3 November, 1617,	20
Mary, daughter of John, Scituate, July, 1651,	20
Daniel, son of John, Scituate, February, 1652,	20
Zachariah, son of John, Scituate, February, 1649,	20
John, children of,	20
Darby, Darbey, —, son of John Darby, Yar- mouth, last of February, 1617,	3
Matthew, son of John, Yarmouth, 8 February, 1619,	9
John, children of,	3, 9
Davis, Mary, daughter of Robert, Yarmouth, 28 April, 1618,	6
Robert, child of,	6
Davis, John, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt.) Barnstable, January, 1619,	43
Samuel, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt.) Barnstable, December, 1651,	43

Davis, Hannah, daughter of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt.) Barnstable, 3 January, 1653,	43
Mary, daughter of John and Hannah, (Lynn- nitt.) Barnstable, 3 January, 1653,	43
Joseph, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt.) Barnstable, June, 1656,	43
Benjamin, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt.) Barnstable, June, 1656,	43
Simon, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt.) Barnstable, July, 1658,	43
Dolor, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt.) Barnstable, October, 1660,	43
John, children of,	43
Deborah, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, January, 1645,	47
Mary, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, May 1618,	47
Andrew, son of Robert, Barnstable, May, 1650, John, son of Robert, Barnstable, 1 March, 1652,	47
Robert, son of Robert, Barnstable, August, 1651,	47
Josias, son of Robert, Barnstable, September, 1656,	47
Hannah, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, September, 1658,	47
Sarah, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, Octo- ber, 1660,	47
Robert, children of,	47
Dean, Deane, Sarah, daughter of John, Taunton, 9 November, 1668,	36
Samuel, son of John, Taunton, 24 January, 1666,	37
John, son of John, Taunton, 28 July, 1670,	39
Mehitabel, daughter of John, Taunton, 9 Octo- ber, 1671,	54
John, son of John, Taunton, 18 September, 1674,	68
Elizabeth, daughter of John, Taunton, 15 March, 1676,	68
John, children of,	36, 37, 39, 51, 68
Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 1 February, 1670,	60
Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 11 February, 1671,	60
Thomas, children of,	60
Bethiah, daughter of Ezra, Taunton, 11 Oc- tober, 1679,	83
Ezra, son of Ezra, Taunton, 11 October, 1680,	86
Samuel, son of Ezra, Taunton, 11 April, 1681,	86
Seth, son of Ezra, Taunton, 3 June, 1683,	84
Ezra, children of,	83, 81, 86
Dennis, Mary, daughter of Robert, Yarmouth, 19 September, 1619,	9
Robert, child of,	9

Dexter, Mary, Sandwich, 11 August, 1649, . . . 9
 Dodson, Sarah, daughter of Anthony, Scituate, August 26, 1652, 18
 Gershom, son of Anthony, Scituate, February 14, 1653, 18
 Anthony, children of, 18
 Done, Isaac, son of John, Eastham, 2 June, 1670, 57
 John, son of, 57
 Constant, son of Daniel, Eastham, 7 March, 1669-70, 57
 Daniel, son of, 57
 Patience, daughter of Ephraim, Eastham, 28 January, 1668, 57
 Apphiah, daughter of Ephraim, Eastham, 28 July, 1670, 57
 Ephraim, children of, 57
 Dotey, Doty, Doten, Isaac, son of Edward, Plymouth, 8 February, 1647, 5
 Joseph, son of Edward, Plymouth, last of April, 1651, 12
 Edward, children of, 5, 12
 John, son of John, Plymouth, 24 August, 1668, 32
 Edward, son of John, Plymouth, 28 June, 1671, 32
 Jacob, son of John, Plymouth, 24 May, 1673, 32
 John, children of, 32
 Thomas, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 22 July, 1679, 67
 Thomas, child of, 67
 Drew, Elizabeth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 5 February, 1673, 67
 John, child of, 67
 Dunham, Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 10 April, 1650, 10
 Samuel, children of, Plymouth, 29 December, 1651, 10, 13
 Jonathan, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 12 August, 1650, 10
 Samuel, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 25 February, 1651, 13
 John, Jun., children of, 10, 13

MARRIAGES.

Damman, John, Katharine Merritt, Scituate, June, 1644, 19
 Davis, John, and Hannah Lynnit, Barnstable, 15 March, 1648, 43
 Mary, and Thomas Lewis, Barnstable, 15 June, 1653, 45
 Dean, Deane, Susanna, and Joseph Rogers, Eastham, 4 April, 1660, 27
 John, and Sarah Edson, (of Bridgewater,) Taunton, 7 November, 1663, 38

Dean, Thomas, and Katherine Stevens, Taunton, 5 January, 1669, 59
 Isaac, and Hannah Leonard, Taunton, 24 January, 1677, 70
 Ezra, and Bethia Edson, Taunton, 17 December, 1678, 83
 Benjamin, and Sarah Williams, Taunton, 6 January, 1680, 82
 Delaney, Mary, and Jonathan Dunham, Plymouth, 29 November, 1655, 17
 Derby, Darbey, Anne, and Abraham Blush, Barnstable, 4 January, 1658, 41
 Sarah, and Jabez Lambert, Barnstable, 1 December, 1660, 46
 Dicksey, Elizabeth, and John Faireweather, . . . 51
 Dikarson, John, and Elizabeth Hiekes, Plymouth, 10 July, 1651, 13
 Dillingham, John, and Elizabeth Feake, Sandwich, 24 March, 1650, 11
 Dodson, Anthony, and Mary Williams, Scituate, 12 November, 1651, 17
 Dogged, John, of Martha's Vineyard, and Bathsheba Prat, Plymouth, 29 August, 1667, 31
 Done, Ephraim, and Mercy Knowles, Eastham, 5 February, 1667, 57
 Dotey, Doty, Edward, and Sarah Fauce, Plymouth, 26 February, 1662, 23
 Faith, and John Phillips, Plymouth, 14 March, 1666, 31
 Dunham, Samuel, and Martha Falloway, Plymouth, 29 June, 1649, 8
 Hannah, and Giles Riekard, Jun., Plymouth, 31 October, 1651, 13
 Jonathan, and Mary Delaney, Plymouth, 29 November, 1655, 17
 Jonathan, and Mary Cobb, Plymouth, 15 October, 1657, 17
 Persis, and Benajah Prat, Plymouth, 29 November, 1655, 17
 Joseph, and Mercy Morton, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, 17
 Joseph, and Esther Wormall, Plymouth, 20 August, 1669, 32
 Benajah, and Elizabeth Tilson, Plymouth, 25 October, 1660, 22

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Damman, Zachariah, son of John, Scituate, died February, 1649, 20, 21
 John, child of, died, 20, 21
 Dean, Deane, John, son of John, Taunton, died 6 August, 1670, 39
 John, son of John, Taunton, died August 6, 1670, 55

Dean, John, children of	39, 55
Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, died 26 February, 1670,	60
Thomas, child of,	60
Bethiah, daughter of Ezra, Taunton, died 27 November, 1679,	83
Samuel, son of Ezra, Taunton, died 16 Feb- ruary, 1682,	86
Ezra, children of,	83, 86
Dennis, Robert, Yarmouth, son of, died 1649, . .	10
Dotey, Edward, Plymouth, died 23 August, 1655, .	17
Druce, John, Swansea, buried 2 July, 1675, . . .	61
Dunham, Jonathan, son of John, Plymouth, died 26 August, 1650,	10
John, child of,	10
Samuel, Plymouth, twin children of, died 1651, .	13
Mery, wife of Joseph, Plymouth, died 19 February, 1666,	31
Joseph, wife of,	31
Dunham, John, Sen., Plymouth, died 2 March, 1668,	32

BIRTHS.

E ASTERBROOKE, ELIZABETH, daughter of Thomas and Sarah, Swansea, 19 Dec- ember, 1673,	48
Thomas, daughter of,	48
Eedy, Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 23 June, 1647,	4
Samuel, child of,	4
Zechariah, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 10 April, 1664,	26, 75
John, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 10 Octo- ber, 1666,	31, 75
Elizabeth, daughter of Zechariah, Plymouth, 3 August, 1670,	33
Samuel, son of Zechariah, Sen., Plymouth, 3 (4) June, 1673,	34, 75
Ebenezer, son of Zechariah, Sen., Plymouth, 8 February, 1675,	75
Caleb, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 21 Sep- tember, 1678,	75
Joshua, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 21 Feb- ruary, 1680,	75
Obadiah, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 2 Sep- tember, 1683,	75
Zechariah, children of,	26, 31, 33, 34, 75
Alice, daughter of Zechariah, Jun., Plymouth, 28 November, 1684,	76
Elinor, daughter of Zechariah, Jun., Plym- outh, 16 May, 1686,	76
Zechariah, Jun., children of,	76
Mary, daughter of John, Taunton, 14 March, 1666 or '67,	37, 83

Eedy, Eliezer, son of John, Taunton, 16 October, 1671,	83, 86
Mery, daughter of John, Taunton, 5 July, 1673,	83
Ebenezer, son of John, Taunton, 16 May, 1679,	83
John, Taunton, 19 January, 1670,	83
Hannah, Taunton, 5 July, 1676,	83
John, children of,	37, 83, 85, 86
Caleb, son of Caleb and Elizabeth, Swansea, 29 May, 1672,	49
Samuel, son of Caleb, Swansea, 15 July, 1675, .	61
Zechariah, son of Caleb, Swansea, 28 Janu- ary, 1682,	81
Caleb, children of,	49, 61, 81
John, son of Obadiah, Plymouth, 22 March, 1669,	34
Hasadiah, daughter of Obadiah, Plymouth, 10 April, 1672,	34
Obadiah, children of,	34
Eldred, Ann, daughter of William, Yarmouth, Dec- ember, 1648,	7
William, child of,	7
Nicholas, Yarmouth, 18 August, 1650,	12
Sarah, Yarmouth, 10 October, 1650,	12
Elles, John, son of Roger, Yarmouth, first of Dec- ember, 1648,	7
Roger, child of,	7
Benet, Sandwich, 27 February, 1648,	6
Mordecai, son of John, Sandwich, 24 March, 1650,	11
John, child of,	11
Elmes, Sarah, daughter of Rodulphus, Scituate, 29 September, 1645,	28
Mary, daughter of Rodulphus, Scituate, 9 June, 1648,	28
Joanna, daughter of Rodulphus, Scituate, 28 March, 1651,	28
Hannah, daughter of Rodulphus, Scituate, 25 December, 1653,	28
John, son of Rodulphus, Scituate, 6 July, 1655, .	28
Joseph, son of Rodulphus, Scituate, 16 March, 1658,	28
Waitstill, daughter of Rodulphus, Scituate, 9 February, 1660,	29
Rodulphus, children of,	28, 29
Evens, Richard, son of Richard, Rehoboth, 10 August, 1681,	77
Richard, child of,	77
Ewell, Ewill, Hannah, daughter of Henry, Scitu- ate, 22 June, 1649,	20
Gershom, son of Henry, Scituate, 14 Novem- ber, 1650,	20
Abia, daughter of Henry, Scituate, 27 Sep- tember, 1653,	28
Iehabod, son of Henry, Scituate, June, 1659, .	49

Ewell, Deborah, daughter of Henry, Scituate, 4
 June, 1663, 29
 Henry, children of, 20, 28, 29

MARRIAGES.

Eaton, Benjamin, and Sarah Hoskins, Plymouth,
 4 December, 1660, 22
 Samuel, and Martha Billington, Plymouth, 10
 January, 1660, 22
 Edson, Sarah, (of Bridgewater,) and John
 Dean, Taunton, 7 November, 1663, 38
 Bethiah, (of Bridgewater,) and Ezra Dean,
 Taunton, 17 December, 1678, 83
 Eedey, Eedy, Zachariah, and Alice Padduck, Plym-
 outh, 7 May, 1663, 23
 John, and Susanna Padducke, (of Dartmouth,)
 Taunton, last of November, 1665, 38
 John, Taunton, and Susanna Padducke, (of
 Dartmouth,) 12 November, 1665, 82
 John, Taunton, and Deliverance Owin, (of
 Braintree,) Taunton, 1 May, 1672, 83
 Zechariah, Jun., and Mercy Baker, Swansea,
 13 February, 1683, 84
 Eldred, Robert, and Elizabeth Nicarson, Yar-
 mouth, October, 1649, 10
 Everson, Martha, (of Plymouth,) and Hugh Brigg,
 Taunton, 1 March, 1683, 84
 Ewer, Mary, and John Jenkins, Barnstable, 2
 February, 1652, 45

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Fedey, Eedy, Susanna, wife of John, Taunton,
 died 14 March, 1670, 83
 John, wife of, 83
 Zechariah, son of Caleb, Swansea, died 26
 February, 1682, 81
 Caleb, child of, 81

BIRTHS.

FAUNCE, ELIZABETH, daughter of John,
 Plymouth, 23 March, 1647, 5
 Mercy, daughter of John, Plymouth, 10 April,
 1651, 12
 Joseph, son of John, Plymouth, 14 May,
 1653, 15
 John, children of, 15
 Patience, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 7
 November, 1673, 72, 74
 John, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 16 Septem-
 ber, 1678, 72, 74

Faunce, Martha, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth,
 17 December, 1680, 72, 74
 Thomas, children of, 72, 74
 Hannah, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 12
 June, 1679, 68
 Joseph, child of, 68
 Fish, Nathaniel, Sandwich, 27 November, 1648, 6
 Caleb, Sandwich, 18 August, 1649, 9
 Nathaniel, son of Jonathan, Sandwich, 18 De-
 cember, 1650, 11
 Jonathan, child of, 11
 John, son of Nathaniel, Sandwich, 13 April,
 1651, 13
 Nathaniel, child of, 13
 Fisher, Hannah, daughter of Daniel, Taunton, 1
 February, 1666, 36
 John, son of Daniel, Taunton, November,
 1667, 36
 Samuel, son of Daniel, Taunton, 3 December,
 1669, 60
 Eliezer, son of Daniel, Taunton, 12 May, 1673, 58
 Mary, daughter of Daniel, Taunton, 30 May,
 1675, 68
 Mercy, daughter of Daniel, Taunton, 12 De-
 cember, 1677, 69
 Israel, son of Daniel, Taunton, 27 March,
 1680, 86
 Nathaniel, son of Daniel, Taunton, 9 Febru-
 ary, 1681, 86
 Daniel, children of, 36, 58, 60, 68, 69, 86
 Fitsrandall, Hannah, daughter of Edward, Barn-
 stable, April, 1649, 43
 Mary, daughter of Edward, Barnstable, May,
 1651, 43
 John, son of Edward, Barnstable, 7 October,
 1653, 43
 Joseph, son of Edward, Barnstable, 1 March,
 1656, 43
 Thomas, son of Edward, Barnstable, 16 Au-
 gust, 1659, 43
 Hope, daughter of Edward, Barnstable, 2
 April, 1661, 43
 Edward, children of, 43
 Foster, Mary, daughter of Richard, Plymouth, 8
 March, 1652, 14
 Richard, child of, 14
 Foxwell, Mary, daughter of Richard, Barnstable,
 17 August, 1635, 43
 Martha, daughter of Richard, Barnstable, 24
 March, 1638, 43
 Ruth, daughter of Richard, Barnstable, 25
 March, 1641, 43
 Richard, children of, 43
 Freeman, John, son of John, Eastham, 2 Febru-
 ary, 1650, 26
 John, son of John, Eastham, December, 1651, 26

Freeman, Thomas, son of John, Eastham, September, 1653,	26	Fallowell, John, and Sarah Wood, Plymouth, 13 February, 1667,	51
Edmund, son of John, Eastham, June, 1657,	26	Fauce, Mary, and William Harlow, Plymouth, 15 July, 1658,	21
Mercy, daughter of John, Eastham, July, 1659,	26	Patience, and John Holmes, Plymouth, 20 November, 1661,	22
Prence, son of John, Eastham, 3 February, 1665,	56	Sarah, and Edward Doty, Plymouth, 26 February, 1662,	23
Nathaniel, son of John, Eastham, 20 March, 1669,	56	Mercy, and Nathaniel Holmes, Plymouth, 29 December, 1667,	31
John, children of,	26, 56	Thomas, and Jane Nelson, Plymouth, 13 December, 1672,	33
Apthia, daughter of Samuel, Eastham, 11 December, 1660,	27	Joseph, and Judith Rickard, Plymouth, 3 January, 1677,	68
Apphiah, daughter of Samuel, Eastham, 1 January, 1666,	57	Feake, Elizabeth, and John Dillingham, Sandwich, 24 March, 1650,	11
Constant, son of Samuel, Eastham, 31 March, 1669,	57	Fitch, Rebekah, and Moses Read, Rehoboth, 6 December, 1677,	66
Samuel, children of,	27, 57	Sarah, and Noah Mason, Rehoboth, 6 December, 1677,	66
French, Hannah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 19 October, 1679,	86	Hannah, and Joseph Browne, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1680,	72
John, son of John, Rehoboth, 13 April, 1681,	77	Foster, Richard, and Mary Bartlet, Plymouth, 10 September, 1651,	13
John, children of,	77, 86	Mary, and Jonathan Morrey, Plymouth, 8 July, 1659,	22
Thomas, son of Joseph, Taunton, 12 December, 1680,	82	Foxwell, Martha, and Samuel Bacon, Barnstable, 9 May, 1659,	41
Ebenezer, son of Joseph, Taunton, 27 June, 1682,	86	Freeman, John, and Mercy Prence, Eastham, 13 February, 1649,	26
Joseph, children of,	82, 86	John, and Mary Prence, Sandwich, 14 February, 1649,	9
Fuller, Thomas, son of Samuel, Sen., Barnstable, 18 May, 1650,	43	David, and Margaret Ingraham, (of Swansea,) 4 April,	88
Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Sen., Barnstable, 14 December, 1654,	43	French, Nathaniel, and Mary Tisdell, Taunton, 9 January, 1676,	70
Samuel, Sen., Barnstable, child of, 8 February, 1658,	43	John, and Mary Palmer, Rehoboth, 27 November, 1678,	71
Samuel, Sen., children of,	43	Fuller, Mary, and Ralph James, Plymouth, 17 April, 1650,	10
Robert, son of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 2 March, 1673,	52	Elizabeth, and Moses Rowley, Barnstable, 22 April, 1652,	17
Elizabeth, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 12 May, 1678,	71	Hannah, and Nicholas Bonham, Barnstable, 1 January, 1658,	41
Sarah, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 23 April, 1680,	73	Samuel, and Mary Lyde, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1673,	52
Mary, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 1 October, 1681,	76	John, and Abigail Titus, Rehoboth, 25 April, 1673,	52
Noah, son of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 12 February,	87	Abigail, and Thomas Cushman, Rehoboth, 16 October, 1679,	87
Jonathan, children of,	52, 71, 73, 76, 87		
John, son of John, Rehoboth, 8 September, 1674,	53		
Abiel, son of John, Rehoboth, 30 December, 1676,	62		
John, children of,	62		

MARRIAGES.

Fairweather, John, and Elizabeth Dicksey,	51
Falloway, Martha, and Samuel Dunham, Plymouth, 29 June, 1649,	8

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Fall, John, Swansea, buried 24 June, 1675,	61
Fallowell, Gabriel, Plymouth, died 28 Dec., 1667,	31

Faunce, Elizabeth, daughter of John, Plymouth, died 3 March, 1649, 8
 John, child of, 8
 John, Plymouth, died 29 November, 1654, 16
 Fency, Mother, Plymouth, died 22 April, 1650, 10
 Finney, Finny, Christian, wife of John, Plymouth, died 9 September, 1649, 8
 John, wife of, 8
 Fish, Caleb, Sandwich, buried 28 February, 1649, 9
 Fitch, John, Jun., Rehoboth, buried April, 1676, 63
 Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 15 October, 1676, 63
 Freeman, John, son of John, Eastham, died, 26
 John, child of, 26
 Aphthia, daughter of Samuel, Eastham, died 19 February, 1660, 27
 Samuel, child of, 27
 French, Thomas, son of Joseph, Taunton, buried 29 December, 1680, 82
 Joseph, child of, 82
 Fuller, Samuel, child of, buried February, 1658, 43
 Samuel, Rehoboth, 15 August, 1676, 63
 John, Rehoboth, 23 August, 1676, 63
 Sarah, wife of Robert, Rehoboth, 14 October, 1676, 63
 Robert, wife of, 63

BIRTHS.

GARDINER, GUARDINER, SAMUEL, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 27 Sept., 1683, 75
 Samuel, child of, 75
 Gaunt, John, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 21 January, 1677, 67
 Thomas, child of, 67
 Gibbs, Samuel, Sandwich, 22 June, 1649, 9
 Bethiah, daughter of Thomas, Jun., Sandwich, 10 December, 1675, 81
 Thomas, Jun., child of, 81
 Job, son of John, Sandwich, 27 April, 1676, 64
 John, child of, 64
 Gilbert, Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 28 September, 1677, 70
 Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 11 August, 1679, 82
 Mary, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 11 August, 1679, 82
 Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 11 July, 1681, 80
 Thomas, children of, 70, 80, 82
 Glasse, Glase, Hannah, daughter of James, Plymouth, 2 June, 1647, 4
 Wybra, daughter of James, Plymouth, 9 August, 1649, 7
 Hannah, daughter of James, Plymouth, 24 December, 1651, 13

Glasse, James, children of, 4, 7, 13
 Goodspeed, Nathaniel, son of Roger, and Allis, (Layton,) Barnstable, October 6, 1642, 43
 John, son of Roger and Allis, (Layton,) Barnstable, middest of June, 1615, 43
 Mary, daughter of Roger and Allis, (Layton,) Barnstable, the latter end of July, 1647, 43
 Benjamin, son of Roger, and Allis, (Layton,) Barnstable, May 6, 1649, 44
 Ruth, daughter of Roger and Allis, (Layton,) Barnstable, 10 April, 1652, 44
 Ebenezer, son of Roger and Allis, (Layton,) Barnstable, latter end of December, 1655, 44
 Elizabeth, daughter of Roger and Allis, (Layton,) Barnstable, May, 1658, 44
 Roger, children of, 43, 44
 Gorum, Desire, daughter of John, Barnstable, 2 April, 1644, 44
 Temperance, daughter of John, Barnstable, 5 May, 1648, 44
 James, son of John, Barnstable, 28 April, 1650, 44
 John, son of John, Barnstable, 20 February, 1651, 44
 Joseph, son of John, Barnstable, 16 February, 1653, 44
 Jabez, son of John, Barnstable, 3 August, 1656, 44
 Mary, daughter of John, Barnstable, 20 January, 1658, 44
 Lydia, daughter of John, Barnstable, 11 November, 1661, 44
 John, children of, 44
 Gould, Mary, daughter of John, Taunton, 19 June, 1674, 70
 Hannah, daughter of John, Taunton, 9 November, 1677, 70
 John, children of, 70
 Graunt, Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 4 April, 1681, 76
 David, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 2 February, 1682, 79
 Thomas, children of, 76, 79
 Gray, Benjamin, son of John, Yarmouth, December, 1648, 7
 John, child of, 7
 Desire, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, 6 November, 1651, 12
 Mary, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, 18 September, 1653, 15
 Elizabeth, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, 22
 Sarah, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, 12 August, 1659, 22
 John, son of Edward, Plymouth, 1 October, 1661, 22
 Edward, son of Edward, Plymouth, 31 January, 1666, 31

Gray, Susanna, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, 15 October, 1668,	32
Edward, children of,	12, 15, 22, 31, 32
Samuel,	22
Mehitabel, daughter of Joseph Gray, Taun- ton, 21 February, 1668,	39
Ephraim, son of Joseph, Taunton, 20 June, 1673, Joseph, son of Joseph, Taunton, 31 Decem- ber, 1673,	58, 59
Joseph, children of,	58, 59
William, born at Yarmouth, 5 October, 1650, Gylson, Nathaniel, son of James, Rehoboth, 24 January, 1674,	12
James, son of,	53

MARRIAGES.

Gaille, Elizabeth, and George Robinson, Reho- both, 12 November, 1680,	72
Gallop, Esther, and Henry Hodgis, Taunton, 17 December, 1674,	82
Garrett, Joseph, and Ruth Bucke, Scituate, 17 January, 1676,	50
Gardiner, Samuel, and Susanna Shelley, Plym- outh, 20 December, 1682,	75
Gilbert, Thomas, and Anna Blacke, (of Milton), Boston, 18 December, 1676,	70
Glover, Mary, and Thomas Hinckley, Barnstable, 16 March, 1659-60,	44
Godfrey, Godfree, Jane, and Israel Woodward, Taunton, 4 August, 1670,	69
Richard, Jun., and Mary Richmond, Taunton, 1 January, 1679,	83
Susanna, and Edward Cetill, Taunton, 10 July, 1682,	86
Goodspeed, Roger, and Allis Layton, Barnstable, December, 1641,	43
Gorum, Desire, Barnstable, married 7 October, 1641, Gould, John, and Mary Crossman, Taunton, 24 Aug- ust, 1673,	44
Gray, Edward, and Mary Winslow, Plymouth, 16 January, 1650,	70
Edward, and Dorothy Lettice, Plymouth, 12 December, 1665,	11
Desire, and Nathaniel Southworth, Plymouth, 10 January, 1671,	31
Joseph, and Rebecca Hill, Taunton, 25 Feb- ruary, 1667,	33

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Gage, Thomas, Yarmouth, son of, died 1650,	12
Glase, Hannah, daughter of James, Plymouth, died 15 June, 1648,	5

Glase, James, child of,	5
Gorum, Captain John, Swansey, buried 5 Febru- ary, 1675,	61
Goulder, Catharine, Plymouth, died 16 March, 1650,	11
Francis, Plymouth, died 17 May, 1664,	25
Graunt, Thomas, of Rehoboth, child of, buried September, 1676,	64
Gray, Thomas, Plymouth, died 7 June, 1654,	16
Ephraim, son of Joseph, Taunton, died 21 June, 1675,	70
Rebekah, wife of Joseph, Taunton, died 13 May, 1676,	70
Joseph, child of,	70
Joseph, wife of,	70

BIRTHS.

H ACKE, WILLIAM, son of William, Taun- ton, 15 November, 1663,	54
William, son of,	54
Hackett, Hackett, John, son of Jabez, Taunton, 26 December, 1654,	36
Jabez, son of Jabez, Taunton, 12 September, 1656,	36
Mary, daughter of Jabez, Taunton, 9 Janu- ary, 1659,	36
Sarah, daughter of Jabez, Taunton, 13 July, 1661,	36
Samuel, son of Jabez, Taunton, 29 July, 1664, Hannah, daughter of Jabez, Taunton, 25 Janu- ary, 1666,	36
Jabez, children of,	36
Haddaway, John, son of, born 1657,	45
John, son of John, August, 1658,	45
John, children of,	45
Hall, Samuel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 11 Decem- ber, 1664,	37
John, son of Samuel, Taunton, 19 October, 1666, Nicholas, son of Samuel, Taunton, 28 Octo- ber, 1670,	37
Mary, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 3 Octo- ber, 1672,	39
Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 14 Octo- ber, 1674,	69
Ebenezer, son of Samuel, Taunton, 19 March, 1677,	55
George, son of Samuel, Taunton, 25 January, 1680,	69
Samuel, children of,	51
Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Sen., Taunton, 2 March, 1679,	37, 39, 55, 59, 69, 81
Samuel, Sen., child of,	82
Benjamin, son of John, Taunton, 6 December, 1677,	82

Hall, John, son of John, Taunton, 27 June, 1672,	66	Harlow, Mehitabel, daughter of William, Plym-	
Joseph, son of John, Taunton, 7 April, 1674,	66	outh, 4 October, 1672,	34
James, son of John, Taunton, 8 December,		Judith, daughter of William, Plymouth, 2	
1675,	66	August, 1676,	35
John, children of,	66	William, children of, 10, 14, 17, 22, 23, 25, 31,	
Hallot, H'illott, Jonathan, son of Andrew, Yar-		32, 33, 34, 35	
moueth, 20 November, 1647,	3	Harper, Mercy, daughter of Robert, Sandwich, 12	
Andrew, child of,	3	June, 1675,	81
John, born at Yarmouth, 11 December, 1650,	12	Robert, child of,	81
Hallowey, Hallowwey, Samuel, son of Samuel,		Hatch, Hannah, daughter of Walter, Scituate, 13	
Taunton, 14 September, 1668,	65	March, 1650,	20
Nathaniel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 2 July,		Samuel, son of Walter, Scituate, 22 Decem-	
1670,	65	ber, 1653,	18
Esther, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 14		Jane, daughter of Walter, Scituate, 7 March,	
May, 1673,	65	1655,	21
John, son of Samuel, Taunton, 24 February,		Bethiah, daughter of Walter, Scituate, 31	
1674,	65	March, 1661,	29
Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, March,		Walter, children of,	18, 20, 21, 29
1667,	37	Lydia, daughter of William, Scituate, 28	
Samuel, children of,	37, 65	April, 1653,	28
Hamblen, Bartholomew, son of James, Barnstable,		William, child of,	28
April, 1642,	45	Lydia, daughter of William, Sen., Scituate, 7	
John, son of James, Barnstable, 26 June,		January, 1654,	20
1644,	45	William, Sen., child of,	20
Sarah, daughter of James, Barnstable, 7 No-		James, son of Jeremiah, Scituate, 4 May,	
vember, 1647,	45	1674,	50
Eliezer, son of James, Barnstable, 17 March,		Jeremiah, child of,	50
1649,	45	Rodolphus, son of Thomas, Scituate, 26 Dec-	
Israel, son of James, Barnstable, 25 June,		ember, 1674,	50
1655,	45	Thomas, child of,	50
James, children of,	45	Hathwey, John, son of Arthur, Plymouth, 17	
Hamon, Elizabeth, daughter of William, Reho-		September, 1653,	15
both, 24 September, 1661,	52	Sarah, daughter of Arthur, Plymouth, 28	
William, child of,	52	February, 1655,	16
Harlow, William, son of William, Plymouth, 5		Arthur, children of,	15, 16
October, 1650,	10	Haward, Jonathan, son of William and Sarah,	
Samuel, son of William, Plymouth, 27 Janu-		Swansey, 8 April, 1672,	49
ary, 1652,	14	Margery, daughter of William and Sarah,	
Rebecca, daughter of William, Plymouth, 12		Swansey, 10 September, 1673,	48
June, 1655,	17	Mercy, daughter of William and Sarah, Swan-	
William, son of William, Plymouth, 2 June,		sey, 30 January, 1680,	84
1657,	17	William, children of,	48, 49, 84
Mary, daughter of William, Plymouth, 19		Heward, Sarah, daughter of John, Plymouth, 20	
May, 1659,	22	August, 1647,	4
Repentance, daughter of William, Plymouth,		John, child of,	4
22 November, 1660,	22	Hedge, Elizabeth, daughter of William, Yarmouth,	
John, son of William, Plymouth, 19 October,		21 May, 1647,	3
1662,	23	Mary, daughter of William, Yarmouth, 1648,	
Nathaniel, son of William, Plymouth, 30 Sep-		William, daughter of,	3, 7
tember, 1661,	25	Hiekes, Dorcas, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth,	
Hannah, daughter of William, Plymouth, 28		14 February, 1651,	13
October, 1666,	31	Margaret, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 9	
Bathsua, daughter of William, Plymouth, 21		March, 1654,	16
April, 1667,	32	Samuel, children of,	13, 16
Joanna, daughter of William, Plymouth, 24		Higgins, Joseph, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 14	
March, 1669,	33	February, 1666,	57

Higgins, Jonathan, child of,	57	Hoar, Sarah, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 1 April, 1658,	39
Joshua, son of Benjamin, Eastham, 1 October, 1668,	58	Elizabeth, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 26 May, 1660,	39
Lydia, daughter of Benjamin, Eastham, May, 1670,	58	Edward, son of Hezekiah, Taunton, 25 September, 1663,	39
Benjamin, children of,	58	Lydia, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 24 March, 1665,	39
Jonathan, son of Richard, Plymouth, July, 1637,	27	Mary, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 22 September, 1669,	39
Benjamin, son of Richard, Plymouth, July, 1640,	27	Hezekiah, son of Hezekiah, Taunton, 10 November, 1678,	83
Mary, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 27 September, 1652,	27	Hezekiah, children of,	39, 83
Eliakim, son of Richard, Eastham, 20 October, 1654,	27	Abigail, daughter of Nathaniel, Taunton, 2 November, 1682,	86
William, son of Richard, Eastham, 15 December, 1654,	27	Nathaniel, child of,	86
Jadiah, son of Richard, Eastham, 5 March, 1656,	27	Hodges, Hodgis, Mary, daughter of Henry, Taunton, 3 February, 1675,	82
Richard, children of,	27	Esther, daughter of Henry, Taunton, 17 February, 1677,	82
Hillies, Deborah, daughter of Hugh and Rose, Yarmouth, 30 October, 1643,	45	William, son of Henry, Taunton, 18 March, 1680,	82
Samuel, son of Hugh and Rose, Yarmouth, July, 1646,	45	Charity, daughter of Henry, Taunton, 5 April, 1682,	86
Hugh, children of,	45	Henry, children of,	82, 86
Hineckley, Samuel, son of Samuel, Barnstable, 4 July, 1642,	44	Holmes, John, son of John, Plymouth, 22 March, 1662,	23
John, son of Samuel, Barnstable, 24 May, 1644,	44	John, child of,	23
Samuel, children of,	44	Hopkins, William, son of Giles, Eastham, 9 January, 1660,	28
Mary, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 3 August, 1644,	44	Giles, child of,	28
Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 4 November, 1646,	44	Elizabeth, daughter of Stephen, Eastham, June, 1668,	58
Melaticah, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 25 December, 1648,	44	Stephen, son of Stephen, Eastham, 15 July, 1670,	58
Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 15 April, 1651,	44	Stephen, children of,	58
Samuel, son of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 14 February, 1652,	44	Hoskins, William, Plymouth, child of, 30 November, 1647,	4
Thomas, son of Thomas, and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 5 December, 1654,	44	Samuel, son of William, Plymouth, 8 August, 1654,	16
Bethshuah, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 15 May, 1657,	44	William, children of,	4, 16
Mehitabel, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 24 March, 1658-9,	44	William, son of William, Plymouth, 30 June, 1681,	75
Admire, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Glover,) Barnstable, 28 January, 1661,	44	William, child of,	75
Ebenezer, son of Thomas and Mary, (Glover,) Barnstable, 22 February, 1662,	44	Anne, daughter of William, Taunton, 14 February, 1678,	69
Thomas, children of,	44	Sarah, daughter of William, Taunton, 31 August, 1679,	80
Hoar, Hoare, Hore, Mercy, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, January, 1654,	39	William, son of William, Taunton, 30 June, 1681,	80
Nathaniel, son of Hezekiah, Taunton, March, 1656,	39	Henry, son of William, Taunton, 13 March, 1683,	83
		William, children of,	69, 80, 83
		Howland, Jabez, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 15 September, (November,) 1669,	35, 67
		Bethiah, daughter of Jabez, Plymouth, 3 June, 1674,	35

Howland, John, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 15 January, 1672, 35
 Josiah, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 6 August, 1676, 68
 John, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 26 July, 1679, 68
 Jabez, children of, 35, 67, 68
 Huckens, —, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Wells.) Barnstable, about 4 July, 1644, 41
 Mary, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Wells.) Barnstable, 29 March, 1646, 44
 Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Wells.) Barnstable, 2 February, 1647, 44
 John, son of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier.) Barnstable, 2 August, 1649, 45
 Thomas, son of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier.) Barnstable, 25 April, 1651, 45
 Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier.) Barnstable, 14 October, 1653, 45
 Joseph, son of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier.) Barnstable, 21 February, 1655, 45
 Thomas, children of, 44, 45
 Hull, Mary, daughter of Trustrum, Barnstable, September, 1645, 45
 Sarah, daughter of Trustrum, Barnstable, March, 1650, 45
 Joseph, son of Trustrum, Barnstable, June, 1652, 45
 John, son of Trustrum, Barnstable, March, 1654, 45
 Hannah, daughter of Trustrum, Barnstable, February, 1654, 45
 Sarah, daughter of Trustrum, Yarmouth, 18 October, 1647, 3
 Trustrum, children of, 3, 45
 Hunt, Mary, daughter of Enoch, Rehoboth, 7 September, 1679, 86
 Peter, son of Enoch, Rehoboth, 22 September, 1681, 76
 Elizabeth, daughter of Enoch, Rehoboth, 2 October, 1682, 78
 Enos, son of Enoch, Rehoboth, 28 January, 88
 Enoch, children of, 76, 78, 86, 88
 Peter, son of John, Rehoboth, 7 February, 88
 John, child of, 88

MARRIAGES.

Haddaway, John, and Hannah Hollet, Barnstable, 1 July, 1656, 45
 Hall, John, and Hannah Peniman, Taunton, 4 February, 1667, 66
 Esther, and Thomas Jordaine, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1674, 53
 Hallee, [or Hattee,] Alice, and Jonas Pickles, Scituate, 23 December, 1657, 49

Hallowey, Samuel, and Jane Brayman, Taunton, 26 March, 1666, 38
 Hanmore, Elizabeth, and Daniel Hiekes, Scituate, 19 September, 1657, 49
 Harding, Joseph, and Bethiah Cooke, Eastham, 4 April, 1660, 27
 Harlow, William, and Rebecca Bartlett, Plymouth, 20 December, 1619, 8
 William, and Mary Faunce, Plymouth, 15 July, 1658, 21
 William, and Mary Shelley, Plymouth, 25 January, 1665, 26
 Hatch, Hach, Ann, and James Torrey, Scituate, 2 November, 1643, 17
 William, Scituate, daughter of, married, 2 November, 1643, 17
 William, and Susanna Annible, Scituate, 13 May, 1652, 28
 Hannah, and Samuel Utley, Scituate, 6 December, 1648, 29
 Walter, and Elizabeth Holbrooke, Scituate, 6 May, 1650, 19
 Lydia, and Henry Tayler, Barnstable, 19 December, 1650, 47
 Jane, and Thomas King, Scituate, 31 March, 1653, 19
 Hathaway, Arthur, and Sarah Cooke, Plymouth, 20 November, 1652, 14
 Hedge, Elizabeth, and Jonathan Barnes, Plymouth, 4 January, 1665, 31
 Hieks, Hiekes, Ephraim, and Elizabeth Howland, Plymouth, 13 September, 1619, 8
 Elizabeth, and John Dickarson, Plymouth, 10 July, 1651, 13
 Daniel, and Elizabeth Hanmore, Scituate, 19 September, 1657, 49
 Sarah, and Joseph Churchill, Plymouth, 3 June, 1672, 33
 Higgens, Jonathan, and Elizabeth Rogers, Eastham, 9 January, 1660, 28
 Hiland, Sarah, and Thomas Turner, Scituate, 6 January, 1651, 21
 Hill, Frances, (of Unketey,) and Josiah Allin, Sen., Taunton, 14 December, 1667, 38
 Rebecca, and Joseph Gray, Taunton, 25 February, 1667, 38
 Hinekley, Thomas, and Mary Richards, Barnstable, 4 December, 1641, 41
 Thomas, and Mary Glover, Barnstable, 16 March, 1659-60, 41
 Sarah, and Henry Cobb, Barnstable, 12 December, 1619, 42
 Elizabeth, and Elisha Parker, Barnstable, 15 July, 1657, 47
 Samuel, and Bridget Botfish, Barnstable, December 15, 1657, 44

Hoare, Nathaniel, and Sarah Wilbore, Taunton, 2 February, 1681,	80
Hodgis, Henry, and Esther Gallop, Taunton, 17 December, 1674,	82
Holbrooke, Elizabeth, and Walter Hatch, Scituate, 6 May, 1650,	19
Hollet, Hannah, and John Haddaway, Barnstable, 1 July, 1656,	45
Hollier, Rose, and Thomas Huckens, Barnstable, 3 November, 1648,	45
Holloway, Rose, and William Newland, Sandwich, 19 May, 1648,	6
Holmes, John, and Patience Faunce, Plymouth, 20 November, 1661,	22
John, and Mary Atwood, Plymouth, 11 December, 1661,	23
Nathaniel, and Mercy Faunce, Plymouth, 29 December, 1667,	31
Hooker, Samuel, and Mary Willett, Plymouth, 22 September, 1658,	21
Hopkins, Abigail, and William Merrieke, Eastham, 23 May, 1667,	56
Stephen, and Mary Merrieke, Eastham, 22 May, 1667,	58
Hoskins, Mary, and Edward Cobb, Plymouth, 28 November, 1660,	22
Sarah, and Benjamin Eaton, Plymouth, 4 December, 1660,	22
Rebecca, (of Lakenham,) and Richard Briggs, Taunton, 15 August, 1662,	38
Elizabeth, and Ephraim Tilson, Plymouth, 7 July, 1666,	31
William, and Sarah Casewell, Taunton, 3 July, 1677,	69
Howland, Deborah, and John Smith, Jun., Plymouth, 4 January, 1648,	5
Elizabeth, and Ephraim Hicks, Plymouth, 13 September, 1649,	8
John, and Mary Lee, Plymouth, 26 October, 1651,	13
Joseph, and Elizabeth Southworth, Plymouth, 7 December, 1664,	25
Ruth, and Thomas Cushman, Plymouth, 17 November, 1664,	25
Huckens, Thomas, and Mary Wells, Barnstable, 1642,	44
Thomas, and Rose Hollier, Barnstable, 3 November, 1648,	45
Hunt, Peter, Jun., and Rebekah Paine, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1673,	52
Elizabeth, and James Willett, Rehoboth, 17 April, 1673,	52
Rebekah, and Samuel Pecke, Rehoboth, 21 November, 1677,	66
Enoch, and Mary Paine, Rehoboth, 29 October, 1678,	71

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Haddaway, John, Barnstable, first born son of, buried 1657,	45
Hall, Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, died 26 May, 1677,	68
Samuel, child of,	45
Hamon, William, Swansey, buried 29 June, 1675,	61
Harlow, William, son of William, Plymouth, died 26 October, 1650,	10
William, son of,	10
Mary, wife of William, Plymouth, died 4 October, 1664,	25
William, wife of,	25
Hatch, William, Sen., Scituate, died 6 November, 1651,	21
Lydia, daughter of William, Scituate, died 2 May, 1653,	28
William, child of,	28
Hawner, Ephraim, Rehoboth, buried 27 August,	88
Hicks, Ephraim, Plymouth, died 12 December, 1649,	8
Hinckley, Sarah, wife of Samuel, Barnstable, buried August 19, 1656,	44
Samuel, wife of,	44
Mary, wife of Thomas, Barnstable, buried 25 June, 1659,	44
Admire, child of Thomas, Barnstable, buried 16 February, 1661,	44
Thomas, wife of,	44
Thomas, daughter of,	44
Holmes, Sarah, Plymouth, died 18 August, 1650,	10
Samuel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 13 September, 1674,	54
Samuel, child of,	54
Howland, John, Sen., Plymouth, died 23 February, 1672,	34
John, son of Jabez, Plymouth, died January, 1672,	35
Jabez, child of,	35
Huckens, Thomas, Barnstable, daughter of, buried 28 July, 1644,	44
Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, Barnstable, buried 28 December, 1648,	44
Mary, wife of Thomas, Barnstable, buried 28 July, 1648,	45
Thomas, children of,	44
Thomas, wife of,	45
Hull, Sarah, Yarmouth, died,	4
Hunt, Daniel, son of Peter, Rehoboth, buried 15 September, 1673,	52
Peter, child of,	52
Mary, Rehoboth, 23 August, 1676,	63
Peter, Jun., Rehoboth, 25 August, 1676,	63
Tabitha, Rehoboth, 14 October, 1676,	63

Hunt, Peter, son of Enoch, Rehoboth, buried 12 October, 1681, 77
 Elizabeth, daughter of Enoch, Rehoboth, buried 29 March, 88
 Enoch, children of, 77, 88

BIRTHS.

IDE, IYDE, JACOB, son of Nicholas, Rehoboth, 4 July, 1681, 77
 Nicholas, child of, 77
 Nathaniel, son of Nicholas, Jun., Rehoboth, 14 November, 1678, 71
 Mary, daughter of Nicholas, Jun., Rehoboth, 18 March, 87
 Nicholas, Jun., children of, 87
 Ingham, Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 21 January, 1647, 21
 Thomas, child of, 21
 Ingraham, Hannah, daughter of Jarrett, Swansea, 29 December, 1673, 48
 Jeremiah, son of Jarret and Rebekah, Swansea, 12 July, 1683, 84
 Jarret, children of, 48, 84

MARRIAGES.

Iyde, Mary, and Samuel Fuller, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1673, 52
 Nicholas, Jun., and Mary Ormsbey, Rehoboth, 27 December, 1677, 66
 Martha, and Samuel Walker, Rehoboth, 11 November, 1681, 76
 Patience, and Samuel Carpenter, Rehoboth, 8 January, 88
 Ingraham, Margaret, (of Swansea,) and David Freeman, Rehoboth, 4 April, 88
 Irish, Elias, and Dorothy Witherill, Taunton, 26 August, 1674, 65
 Ivey, John, of Boston, and Marcey Bartlett, of Plymouth, 25 December, 1668, 32

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Iyde, wife of Nicholas, Rehoboth, buried 3 November, 1676, 63
 Nicholas, wife of, 63
 John, Rehoboth, December, 1676, 63
 Ingram, Mary, daughter of Jarett, Rehoboth, buried 25 May, 1673, 52
 Jarett, child of, 52

BIRTHS.

JACKSON, LYDIA, daughter of Abraham, Plymouth, 19 November, 1658, 22
 Eliezer, son of Abraham, Plymouth, October, 1669, 32
 Abraham, children of, 22, 32
 Jenkins, Jenkens, Elizabeth, Sandwich, 30 April, 1649, 8
 Sarah, daughter of John and Mary. (Ewer,) Barnstable, 15 November, 1653, 45
 Mehitable, daughter of John and Mary, (Ewer,) Barnstable, 2 March, 1654-5, 45
 Samuel, son of John and Mary. (Ewer,) Barnstable, 12 September, 1657, 45
 John, son of John, and Mary, (Ewer,) Barnstable, 13 November, 1659, 45
 John, children of, 45
 Jenney, Samuel, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 3 July, 1659, 22
 Samuel, child of, 22
 Johnson, John, son of Humphrey, Scituate, March, 1653, 18
 Joseph, son of Humphrey, Scituate, 24 June, 1655, 21
 Benjamin, son of Humphrey, Scituate, 27 August, 1657, 21
 Margaret, daughter of Humphrey, Scituate, December, 1659, 29
 Humphrey, children of, 18, 21, 29
 Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 19 May, 1673, 52
 Joseph, son of John, Rehoboth, 3 Oct., 1677, 67
 Rebecca, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 17 November, 1679, 86
 Rachel, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 23 December, 1681, 77
 Jonathan, son of John, Rehoboth, 20 February, 1682, 79
 John, children of, 52, 67, 77, 79, 86
 Richard, son of Richard and Elizabeth, Swansea, 21 January, 1683, 85
 Richard, child of, 85
 Jones, Benjamin, son of Robert, Swansea, 8 May, 1674, 51
 Robert, child of, 51
 Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 3 October, 1675, 60
 Lydia, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 26 July, 1659, 60
 Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 4 May, 1662, 60
 Joseph, son of Thomas, Taunton, 5 May, 1664, 60
 Thomas, children of, 60

Jones, Shuball, son of Ralph, Barnstable, 27 August, 1654,	45
Jedidiah, son of Ralph, Barnstable, 4 January, 1656,	45
John, son of Ralph, Barnstable, 14 August, 1659,	45
Ralph, children of,	45
Jurdaïne, Baruch, son of John, Plymouth, 24 February, 1650,	11
John, child of,	11

MARRIAGES.

Jackson, Abraham, and Remember Morton, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657,	17
James, Ralph, and Mary Fuller, Plymouth, 17 April, 1650,	10
Sarah, and Robert Parker, Barnstable, 28 January, 1656,	47
Jenkins, John, and Mary Ewer, Barnstable, 2 February, 1652,	45
Jones, Anna, and John Padducke, Swansea, 21 December, 1673,	48
Jordaine, Jourdaïne, Thomas, and Esther Hall, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1674,	53
Jehosabath, and John Robins, Plymouth, 14 December, 1665,	31

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Jennings, Susanna, Plymouth, died 23 March, 1654,	16
Johnson, Rachel, daughter of John, Rehoboth, buried April, 1682,	79
John, child of,	79
Jones, John, Swansea, buried 24 June, 1675,	61
Robert, Swansea, buried 24 June, 1675,	61

BIRTHS.

K EMPTON, JOANNA, daughter of Ephraim, Scituate, 29 September, 1647,	18
Patience, daughter of Ephraim, Scituate, 2 October, 1648,	18
Ephraim, son of Ephraim, Scituate, 1 October, 1649,	18
Manasses, son of Ephraim, Scituate, 1 January, 1651,	18
Ephraim, children of,	18
Kendrick, Kenericke, Kemmericke, Jasiel, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 23 March, 1682,	78
Mary, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 2 January,	88

Kendrick, Thomas, children of,	78, 88
King, Kinge, Rhoda, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 11 October, 1639,	20
George, son of Thomas, Scituate, 24 December, 1642,	20
Thomas, son of Thomas, Scituate, 21 June, 1645,	20
Daniel, son of Thomas, Scituate, 4 February, 1647,	20
Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 24 May, 1650,	20
John, son of Thomas, Scituate, 30 May, 1652,	20
Thomas, children of,	20
Samuel, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 29 August, 1649,	7
Isaac, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 24 October, 1651,	12
Samuel, children of,	7, 12
Kinsley, Mary, daughter of Eldad, Rehoboth, 7 October, 1675,	62
Nathaniel, son of Eldad, Rehoboth, 5 February, 1678,	70
Eldad, children of,	70
Kirbey, Increase, Sandwich, February, 1649,	9
—, Sandwich, February, 1649,	9
Knowles, Samuel, son of Richard, Plymouth, 17 September, 1651,	12
Mehitabel, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 20 May, 1652,	15
Mehitabel, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 20 May, 1653,	30
Barbara, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 28 September, 1656,	30
Richard, children of,	12, 15, 30

MARRIAGES.

Kempton, Kemton, Ephraim, and Joanna Rawlins, Scituate, 28 January, 1645,	17
Joanna, and George Morton, Plymouth, 22 December, 1664,	25
Kenricke, Thomas, and Mary Perrey, Rehoboth, 17 June, 1681,	76
King, Thomas, and Jane Hatch, Scituate, 31 March, 1653,	19
Kingsley, Kinsley, John, and Mary Maury, Rehoboth, 16 March, 1674,	53
Elizabeth, and Samuel Palmer, Rehoboth, 12 January, 1680,	72
Knapp, Elizabeth, and Nicholas Stoughton, Taunton, 17 February, 1673,	55
Knott, Martha, and Thomas Tobbye, Sandwich, 18 November, 1650,	11
Knowles, John, and Appiah Banges, Eastham, 28 December, 1670,	57

Knowles, Mercy, and Ephraim Done, Eastham,
5 February, 1667, 57

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Kempton, Kemton, Patience, daughter of Ephraim,
Seituata, died 1 July, 1648. 19
Ephraim, child of 19
Manasses, Plymouth, died 11 January, 1662, 23
Julian, widow, Plymouth, died 19 February,
1661, 25
Ephraim, Seituata, died 1655, 49
Hannah, wife of Ephraim Kempton, Seituata,
died 31 March, 1656, 49
Ephraim, wife of, 49
Kenricke, Isaac, son of George, Rehoboth, 13 Janu-
ary, 1675, 63
George, child of, 63
Kerbey, Abigail, Sandwich, buried 29 February,
1649, 9
Jane, Sandwich, buried 23 March, 1649, . . . 9
Richard, Sandwich, buried 23 March, 1649, . . 9
Increase, Sandwich, buried 24 March, 1649, . . 9
King, Kinge, Sarah, wife of Thomas, Seituata,
died 6 June, 1652, 21
John, son of Thomas, Seituata, died July,
1652, 21
Jane, wife of Thomas, Seituata, died 8 Octo-
ber, 1653, 21
Thomas, wives of, 21
Thomas, children of, 21
Kingsley, Kinsley, Alice, wife of John, Rehoboth,
buried 11 January, 1673, 52
John, wife of, 52
John, Rehoboth, buried 6 January, 1678, . . 71
Mary, Rehoboth, buried 29 January, 1678, . . 71
Eldad, Rehoboth, buried 30 August, 1679, . . 87
Knot, George, Sandwich, buried 3 May, 1648, . . 6

BIRTHS.

LATHAM, MERCY, daughter of Robert,
Plymouth, 2 June, 1650, 10
Robert, child of, 10
Laythorp, Mary, daughter of Thomas, Barnstable,
4 October, 1640, 46
Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Barnstable, 18
October, 1642, 46
Thomas, son of Thomas, Barnstable, 7 July,
1644, 46
Melletic, son of Thomas, Barnstable, 2 No-
vember, 1646, 46
Bethiah, daughter of Thomas, Barnstable, 23
July, 1649, 46

Laythorp, Thomas, children of, 46
Joseph, son of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell.)
Barnstable, 3 December, 1652, 46
Mary, daughter of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell.)
Barnstable, 22 March, 1654, 46
Benjamin, son of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell.)
Barnstable, 25 July, 1657, 46
Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph and Mary, (An-
sell.) Barnstable, 18 December, 1659, . . 46
John, son of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell.) Barn-
stable, 28 November, 1661, 46
Joseph, children of, 46
Leichfeld, Sarah, daughter of Josiah, Seituata, 25
December, 1671, 50
Josiah, daughter of, 50
Leonard, Leonard, Eunice, daughter, of James,
Jun., Taunton, (Braintree.) 25 Novem-
ber, 1668, 10
Prudence, daughter of James, Jun., Taunton,
24 January, 1669, 40
Hannah, daughter of James, Jun., Braintree,
2 October, 1671, 59
James, son of James, Jun., Taunton, 1 Feb-
ruary, 1672, 59
James, Jun., children of, 40, 59
Hannah, daughter of James, Taunton, 2 Oc-
tober, 1671, 51
James, son of James, Taunton, 1 February, 1672, 60
James, son of James, Taunton, 11 May, 1677, 69
Lydia, daughter of James, Taunton, 10 March,
1679, 80
Stephen, son of James, Taunton, 14 Decem-
ber, 1680, 80
James, children of, 51, 60, 69, 80
Mary, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 2 Octo-
ber, 1680, 80, 82
Joseph, child of, 80, 82
Sarah, daughter of Benjamin, Taunton, 21
May, 1680, 82
Benjamin, son of Benjamin, Taunton, 25 Janu-
ary, 1683, 84
Benjamin, children of, 82, 84
Rachel, daughter of Rice, Rehoboth, 26 Janu-
ary, 1673, 51
Rice, daughter of, 51
Lewis, John, son of George, Sen., Seituata, 2
March, 1637, 46
Ephraim, son of George, Sen., Barnstable, 23
July, 1641, 46
Sarah, daughter of George, Sen., Barnstable,
2 February, 1643, 46
George, Sen., children of, 46
George, son of George, Jun., and Mary, (Lum-
bert,) September, 1655, 45
Mary, daughter of George, Jun., and Mary,
(Lumbert.) 9 May, 1657, 45

Lewis, Sarah, daughter of George, Jun., and Mary, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, 12 January, 1659,	45	Lincoln, Ebenezer, son of Samuel, Taunton, 15 October, 1673,	68
George, Jun., children of,	45	Rachel, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 16 September, 1677,	68
James, son of Thomas and Mary, (Davis,) Barnstable, March, 1654,	45	John, son of Samuel, Taunton, 15 September, 1679,	80
Thomas, son of Thomas and Mary, (Davis,) Barnstable, 15 July, 1656,	45	Samuel, children of,	37, 68, 80
Mary, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Davis,) Barnstable, 2 November, 1659,	45	Linnitt, Samuel, son of David and Hannah, (Shilley,) Barnstable, 15 December, 1655,	46
Thomas, children of,	45	Elisha, son of David and Hannah, (Shilley,) Barnstable, 1 June, 1658,	46
Samuel, son of Thomas and Hannah, Swansea, 23 April, 1673,	48	Hannah, daughter of David and Hannah, (Shilley,) Barnstable, 15 December, 1660,	46
Hephzibah, daughter of Thomas, Swansea, 15 November, 1674,	51	David, children of,	46
Thomas, children of,	51	Little, Ephraim, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 17 May, 1650,	10
John, son of James and Sarah, (Lane,) Barnstable, October, 1656,	46	Thomas, child of,	10
Samuel, son of James and Sarah, (Lane,) Barnstable, 10 April, 1659,	46	Lohun, Nathaniel, son of William, Swansea, 2 February, 1674,	61
James, children of,	46	William, son of,	61
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel and Mary, Swansea, 17 July, 1673,	48	Lucas, John, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 15 July, 1656,	23
Nathaniel, son of,	48	Mary, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 15 March, 1658,	23
Joseph, son of Joseph and Mary, Swansea, 6 June, 1672,	49	Benoni, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 30 October, 1659,	23
Sibill, daughter of Joseph, Swansea, 18 March, 1674,	61	Samuel, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 15 September, 1661,	23
Joseph, children of,	49, 61	William, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 13 January, 1662,	23
Lincoln, Lincoln, Lincon, Mary, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 12 May, 1652,	39	Thomas, children of,	23
Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 25 September, 1654,	39	Lumbert, Martha, daughter of Barnard, Barnstable, 19 September, 1640,	46
Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 21 April, 1656,	39	Jabez, son of Barnard, Barnstable, 1 July, 1642,	46
Samuel, son of Thomas, Taunton, 16 March, 1658,	40	Barnard, children of,	46
Jonah, son of Thomas, Taunton, 7 July, 1660,	40	Abigail, daughter of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett,) Barnstable, 6 April, 1652,	46
Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 15 March, 1663,	40	Mercy, daughter of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett,) Barnstable, 15 January, 1655,	46
Constant, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 16 May, 1665,	40	Jonathan, son of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett,) Barnstable, 28 April, 1657,	46
Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 24 April, 1669,	39	Joshua, son of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett,) Barnstable, 16 January, 1660,	46
Marcy, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 3 April, 1670,	40	Joshua, children of,	46
Thomas, children of,	39, 40	Jedidiah, son of Thomas, Sen., Barnstable,	46
John, son of John, Taunton, 11 October, 1665,	36	Benjamin, son of Thomas, Sen., Barnstable, 26 August, 1642,	46
Thomas, son of John, Taunton, 15 September, 1667,	36	Thomas, Sen., children of,	46
John, children of,	36	Jabez, Barnstable, son of, 18 February, 1661,	46
Samuel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 1 June, 1664,	37	Luther, Edward, son of Hezekiah, Swansea, 27 April, 1674,	51
Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 24 March, 1666,	37	Hezekiah, child of,	51
Tamisen, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 27 October, 1667,	37	Experience, daughter of Samuel, Swansea, 3 March, 1674-5,	61
		Samuel, child of,	61

MARRIAGES.

Lane, Sarah, and James Lewis, Barnstable, October, 1655, 46

Laythorp, Laythorpe, Joseph, and Mary Ansell, Barnstable, 11 December, 1650, 46

Mary, Barnstable, 20 November, 1656, 46

Thomas, of Barnstable, daughter of, married, Abigail, and James Clarke, Plymouth, 7 October, 1657, 17

Barnabas, and Susanna Clarke, Plymouth, 3 November, 1658, 22

John, and Mary Cole, Jun., Plymouth, 3 January, 1671, 33

Layton, Allis, and Roger Goodspeed, Barnstable, December, 1641, 43

Leonard, Leonard, Thomas, and Mary Watson, Plymouth, 21 August, 1662, 23

Mary, (Bridge-water,) and John Pollard, Taunton, 24 December, 1673, 55

James, Jun., (Taunton,) and Lydia Calipher, (Milton,) 29 October, 1675, 65

Hannah, and Isaac Dean, Taunton, 24 January, 1677, 70

Benjamin, and Sarah Thrasher, Taunton, 15 January, 1678, 83

Lee, Mary, and John Howland, Plymouth, 26 October, 1651, 13

Lettice, Elizabeth, and William Shirtley, Plymouth, 18 October, 1655, 17

Dorothy, and Edward Gray, Plymouth, 12 December, 1665, 31

Lewis, Mary, and John Bryant, Scituate, 14 November, 1643, 17

George, of Barnstable, daughter of, married, Thomas, and Mary Davis, Barnstable, 15 June, 1653, 45

George, Jun., and Mary Lumbert, Barnstable, December, 1654, 45

James, and Sarah Lane, Barnstable, October, 1655, 46

Linkoln, Lineone, Thomas, Sen., and Elizabeth Street, Taunton, 10 December, 1665, 30, 38

Linnett, Linnitt, Lynnitt, Hannah, and John Davis, Barnstable, 15 March, 1648, 43

Abigail, and Joshua Lumbert, Barnstable, May, 1650, 46

David, and Hannah Shilley, Barnstable, 15 March, 1652, 46

Little, Hannah, and Stephen Tilden, Scituate, 15 January, 1661, 29

Ephraim, Josiah Cotton and Hannah Sturtevant married by, 89

Lowell, John, (Boston,) and Elizabeth Silvester, Scituate, 24 January, 1658, 49

Lumbert, Joshua, and Abigail Linnett, Barnstable, May, 1650, 46

Mary, and George Lewis, Jun., Barnstable, December, 1654, 45

Abigail, and James Claguehome, Barnstable, 6 January, 1654, 42

Martha, and John Martin, Barnstable, 1 July, 1657, 47

Jabez, and Sarah Darbey, Barnstable, 1 December, 1660, 46

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Leanard, Lenard, Hannah, daughter of James, Taunton, died 25 February, 1674, 55

James, son of James, Taunton, died 30 December, 1674, 65

James, children of, 55, 65

Sarah, daughter of Krie, Rehoboth, 16 March, 1676, 64

Krie, child of, 64

Lettice, Letteece, Thomas, son of Thomas, Plymouth, died 3 November, 1650, 11

Thomas, child of, 11

Lewis, Joseph, Swansea, buried 24 June, 1675, 61

Nathaniel, Swansea, died 13 October, 1683, 85

Lohun, William, Swansea, buried 24 June, 1675, 61

Lumbert, Jabez, first-born son of, died 18 February, 1661, 46

Jeremiah, Barnstable, 10 June, 1671, 41

BIRTHS.

MAN, RACHEL, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 15 April, 1679, 87

Mary, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 11 January, 1680, 73

Bethiah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 12 March, 87

Thomas, children of, 73, 87

Marchant, Mary, daughter of John, Yarmouth, 20 May, 1648, 6

John, child of, 6

Abijah, Yarmouth, 10 January, 1650, 12

Marshall, Robert, son of Robert, Plymouth, 15 August, 1663, 24

Robert, child of, 24

Martin, Marten, Martine, John, son of John and Martha, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, June, 1658, 47

George, son of John and Martha, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, October, 1660, 47

John, children of, 47

Melatih, son of John and Jone, Swansea, 31 August, 1673, 48

Martin, Joanna, daughter of John and Joan, Swansea, 15 February, 1682-3,	84	Merrieke, Stephen, son of William, Eastham, 12 May, 1646,	30
John, son of John, Swansea, 15 March, 1674-5,	61	Rebecca, daughter of William, Eastham, 28 July, 1648,	30
John, children of,	48, 61, 84	Mary, daughter of William, Eastham, 4 November, 1650,	30
John, son of John, Rehoboth, 10 June, 1682,	78	Ruth, daughter of William, Eastham, 15 May, 1652,	30
Robert, son of John, Rehoboth, 9 September,	88	Sarah, daughter of William, Eastham, 1 August, 1654,	30
John, children of,	78, 88	John, son of William, Eastham, 15 January, 1656,	30
Mason, Samuel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 9 June,	88	Isaac, son of William, Eastham, 6 January, 1660,	28
Samuel, child of,	88	Rebekah, daughter of William, Eastham, 28 November, 1668,	56
Noah, son of Noah, Rehoboth, 17 December, 1678,	70	William, son of William, Eastham, 1 August, 1670,	57
John, son of Noah, Rehoboth, 28 November, 1680,	73	William, children of,	28, 30, 56, 57
Mary, daughter of Noah, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1682,	79	Miller, Susanna, daughter of John, Yarmouth, 2 May, 1647,	3
Noah, children of,	70, 73, 79	John, child of,	3
Matthews, Mathewes, Mathues, Samuel, son of James, Yarmouth, 1 May, 1647,	3	Elizabeth, born at Yarmouth, 13 October, 1649,	9
Sarah, daughter of James, Yarmouth, 21 July, 1649,	9	Mr., daughter of,	9
James, children of,	3, 9	Solomon, son of Robert, Rehoboth, 6 March, 1674,	53
Esther, Yarmouth, 8 January, 1650,	12	Mary, daughter of Robert, Rehoboth, 14 June, 1680,	73
Maycomber, Thomas, son of John, Taunton, 30 April, 1679,	80	Robert, children of,	53, 73
William, son of John, Taunton, 31 January, 1683,	81	Esther, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 April,	88
John, children of,	80, 84	Samuel, child of,	88
Mayo, Thomas, son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 7 December, 1650,	26	Morton, Ephraim, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 27 January, 1647,	5
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 16 November, 1652,	26	Rebecca, daughter of Ephraim, Plymouth, 15 March, 1650,	11
Samuel, son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 12 October, 1655,	26	Josiah, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 1653,	15
Hannah, daughter of Nathaniel, Eastham, 17 October, 1657,	26	Ephraim, children of,	5, 11, 15
Theophilus, son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 17 December, 1659,	26	John, son of John, Plymouth, 11 December, 1649,	8
Nathaniel, children of,	26	John, son of John, Plymouth, 21 December, 1650,	10
John, son of John, Eastham, 15 December, 1652,	26	Manasses, son of John, Plymouth, 7 June, 1653,	15
William, son of John, Eastham, 7 October, 1654,	26	Ephraim, son of John, Plymouth, 7 June, 1653,	15
James, son of John, Eastham, 3 October, 1656,	26	John, children of,	8, 10, 15
Samuel, son of John, Eastham, 2 March, 1658,	26	Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 3 May, 1652,	14
Nathaniel, son of John, Eastham, 2 April, 1667,	57	Joanna, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 9 November, 1654,	16
Thomas, son of John, Eastham, 24 June, 1670,	57	Nathaniel, children of,	11, 16
John, children of,	26, 57	Hannah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 27 November, 1668,	74
Medbery, Benjamin, son of John and Sarah, Swansea, 5 March, 1682,	81	Manasses, son of George, Plymouth, 3 February, 1668,	74
John, child of,	81		

Morton, Ephraim, son of George, Plymouth, 12 April, 1670, 74
 Joannah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 27 June, 1673, 74
 Ruth, daughter of George, Plymouth, 20 December, 1676, 74
 George, son of George, Plymouth, 8 July, 1678, 75
 Timothy, son of George, Plymouth, 12 March, 1681-2, 75
 George, children of, 74, 75
 Myles, James, son of John, the younger, Swansea, 26 December, 1674, 51
 John, the younger, child of, 51

MARRIAGES.

Macomber, Maycomber, Sarah, (of Marshfield,) and William Briggs, Taunton, 6 November, 1666, 38
 Ursilla, (Marshfield,) and Nicholas White, Jun., Taunton, 9 December, 1673 70
 Man, Thomas, and Mary Wheaton, Rehoboth, 9 April, 1678, 71
 Manning, Thomas, and Rachel Blisse, Swansea, (Rehoboth,) 28 October, 1674, 51, 53
 Martin, John, and Martha Lambert, Barnstable, 1 July, 1657, 47
 John, and Mery Billington, Rehoboth, 27 June, 1681, 76
 Marshall, Robert, and Mary Barnes, Plymouth, 22
 Richard, and Esther Bell, Taunton, 11 February, 1676, 69
 Mason, Noah, and Sarah Fitch, Rehoboth, 6 December, 1677, 66
 Samuel, and Elizabeth Miller, Rehoboth, 2 March, 1682, 79
 Maury, Mary, and John Kinsley, Rehoboth, 16 March, 1674, 53
 Mayo, Hannah, and Nathaniel Bacon, Barnstable, 4 December, 1642, 42
 Nathaniel, and Hannah Prence, Eastham, 13 February, 1649, 26
 John, and Hannah Reyeraft, Eastham, 1 January, 1650, 26
 Mary, and Jonathan Banges, Eastham, 16 July, 1664, 56
 Medseffe, Thomas, and Ann Paine, Rehoboth, 2 December, 1679, 87
 Merricke, Mary, and Stephen Hopkins, Eastham, 23 May, 1667, 58
 William, and Abigail Hopkins, Eastham, 23 May, 1667, 56
 Stephen, and Mercy Banges, Eastham, 28 December, 1670, 57

Merritt, Katherine, and John Damman, Scituate, June, 1644, 19
 Henry, daughter of, married, 19
 Mery, Walter, and Martha Cotterell, Taunton, 17 February, 1682, 86
 Michell, Mary, and James Shaw, Plymouth, 24 December, 1652, 14
 Jacob, and Susanna Pope, Plymouth, 7 November, 1666, 31
 Miller, Sarah, and John Titus, 3 July, 1677, 66
 Mary, and Samuel Perry, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1678, 71
 Hannah, and Daniel Thurston, Rehoboth, 16 December, 1681, 76
 Samuel, and Esther Bowin, Rehoboth, 20 July, 1682, 79
 Elizabeth, and Samuel Mason, Rehoboth, 2 March, 1682, 79
 Morrey, Jonathan, and Mary Foster, Plymouth, 8 July, 1659, 22
 Morton, Remember, and Abraham Jackson, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, 17
 George, and Joanna Kempton, Plymouth, 22 December, 1664, 25
 Hannah, and Benjamin Bosworth, Plymouth, 27 November, 1666, 31
 Nathaniel, of Plymouth, and Anne Templar, of Charlestown, 29 April, 1674, 35
 Joanna, of Plymouth, and Joseph Prince, of Hull, 7 December, 1670, 33
 Elizabeth, of Plymouth, and Nathaniel Bosworth, Jun., of Hull, 7 December, 1670, 33
 Mery, and Joseph Dunham, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, 17
 Murcock, Mary, and William Browne, Plymouth, 16 July, 1649, 8

DEATHS AND BURLALS.

Man, Rachel, wife of Thomas, Rehoboth, June, 1676, 63
 Thomas, Rehoboth, child of, buried June, 1676, 64
 Thomas, wife of, 63
 Thomas, child of, 64
 Mason, Martha, wife of Noah, Rehoboth, 6 February, 1675, 63
 Noah, wife of, 63
 Sampson, Rehoboth, September, 1676, 63
 Merritt, Henry, Scituate, died last of November, 1653, 19
 Miller, Elizabeth, wife of John, Sen., Rehoboth, buried 18 April, 1680, 74
 John, Sen., wife of, 74
 Morton, John, son of John, Plymouth, died 20 December, 1649, 8

Morton, John, child of, 8
 Eliezer, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, died 16
 January, 1649, 8
 Nathaniel, daughter of, Plymouth, still born,
 23 November, 1650, 11
 Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, died
 17 February, 1666, 31
 Nathaniel, children of, 8, 11, 31
 Lydia, wife of Nathaniel, Sen., Plymouth,
 died 23 September, 1673, 35
 Nathaniel, Sen., wife of, 35
 John, Sen., Middleberry, died 3 October,
 1673, 35
 Myles, Rev. John., Swansea, died 3 February,
 1682, 81

BIRTHS.

NELSON, JOANE, daughter of William,
 Plymouth, 28 February, 1650, 11
 William, child of, 11
 Newland, Mary, Sandwich, 16 April, 1649, 8
 Anthony, son of Jeremiah, Taunton, 1 Au-
 gust, 1657, 86
 Jeremiah, child of, 86
 Newman, Antipas, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 29
 March, 1673, 51
 Samuel, child of, 51
 Sibell, daughter of Noah, Rehoboth, 31 March,
 1675, 62
 Noah, child of, 62
 Nicherson, Joseph, son of William, Yarmouth,
 10 mo., 1647, 3
 William, child of, 3
 Nye, Jonathan, Sandwich, born 20 November,
 1649, 9
 Bethiah, daughter of Ebenezer, Sandwich, 5
 October, 1675, 81
 Ebenezer, child of, 81

MARRIAGES.

Negus, Isaac, and Hannah Andrewes, Taunton, 7
 April, 1679, 83
 Nelson, Martha, and John Cobb, Plymouth, 28
 April, 1658, 17
 John, and Sarah Wood, Plymouth, 28 Novem-
 ber, 1667, 31
 Jane, and Thomas Faunce, Plymouth, 13 De-
 cember, 1672, 33
 Newland, William, and Rose Holloway, Sandwich,
 19 May, 1648, 6
 Elizabeth, and William Witherell, Jun., Taun-
 ton, 14 March, 1681, 80

Newland, Anthony, and Esther Austin, Taunton,
 16 December, 1682, 86
 Newman, Hopestill, and George Shove, Taunton,
 12 July, 1664, 59
 Nicarson, Elizabeth, and Robert Eldred, Yarmouth,
 October, 1649, 10

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Nelson, Martha, daughter of John, Plymouth,
 died 19 February, 1675, 64
 Sarah, wife of John, Plymouth, 4 March,
 1675, 64
 John, son of John, Plymouth, 5 June, 1676, 64
 John, children of, 64
 John, wife of, 64
 Newman, Antipas, son of Samuel, Rehoboth,
 buried 17 July, 1673, 52
 Samuel, child of, 52
 Sibill, daughter of Noah, Rehoboth, 24 Sep-
 tember, 1675, 63
 Samuel, son of Noah, Rehoboth, buried 2 Oc-
 tober, 1677, 67
 Noah, children of, 63, 67
 Rev. Noah, Rehoboth, buried 18 April, 1678, 71
 Norman, Elizabeth, daughter of Hugh, Yarmouth,
 died 28 May, 1648, 7
 Hugh, daughter of, 7

BIRTHS.

OLDHAM, OLDUM, MARY, daughter of
 Thomas, Scituate, 20 August, 1658, 49
 Thomas, son of Thomas, Scituate, 30 Octo-
 ber, 1660, 29
 Thomas, children of, 29, 49
 Ormsbey, Jeremiah, son of Thomas, Taunton, 25
 November, 1672, 86
 Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 23
 September, 1678, 71
 Jacob, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 13 Septem-
 ber, 1680, 73
 Bethya, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 15
 April, 1682, 78
 Thomas, children of, 71, 73, 78, 86
 Jacob, son of Jacob, Rehoboth, 23 August,
 1674, 53
 Jacob, child of, 53
 Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 27
 November, 1674, 53
 Mary, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 4 April,
 1677, 66
 Jonathan, son of John, Rehoboth, 26 August,
 1678, 70

Ormsbey, Martha, daughter of John, Rehoboth,
7 May, 1680, 73
Jacob, son of John, Rehoboth, 16 March,
1682, 78
John, children of, 53, 66, 70, 73, 78

MARRIAGES.

Oldham, Thomas, and Mary Witherell, Scituate,
20 November, 1657, 49
Onion, Benjamin, (of Dedham,) and Deborah
Woodcocke, Rehoboth, 24 May, 88
Ormsbey, Mary, and Nicholas lyde, Jun., Reho-
both, 27 December, 1677, 66
See Armsbey.
Owin, Deliverance, (of Braintree,) and John Eedy,
Taunton, 1 May, 1672, 83

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Ormsbey, Jacob, Rehoboth, buried 2 March, 1676, 64
Jacob, Jun., Rehoboth, buried 16 February,
1676, 64
See Armsbey.

BIRTHS.

PADDOCKE, PADDOCK, ZACHARIAH,
son of Robert, Plymouth, 20 March, 1636, 25
Mary, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 10
March, 1638, 25
Allis, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 7 March,
1640, 25
John, son of Robert, Plymouth, 1 April,
1643, 25
Robert, children of, 25
—, daughter of, Plymouth, 1649, 8
Paddy, Paddey, Elizabeth, daughter of William,
Plymouth, 12 November, 1641, 24
John, son of William, Plymouth, 25 Novem-
ber, 1643, 24
Samuel, son of William, Plymouth, 1 August,
1645, 24
Thomas, son of William, Plymouth, 6 Sep-
tember, 1647, 4
Joseph, son of William, Plymouth, 10 Sep-
tember, 1649, 7
William, son of William, Plymouth, 16 Sep-
tember, 1652, 14
William, children of, 4, 7, 14, 24
Paine, Eleazer, son of Thomas, Eastham, 10 March,
1658, 27
Thomas, child of, 27

Paine, Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel, Reho-
both, 6 November, 1681, 76
Nathaniel, child of, 76
Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 12
July, 1682, 78
John, child of, 78
Palmer, William, son-in-law of Robert Paddocke,
Plymouth, 27 June, 1634, 25
John, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 25 March,
1682, 78
Samuel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 Janu-
ary, 87
John, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 January, 87
Samuel, children of, 78, 87
Parker, Mary, daughter of William, Scituate, 1
January, 1639, 20
William, son of William, Scituate, December,
1643, 20
Patience, daughter of William, Scituate, Feb-
ruary, 1618, 20
Lydia, daughter of William, Scituate, 9 May,
1653, 20
Myles, son of William, Scituate, 25 June,
1655, 29
Joseph, son of William, Scituate, 4 October,
1658, 29
Nathaniel, son of William, Scituate, 8 March,
1661, 29
William, children of, 20, 29
Mary, daughter of Robert and Sarah, (James,)
Barnstable, 1 April, 1658, 47
Samuel, son of Robert and Sarah, (James,)
Barnstable, June, 1660, 47
Robert, children of, 47
Thomas, son of Elisha and Elizabeth, (Hinck-
ley,) Barnstable, 15 May, 1658, 47
Elisha, son of Elisha and Elizabeth, (Hinck-
ley,) Barnstable, November, 1660, 47
Elisha, children of, 47
Paule, James, son of William, Taunton, 7 April,
1657, 60
John, son of William, Taunton, 10 July, 1660, 60
Edward, son of William, Taunton, 7 Februa-
ry, 1664, 60
Mary, daughter of William, Taunton, 8 Feb-
ruary, 1667, 60
Sarah, daughter of William, Taunton, 5 July,
1668, 60
Abigail, daughter of William, Taunton, 15
May, 1673, 55
William, children of, 55, 60
Hannah, Taunton, 4 October, 1657, 69
Pecke, Rebekah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 5
April, 1674, 53
Anne, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 17 July,
1677, 67

Pecke, Nathaniel, son of John, Rehoboth, 6 July, 1680,	73	Phillips, Phillips, James, son of James, Taunton, 1 January, 1661,	10
Abigail, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 12 March,	87	Nathaniel, son of James, Taunton, 25 March, 1664,	40
John, children of, 53, 67, 73,	87	Sarah, daughter of James, Taunton, 17 March, 1667,	40
Noah, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 21 August, 1678,	70	William, son of James, Taunton, 21 August, 1669,	40
Jael, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 14 June, 1680,	73	James, children of,	40
Rebecca, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 22 October, 1681,	76	Mehitabel, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 9 January, 1676,	70
Samuel, children of, 70, 73,	76	Samuel, child of,	70
Israel, son of Israel, Swansea, 18 December, 1674,	51	Phinney, Jonathan, son of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 14 August, 1655,	47
Bethiah, daughter of Israel and Bethiah, Swansea, 2 January, 1683,	85	Robert, son of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 13 August, 1656,	47
Israel, children of, 51, 85		Hannah, daughter of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 2 September, 1657,	47
Elisha, son of Nathaniel, Swansea, 19 April, 1675,	61	Elizabeth, daughter of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 15 March, 1658-9,	47
Nathaniel, child of,	61	Josiah, son of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 11 January, 1660,	47
Elisha, son of Nicholas, Rehoboth, 4 April,	87	John, children of,	47
Nicholas, child of,	87	Pickles, Jonas, son of Jonas, Scituate, 5 February, 1658,	49
Penfield, Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 20 February, 1680,	73	Jonas, son of,	49
Thomas, child of,	73	Pinchin, Thomas, son of Thomas, Scituate, 15 May, 1640,	20
John, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 30 May,	87	Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 4 December, 1612,	20
Samuel, child of,	87	Thomas, children of,	20
Percival, see Pursuall.		Pollard, John, son of John, Taunton, 20 March, 1675,	66
Perran, Sarah, daughter of Abraham, Rehoboth, 11 October, 1679,	86	John, child of,	66
Rebekah, daughter of Abraham, Rehoboth, 11 October, 1679,	86	Pope, Seth, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 13 January, 1617,	5
Abraham, children of,	86	Thomas, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 25 March, 1651,	12
Noah, son of John, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1679,	86	John, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 15 March, 1652,	11
John, child of,	86	Thomas, children of, 5, 12, 14	
Perren, Peren, Mary, daughter of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 16 April, 1673,	52	Pratt, Prate, Abigail, daughter of Benajah, Plymouth, 21 November, 1657,	17
John, Jun., child of,	52	Benajah, child of,	17
Mehitabel, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 19 April, 1677,	66	Abigail, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 16 June, 1665,	32
Daniel, son of John, Rehoboth, 18 March, 1682,	78	Bathsheba, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 20 February, 1666,	32
Nathaniel, son of John, Rehoboth, 9 February,	87	Jonathan, son of Jonathan, Plymouth, 20 March, 1668,	32
John, children of, 66, 78,	87	Hannah, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 28 June, 1671,	33
Elizabeth, daughter of Abraham, Rehoboth, 3 December, 1681,	77	Jabez, son of Jonathan, Plymouth, 1 November, 1673,	35
Abraham, child of,	77	Meletiah, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 11 December, 1676,	35
Perry, Perrey, Mehitabel, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 30 April, 1680,	73		
Jaciel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 6 May, 1682,	78		
Samuel, children of, 73, 78			
James, son of Thomas, Scituate, 12 March, 1673,	50		
Thomas, child of,	50		

Pratt, Bethiah, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth,
8 August, 1679, 67
Jonathan, children of, 32, 33, 35, 67
Pursuall, Elizabeth, daughter of James, Sandwich,
10 September, 1675, 81
James, child of, 81

MARRIAGES.

Packer, Elizabeth. (of Bridgewater.) and Thomas
Auger, Taunton, 14 November, 1665, 30, 38
Jacl, (of Bridgewater.) and John Smith, Sen.,
Taunton, 15 November, 1672, 59
Padduck, Padducke, Padduk, Mary, and Thomas
Roberts, Plymouth, 24 March, 1650, 11
Alice, and Zachariah Eedey, 7 May, 1663, 23
Susanna. (of Dartmouth.) and John Eedey,
Taunton, last of November, 1665, 38
Susanna, (of Dartmouth.) and John Eedey,
Taunton, 12 November, 1665, 38, 82
John, and Anna Jones, Swansea, 21 Decem-
ber, 1673, 48
Paine, Mary, and James Rogers, Eastham, 11 Janu-
ary, 1670, 58
Rebekah, and Peter Hunt, Jun., Rehoboth, 24
December, 1673, 52
Mary, and Enoch Hunt, Rehoboth, 29 Octo-
ber, 1678, 71
Ann, and Thomas Medsclfe, Rehoboth, 2 De-
cember, 1679, 87
Palmer, Mary, and John French, Rehoboth, 27
November, 1678, 71
Samuel, and Elizabeth Kingsley, Rehoboth,
12 January, 1680, 72
Parker, William, and Mary Rawlins, Scituate,
April, 1639, 19
William, and Mary Turner, Scituate, 13 No-
vember, 1651, 19
Robert, and Sarah James, Barnstable, 28 Janu-
ary, 1656, 47
Elisha, and Elizabeth Hinekey, Barnstable,
15 July, 1657, 47
Pecke, Hannah, and Daniel Reed, August 20, 1677, 66
Samuel, and Rebekah Hunt, Rehoboth, 21
November, 1677, 66
Esther, and Jonathan Wilmouth, Rehoboth,
29 December, 1680, 72
Peniman, Hannah, and John Hull, Taunton, 4 Feb-
ruary 1667, 66
Perren, Anna, and Thomas Read, Rehoboth, 16
June, 1675, 62
Abraham, and Sarah Walker, Rehoboth, 27
December, 1677, 66
Perry, Pery, Perrey, Elizabeth, and Stephen
Burph, Rehoboth, 29 May, 1674, 53

Perry, Samuel, and Mary Miller, Rehoboth, 12
December, 1678, 71
Mary, and Thomas Kenricke, Rehoboth, 17
June, 1681, 76
Nathaniel, and Sarah Carpenter, Rehoboth,
17 May, 88
Phillips, Phillipps, John, and Faith Dotey, Plym-
outh, 14 March, 1666, 31
Samuel, and Widow Cobb, Taunton, 15 May,
1676, 70
Phinney, John, and Abigail Coggen, Barnstable,
10 June, 1650, 47
John, and Elizabeth Bayley, Barnstable, 26
June, 1654, 47
Pickles, Jonas, and Alice Hallee, Scituate, 23 De-
cember, 1657, 49
Pinson, Pinsen, Thomas, Jun., and Elizabeth
White, Scituate, 18 September, 1662, 29
Hannah, and George Young, Scituate, 15 Janu-
ary, 1661, 29
Pitts, Samuel, and Sarah Bobitt, Taunton, 25
March, 1680, 82
Pollard, John, Taunton, and Mary Leonard, Bridge-
water, 24 December, 1673, 55
Poole, John, and Elizabeth Brenton, Taunton, 28
March, 1672, 59
Pope, Susanna, and Jacob Michell, Plymouth, 7
November, 1666, 31
Pratt, Prat, Hannah, and William Spooner, Plym-
outh, 18 March, 1651, 13
Benajah, and Persis Dunham, Plymouth, 29
November, 1655, 17
Jonathan, and Abigail Wood, Plymouth, 2
November, 1664, 25
Bathsheba, and John Doged, Plymouth, 29
August, 1667, 31
Prenee, Mercy, and John Freeman, Eastham, 13
February, 1649, 26
Mary, and John Freeman, Sandwich, 14 Feb-
ruary, 1649, 9
Hannah, and Nathaniel Mayo, Eastham, 13
February, 1649, 26
Jane, and Mark Snow, Eastham, 9 Jan., 1660, 28
Judith, and Isaac Barker, Plymouth, 28 De-
cember, 1665, 31
Presberry, Catherine, and Richard Chadwell, Sand-
wich, 22 July, 1649, 9
Prince, Joseph, of Hull, and Joanna Morton, of
Plymouth, 7 December, 1670, 33

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Padduk, Robert, Plymouth, died 25 July, 1650, . 10
Paddy, Joseph, son of William, Plymouth, died
18 February, 1649, 8

Paddy, Alice, wife of William, Plymouth, died 24 April, 1651, 13
 William, child of, 8
 William, wife of, 13
 Paine, Alice, Taunton, died 5 December, 1682, 85
 Stephen, Rehoboth, buried 24 January, 1677, 67
 Stephen, Sen., Rehoboth, buried 21 August, 1679, 87
 Palmer, John, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 15 July, 88
 John, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 5 January, 88
 Samuel, children of, 88
 Parker, Mary, wife of Will.m, Scituate, died August, 1651, 21
 William, wife of, 21
 John, Taunton, died 14 February, 1667, 38
 Peacocke, Margery, mother of George Shove, Taunton, buried 17 April, 1680, 85
 Peeke, Sarah, wife of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 27 October, 1673, 52
 Jael, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 6 July, 1680, 73
 Judith, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 20 February, 1681, 77
 Rebekah, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 2 November, 1682, 79
 Samuel, wife of, 52
 Samuel, children of, 73, 77, 79
 Deliverance, wife of Nathaniel, Swansey, died 30 April, 1675, buried 1 May, 1675, 61, 63
 Nathaniel, wife of, 61, 63
 Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 25 August, 1676, 63
 —, child of Nicholas, Rehoboth, August, 1676, 63
 Nicholas, child of, 63
 Perram, Rebeeca, daughter of Abraham, Rehoboth, buried 14 October, 1679, 87
 Abraham, child of, 87
 Perren, Peren, John, Sen., Rehoboth, buried 13 September, 1674, 54
 Nathaniel, son of John, Rehoboth, 3 September, 1675, 63
 Nathaniel, son of John, Rehoboth, buried 24 February, 88
 John, children of, 63, 88
 Perry, Perrey, Anthony, Rehoboth, buried 1 March, 1682-3, 79
 Jasiell, Rehoboth, September, 1676, 63
 Mehitabel, Rehoboth, September, 1676, 63
 Phinney, Abigail, wife of John, Barnstable, buried, John, wife of, 47
 Pontus, William, Plymouth, died 9 February, 1652, 14
 Poole, Timothy, son of William, Taunton, died 15 December, 1667, 38

Poole, William, child of, 38
 Prence, Thomas, Plymouth, died 29 March, 1673, 34
 Presbery, John, Sandwich, buried 19 May, 1648, 6

BIRTHS.

RAMSDEN, DANIEL, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 14 September, 1649, 7
 Joseph, child of, 7
 Randall, Joseph, son of William, Scituate, March, 1642, 20
 Hannah, daughter of William, Scituate, March, 1644, 20
 William, son of William, Scituate, December, 1617, 20
 John, son of William, Scituate, April, 1650, 20
 Elizabeth, daughter of William, Scituate, October, 1652, 20
 Job, son of William, Scituate, 8 February, 1654, 20
 William, children of, 20
 Rawlins, Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel, Scituate, 1 March, 1653, 20
 Ruth, daughter of Nathaniel, Scituate, 27 September, 1655, 21
 Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Scituate, 7 September, 1662, 29
 Nathaniel, children of, 20, 21, 29
 Reed, Read, Hannah, daughter of Daniel, Rehoboth, 30 June, 1678, 71
 Daniel, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 20 January, 1680, 73
 John, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 25 February, 1682, 79
 Daniel, children of, 71, 73, 79
 Zachariah, son of Moses, Rehoboth, 25 October, 1678, 71
 Bethiah, daughter of Moses, Rehoboth, 2 November, 1679, 87
 Zechariah, son of Moses, Rehoboth, 20 October, 1681, 77
 Rebecca, daughter of Moses, Rehoboth, 14 September, 88
 Moses, children of, 71, 77, 87, 88
 Thomas, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 25 March, 1678, 71
 Nathaniel, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 30 March, 1680, 73
 Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 12 April, 1682, 78
 Thomas, children of, 71, 73, 78
 Redway, Reddaway, James, son of John, Rehoboth, 10 January, 1678, 70
 John, son of John, Rehoboth, 10 September, 1682, 78

Redway, John, children of 70, 78
 Rener, Joseph, son of John, Plymouth, 15 August, 1650, 10
 John, child of, 10
 —, daughter of Mr., Plymouth, 26 December, 1617, 5
 Mr., daughter of, 5
 Richmond, Mary, daughter of John, Taunton, 2 June 1654, 36
 John, son of John, Taunton, 6 June, 1656, 36
 Thomas, son of John, Taunton, 2 February, 1658, 36
 Susanna, daughter of John, Taunton, 4 November, 1661, 36
 Josiah, son of John, Taunton, 8 December, 1663, 36
 Edward, son of John, Taunton, 8 February, 1665, 36
 Samuel, son of John, Taunton, 23 September, 1668, 36
 Sarah, daughter of John, Taunton, 26 February, 1670, 60
 John, son of John, Taunton, 5 December, 1673, 58
 Ebenezer, son of John, Taunton, 12 May, 1676, 65
 Abigail, daughter of John, Taunton, 26 February, 1678, 83
 John, children of, 36, 58, 60, 65, 83
 Rickard, John, son of Giles, Jun., Plymouth, 1652, 14
 Samuel, son of Giles, Jun., Plymouth, 14 January, 1662, 23
 Giles, Jun., children of, 14, 23
 Giles, children and grandchildren of, 14, 23, 35, 75
 Mary, daughter of John, Sen., Plymouth, 27 October, 1677, 35, 68, 75
 Lydia, daughter of John, Sen., Plymouth, 12 December, 1679, 68, 75
 John, Sen., children of, 35, 68, 75
 John, son of John, Plymouth, 29 Dec., 1681, 75
 John, child of, 75
 John, son of John, Plymouth, 24 Nov., 1657, 17
 John, child of, 17
 John, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 26 February, 1679, 74
 John, Jun., child of, 74
 Mercy, daughter of John, Plymouth, 12 February, 1682, 75
 John, son of John, Plymouth, 12 February, 1684, 75
 John, children of, 75
 John, children and grandchildren of, 17, 75
 Ringe, Elizabeth, daughter of Andrew, Plymouth, 19 April, 1652, 14
 Andrew, child of, 14
 Robinson, Nathaniel, son of George, Rehoboth, 1 November, 1673, 52

Robinson, John, son of George, Rehoboth, 5 September, 1681, 77
 George, children of, 52, 77
 Samuel, son of George, Jun., Rehoboth, 16 November, 87
 George, Jun., child of, 87
 Rockett, Mary, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 14 December, 88
 Joseph, child of, 88
 Rogers, Sarah, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, 6 August, 1633, 14
 Joseph, son of Joseph, Sandwich, 19 July, 1635, 14
 Thomas, son of Joseph, Sandwich, 29 March, 1638, 14
 Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, 29 September, 1639, 14
 John, son of Joseph, Sandwich, 3 April, 1642, 14
 Mary, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, 22 September, 1644, 14
 James, son of Joseph, Sandwich, 18 October, 1648, 14
 Hannah, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, 8 August, 1652, 14
 Joseph, children of, 13, 14
 Rowley, Mary, daughter of Moses and Elizabeth, (Fuller,) Barnstable, 20 March, 1653, 47
 Moses, son of Moses and Elizabeth, (Fuller,) Barnstable, 10 November, 1654, 47
 Shuball, son of Moses and Elizabeth, (Fuller,) Barnstable, January 11, 1660, 47
 Mehitabel, daughter of Moses and Elizabeth, (Fuller,) Barnstable, January 11, 1660, 47
 Moses, children of, 47
 Ryder, Rider, Mary, daughter of Samuel, Yarmouth, 6 September, 1647, 3
 Samuel, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, 17
 Samuel, children of, 3, 17

MARRIAGES.

Ramsden, Joseph, and Mary Savory, Plymouth, 16 October, 1661, 22
 Rawlins, Lydia, and Edward Wright, Scituate, 25 May, 1661, 29
 Mary, and William Parker, Scituate, April, 1639, 19
 Nathaniel, and Lydia Silvester, Scituate, 4 September, 1652, 19
 Joanna, and Ephraim Kemton, Scituate, 28 January, 1645, 17
 Thomas, daughters of, married, 17, 19
 Reed, Read, Thomas, and Anna Perren, Rehoboth, 16 June, 1675, 62

Reed, Read, Moses, and Rebekah Fitch, Rehoboth, 26 December, 1677,	66
Rachel, and Thomas Wilmoth, Rehoboth, 27 June, 1678,	71
Daniel, and Hannah Peecke, Rehoboth, August 20, 1677,	66
James, and Susanna Richmond, Taunton, 18 April, 1683,	86
Redding, John, and Mary Bassett, Sandwich, 22 October, 1676,	64
Redwey, Lydia, and John Titus, Rehoboth, 17 July, 1673,	52
Rew, Sarah, and James Walker, Sen., Taunton, 4 November, 1678,	69
Reycraft, Hannah, and John Mayo, Eastham, 1 January, 1650,	26
Richards, Mary, and Thomas Hinckley, Barnstable, 4 December, 1641,	44
Richmond, Richmon, Susanna, and James Reed, Taunton, 18 April, 1683,	86
Mary, and Richard Godfrey, Jun., Taunton, 1 January, 1679,	83
Rickard, Giles, Jun., and Hannah Dunham, Plymouth, 31 October, 1651,	13
John, and Hester Barnes, Plymouth, 31 October, 1651,	13
Gyles, Sen., and Jone Tilson, Plymouth, 20 May, 1662,	23
Gyles, Sen., and Hannah Churchill, Sen., Plymouth, 25 June, 1669,	32
Judith, and Joseph Faunce, Plymouth, 3 January, 1677,	68
Roberts, Thomas, and Mary Padduk, Plymouth, 21 March, 1650,	11
Robins, John, and Jehosabath Jourdain, Plymouth, 14 December, 1665,	31
Robinson, Mary, and Thomas Wilmouth, Rehoboth, 7 June, 1674,	53
George, and Elizabeth Gaille, Rehoboth, 12 November, 1680,	72
Rockett, Joseph, and Mary Wilmouth, Rehoboth, 5 January, 1680,	72
Rogers, Joseph, and Susanna Deane, Eastham, 4 April, 1660,	27
Elizabeth, and Jonathan Higgens, Eastham, 9 January, 1660,	28
Hannah, Duxbury, and John Tisdall, Jun., Taunton, 23 November, 1661,	55
James, and Mary Paine, Eastham, 11 January, 1670,	58
Rouse, Thankful, and Samuel Bullocke, Rehoboth, 26 May, 1675,	62
Rowley, Moses, and Elizabeth Fuller, Barnstable, 22 April, 1652,	47
Ryder, Rider, Samuel, and Sarah Bartlett, Plymouth, 23 December, 1656,	17

Ryder, Samuel, and Lydia Tilden, Taunton, 14 June, 1680,	82
Elizabeth, and John Cole, Plymouth, 21 November, 1667,	31

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Rawlins, Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel, Scituate, died 17 February, 1659,	49
Nathaniel, child of,	49
Nathaniel, Sen., Scituate, died 23 December, 1662,	29
Redway, James, Rehoboth, buried 28 October, 1676,	63
Reed, Read, Sarah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, January, 1675,	63
John, child of,	63
Sarah, daughter of John, Jun., Rehoboth, buried 19 July, 1673,	52
John, Jun., child of,	52
John, Jun., Rehoboth, buried April, 1676,	63
John, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, buried 1 March, 1682-3,	79
Daniel, child of,	79
Zachariah, son of Moses, Rehoboth, buried January, 1678,	71
Moses, child of,	71
Elizabeth, wife of Thomas, Rehoboth, buried 23 February, 1674,	54
John, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 4 December, 1676,	63
Thomas, wife of,	54
Thomas, child of,	63
Rew, Edward, Taunton, died 16 July, 1678,	69
Reyner, Joseph, Plymouth, died 23 November, 1652,	14
Rickard, Judith, wife of Giles, Sen., Plymouth, 6 February, 1661,	23
Giles, Sen., wife of,	23
Robinson, Nathaniel, son of George, Rehoboth, buried 9 November, 1673,	52
George, child of,	52
Roeked, Joseph, Rehoboth, buried 21 July,	88
Rogers, Sarah, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, died 15 August, 1633,	14
Joseph, child of,	14
Joseph, Jun., Eastham, died 27 January, 1660,	28
Rowley, Moses, child of, 15 August, 1656,	47

BIRTHS.

S ABINE, SABIN, SABEN, MEHITABEL, daughter of William, Rehoboth, 10 May, 1673,	52
---	----

Sabin, Mary, daughter of William, Rehoboth, 18 September, 1675,	62	Shepherdson, Daniel, child of,	73
Margaret, daughter of William, Rehoboth, 10 April, 1680,	73	Sherrive, Thomas, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 2 September, 1619,	7
William, children of,	52, 62, 73	Thomas, son of,	7
David, son of Nehemiah, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1674,	53	Shove, Edward, son of George, Taunton, 28 April, 1665,	37
Nehemiah, son of,	53	Elizabeth, daughter of George, Taunton, 10 August, 1666,	37
Jonathan, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 12 July, 1671,	53	Seeth, son of George, Taunton, 10 December, 1667,	37
Abigail, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 16 August, 1678,	71	Nathaniel, son of George, Taunton, 29 January, 1668,	60
Experience, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 11 March, 1681,	77	Samuel, son of George, Taunton, 16 June, 1670,	60
Joseph, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 18 November, 1682,	78	Sarah, daughter of George, Taunton, 30 July, 1671,	60
Joseph, children of,	53, 71, 77, 78	Mary, daughter of George, Taunton, 11 August, 1676,	65
Israel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 16 June, 1673,	52	Joann, daughter of George, Taunton, 28 September, 1678,	81
Experience, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 5 October, 1676,	62	Yet Mercy, daughter of George, Taunton, 7 November, 1682,	85
Mary, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 March, 1679,	86	George, children of,	37, 60, 65, 81, 85
Samuel, children of,	52, 62, 86	Edward, son of Mr., Taunton, October, 1680,	85
Benjamin, son of Benjamin, Rehoboth, 2 December, 1673,	52	Mr., child of,	85
Benjamin, son of,	52	Skiffe, Bathshenah, born at Sandwich, 21 April, 1618,	5
Savage, Sarah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 10 March, 1671,	53	Mary, daughter of James, Sandwich, 24 March, 1650,	11
Elliee, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 11 January, 1675,	62	James, child of,	11
Mary, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 5 June, 1678,	71	Smalley, Hannah, daughter of John, Plymouth, 14 June, 1641,	27
John, children of,	53, 62, 71	John, son of John, Plymouth, 8 September, 1644,	27
Savory, Moses, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 22 January, 1649,	8	Isaac, son of John, Eastham, 11 December, 1647,	27
Samuel, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 4 June, 1651,	12	Mary, daughter of John, Eastham, 11 December, 1647,	27
Jonathan, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 4 March, 1652,	11	John, children of,	27
Mara, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 7 April, 1654,	16	Smith, Thomas, son of Richard, Plymouth, 23 April, 1647,	4
Thomas, children of,	8, 12, 14, 16	Hannah, daughter of Richard, Plymouth, 23 April, 1647,	4
Mary, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 3 July, 1678,	67	Richard, children of,	4
Samuel, daughter of,	67	Joseph, son of John, Plymouth, 16 April, 1652,	14
Shaw, Shaue, Priscilla, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 22 June, 1680,	73	John, child of,	14
Anne, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 15 March, 1682,	78	Hasadiah, daughter of John, Jun., Plymouth, 11 January, 1649,	8
John, children of,	73, 78	John, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 1 October, 1651,	12
James, son of James, Plymouth, 6 December, 1654,	16	Eliczer, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 20 April, 1654,	16
James, child of,	16	Hezekiah, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 28 November, 1655,	16
Shepherdson, Nathaniel, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 28 October, 1680,	73	John, Jun., children of,	8, 12, 16

Smith, Elizabeth, daughter of John, Taunton, 7 September, 1663,	37	Snow, Anna, daughter of Mark, Eastham, 7 July, 1656,	30
Henry, son of John, Taunton, 27 May, 1666,	37	Thomas, son of Mark, Eastham, 6 August, 1668,	58
Deborah, daughter of John, Taunton, 7 March, 1676,	79	Mark, children of,	30, 58
Hannah, daughter of John, Taunton, 22 March, 1678,	79	Sparrow, Rebecca, daughter of Jonathan, Eastham, 30 October, 1655,	27
John, son of John, Taunton, 6 December, 1680,	79	John, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 2 November, 1656,	27
John, children of,	37, 79	Priscilla, daughter of Jonathan, Eastham, 13 February, 1658,	27
Elizabeth, daughter of John, Eastham, 24 February, 1668,	57	Jonathan, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 9 July, 1665,	57
John, child of,	57	Richard, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 17 March, 1669-70,	57
Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 17 September, 1662,	36	Jonathan, children of,	27, 57
Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 25 January, 1664,	36	Spooner, Sarah, daughter of William, Plymouth, 5 October, 1653,	15
Samuel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 15 October, 1666,	36	Samuel, son of William, Plymouth, 14 January, 1655,	16
Susanna, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 20 July, 1669,	39	William, children of,	15, 16
Esther, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 6 January, 1671,	59	Staples, Staple, John, son of Joseph, Taunton, 28 January, 1670,	40
Nathaniel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 26 July, 1675,	68	Amey, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 13 April, 1674,	55
Samuel, children of,	36, 39, 59, 68	Mary, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 26 January, 1677,	69
Mary, daughter of Samuel, Eastham, 3 January, 1669,	58	Joseph, son of Joseph, Taunton, 12 March, 1680,	82
Samuel, child of,	58	Hannah, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 17 May, 1682,	86
Mary, daughter of Andrew, Taunton, 3 October, 1675,	66	Joseph, children of,	40, 55, 69, 82, 86
Samuel, son of Andrew, Taunton, 15 May, 1678,	69	Starre, Stare, Benjamin, son of Thomas, Yarmouth, 6 February, 1647,	3
Susannah, daughter of Andrew, Taunton, 2 November, 1680,	82	Jehoshaphat, son of Thomas, Yarmouth, 12 January, 1649,	9
Andrew, son of Andrew, Taunton, 2 April, 1683,	86	Thomas, children of,	3, 9
Andrew, children of,	66, 69, 82, 86	Stevens, Richard, son of Richard, Taunton, 23 February, 1669,	55
Henry, son of Henry, Rehoboth, 4 December, 1673,	52	Mary, daughter of Richard, Taunton, 8 June, 1672,	60
Abiel, son of Henry, Rehoboth, 21 December, 1676,	62	Thomas, son of Richard, Taunton, 3 February, 1674,	55
Henry, children of,	52, 62	Tamsen, daughter of Richard, Taunton, 3 July, 1677,	69
Nathaniel, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 7 August, 1671,	53	Nathaniel, son of Richard, Taunton, 30 July, 1680,	82
Ebenezer, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 29 July, 1676,	62	Richard, children of,	55, 60, 69, 82
Judith, daughter of Daniel, Rehoboth, 7 February, 1678,	71	Gilbert, son of Francis, Rehoboth, 26 February, 1674,	53
Rebekah, daughter of Daniel, Rehoboth, 20 April, 1680,	73	Francis, son of,	53
Daniel, children of,	53, 62, 71, 73	Stockbridge, Charles, son of Charles, Scituate, 4 February, 1663,	29
Deborah, daughter of Ralph, Eastham, 8 March, 1651,	15	Charles, child of,	29
Ralph, child of,	15	Stoton, Hannah, daughter of Nicholas, Taunton, 4 July, 1679,	83
		Nicholas, child of,	83

Sturgis, Elizabeth, daughter of Edward, Yarmouth,
20 April, 1648, 6
Edward, child of, 6
Studson, Joseph, son of Robert, Scituate, June,
1639, 18
Benjamin, son of Robert, Scituate, August,
1641, 18
Thomas, son of Robert, Scituate, 11 Decem-
ber, 1641, 18
Samuel, son of Robert, Scituate, June,
1646, 18
John, son of Robert, Scituate, April, 1648, . 18
Eunice, daughter of Robert, Scituate, 28
April, 1650, 18
Lois, daughter of Robert, Scituate, February,
1652, 18
Robert, son of Robert, Scituate, 29 February,
1653, 18
Robert, children of, 18
Sturtivant, Ann, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth,
4 June, 1647, 4
John, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 17 October,
1650, 10
Mary, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 7 De-
cember, 1651, 13
Samuel, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 19 April,
1654, 16
Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 4
September, 1656, 17
John, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 6 September,
1658, 22
Lydia, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 13
December, 1660, 22
James, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 11 Febru-
ary, 1663, 25
Joseph, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 16 July,
1666, 31
Samuel, children of, . 4, 10, 13, 16, 17, 22, 25, 31

Shaw, James, and Mary Mitchell, Plymouth, 24
December, 1652, 14
Jonathan, and Phebe Watson, Plymouth, 22
January, 1656, 17
Shelley, Shilley, Hannah, and David Linnitt, Barn-
stable, 15 March, 1652, 46
Mary, and William Harlow, Plymouth, 25
January, 1665, 26
Susanna, and Samuel Gaurdiner, Plymouth,
20 December, 1682, 75
Shirliffe, Elizabeth, and Jacob Cooke, Plymouth,
18 November, 1669, 32
Shirtley, William, and Elizabeth Lettice, Plym-
outh, 18 October, 1655, 17
Shove, George, and Hopeskill Newman, Taunton,
12 July, 1664, 59
George, and Mrs. Walley, Taunton, 18 Febr-
uary, 1674-5, 65
Skiffe, Patience, and Elisha Bourne, Sandwich, 26
October, 1675, 81
Silvester, Lydia, and Nathaniel Rawlins, Scituate,
4 September, 1652, 19
Elizabeth, Scituate, and John Lowell, Boston,
24 January, 1658, 49
Richard, daughter of, married, 4 Sept., 1652, 19
Richard, daughter of, married 24 Jan., 1658, 49
Smalley, Hannah, and John Banges, Eastham, 23
January, 1660, 28
Smith, John, Jun., and Deborah Howland, Plym-
outh, 1 January, 1648, 5
John, and Hannah Williams, Eastham, 24
May, 1670, 57
Hannah, and Francis Curtice, Plymouth, 28
December, 1671, 33
John, Sen., Taunton, and Jael Paeker, (Bridge-
water.) 15 November, 1672, 59
Andrew, and Mary Bunday, Taunton, 5 Janu-
ary, 1673, 58
Sarah, and John Woodeocke, Jun., Rehoboth,
26 February, 1673, 52
Hannah, and John White, Taunton, 24 Febr-
uary, 1679, 83
Sarah, and John Thompson, Rehoboth, 19
September, 1682, 79
Snow, Mark, and Ann Cooke, Eastham, 18 Janu-
ary, 1654, 15
Mark, and Jane Prence, Eastham, 9 January,
1660, 28
Sarah, and William Walker, Eastham, 25
February, 1654, 15
Ruth, and John Cole, Eastham, 10 December,
1666, 57
Southworth, Elizabeth, and Joseph Howland,
Plymouth, 7 December, 1664, 25
Nathaniel, and Desire Gray, Plymouth, 10
January, 1671, 33

MARRIAGES.

Sabin, Meroy, and James Welch, (of Swansea,)
Rehoboth, 9 November, 88
Hannah, and Joseph Allin, Rehoboth, 10 No-
vember, 1673, 52
Saffin, John, and Martha Willett, Plymouth, 2 De-
cember, 1658, 22
Sanford, Bathsheba, and Thomas Birch, Swansea,
24 January, 1683, 81
Savage, Sarah, and Joseph Brooman, Rehoboth,
29 September, 1681, 76
Savory, Mary, and Joseph Ramsden, Plymouth, 16
October, 1661, 22
Scudder, Hannah, and Joshua Banges, Eastham,
1 December, 1669, 58

Sparrow, Jonathan, and Rebecca Banges, Eastham, 26 October, 1654,	15
Spooner, William, and Hannah Pratt, Plymouth, 18 March, 1651,	13
Sprague, Anthony, and Elizabeth Bartlett, Plymouth, 26 December, 1661,	23
Stevens, Katheren, and Thomas Deane, Taunton, 5 January, 1669,	59
Stoughton, Nicholas, and Elizabeth Knapp, Taunton, 17 February, 1673,	55
Street, Elizabeth, and Thomas Linkohn, Sen., Taunton, 10 December, 1665,	30, 38
Sturtevant, Sturtevant, Ann, and John Waterman, Plymouth, 7 December, 1665,	31
Hannah, and Josiah Cotton, Plymouth, 8 January, 1707-8,	89
Surrey, Ruth, (of Mendum,) and John Buncley, (of Taunton,) 9 January, 1676,	65

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Sabine, Sabin, David, son of Nehemiah, Rehoboth, buried 4 February, 1674,	54
Nehemiah, child of,	54
Experience, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, buried 13 May, 1681,	77
Joseph, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, buried 8 May,	88
Joseph, children of,	77, 88
Sahen, Nathaniel, Rehoboth, May, 1676,	63
Sahon, Experience, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 28 November, 1676,	63
Samuel, child of,	63
Salsbury, John, Swansey, buried 24 June, 1675,	61
William, Swansey, buried 24 June, 1675,	61
Savage, Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, buried 3 March, 1673,	52
John, child of,	52
John, Rehoboth, buried 22 August, 1678,	71
Savory, Moses, son of Thomas, Plymouth, died 9 June, 1650,	10
Thomas, child of,	10
Shaw, Alice, wife of John, Plymouth, died 6 March, 1654,	17
John, wife of,	17
Shove, Edward, son of George, Taunton, buried 7 August, 1665,	37
Hopetill, wife of George, Taunton, died 7 March, 1673-4,	55, 65
George, child of,	37
George, wife of,	55, 65
George, mother of,	85
Skaffe, Elizabeth, Rehoboth, 25 June, 1676,	63
Smith, Thomas, son of Richard, Plymouth, died 1648,	5

Smith, Richard, child of,	5
Agnes, wife of Francis, Taunton, died 6 January, 1665,	38
Francis, wife of,	38
Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, died 18 July, 1665,	36
Samuel, child of,	36
Lydia, wife of John, Sen., Taunton, died 21 July, 1672,	59
John, Sen., wife of,	59
Henry, Rehoboth, 21 November, 1676,	63
Elizabeth, daughter of Henry, Rehoboth, 1 March, 1676,	63
Henry, child of,	63
Snow, Anna, wife of Mark, Eastham, died 24 July, 1656,	30
Mark, wife of,	30
Southworth, Thomas, Plymouth, died 8 December, 1669,	32
Spooner, Elizabeth, wife of William, Plymouth, died 28 April, 1618,	5
William, wife of,	5
Stevens, Elizabeth, wife of Francis, Rehoboth, buried 4 March, 1675,	62
Francis, wife of,	62
Sturgis, Joseph, Yarmouth, buried 16 April, 1650,	12
Sturtevant, John, son of Samuel, died 30 October, 1650,	10
Samuel, child of, died,	10
Sutton, Julian, Rehoboth, buried 4 June, 1678,	71

BIRTHS.

T ALBOT, TALBOTT, TALBUTT, GARED, son of Garrett, Taunton, 20 March, 1667,	37
Mary, daughter of Jarudd, Taunton, 14 December, 1671,	60
Samuel, son of Jared, Taunton, 29 February, 1675,	68
Josiah, son of Jared, Taunton, 21 October, 1678,	68
Nathaniel, son of Jared, Taunton, 21 February, 1679,	81
Jared, children of,	37, 60, 68, 81
Taylor, Ruth, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, 29 July, 1647,	3
Ann, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, 2 December, 1648,	7
Ruth, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, 11 April, 1649,	9
Richard, children of,	3, 7, 9
Martha, born at Yarmouth, 18 December, 1650,	12
Lydia, daughter of Henry and Lydia, (Hatch,) Barnstable, 21 June, 1655,	47

Taylor, Jonathan, son of Henry and Lydia, (Hatch), Barustable, 20 April, 1658,	47	Tinkham, Peter, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 25 December, 1653,	15
Henry, children of,	47	H Ezekiah, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 8 Feb- ruary, 1655,	16
Temple, Templer, Hannah, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, 5 January, 1612,	6	John, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 7 June, 1658,	17
Samuel, son of Richard, Yarmouth, 22 Janu- ary, 1618,	7	Mary, daughter of Ephraim, Plymouth, 5 Aug- ust, 1661,	26
Richard, children of,	6, 7	John, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 15 Novem- ber, 1663,	26
Thayer, Johanna, daughter of Nathaniel, Taun- ton, 13 December, 1665,	30, 37	Isaac, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 11 April, 1666,	31
Nathaniel, child of,	30, 37	Ephraim, children of,	7, 12, 15, 16, 17, 26, 31
Thrasher, Israel, son of Christopher, Taunton, 15 September, 1618,	82	Tisdall, Abigail, daughter of John, Taunton, 15 July, 1667,	54
Christopher, child of,	82	John, son of John, Taunton, 10 August, 1669,	54
Mary, daughter of Israel, Taunton, 7 August, 1677,	82	Remember, daughter of John, Taunton, 8 July, 1675,	69
Israel, child of,	82	John, children of,	54, 69
Thurber, Thurbery, Mary, daughter of John and Mary, Swansea, 10 July, 1674,	85	Anna, daughter of John, Jun., Taunton, 27 January, 1672,	59
Thomas, son of John and Mary, Swansea, 21 November, 1676,	85	John, Jun., child of,	59
Elizabeth, daughter of John and Mary, Swan- sey, 24 August, 1678,	81	Titus, Lydia, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 6 De- cember, 1674,	53
Rachel, daughter of John and Mary, Swansea, 5 March, 1682-3,	84	John, child of,	53
John, children of,	84, 85	Samuel, son of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 29 July, 1689,	73
Ruth, daughter of Thomas, Swansea, 16 July, 1682,	80	Hannah, daughter of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 10 November, 1682,	78
Abigail, daughter of Thomas and Ruth, Swan- sey, 31 October, 1683,	85	John, son of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 12 March, 1678,	71
Thomas, children of,	80, 85	John, Jun., children of,	71, 73, 78
Thurston, Sarah, daughter of Daniel, Rehoboth, 2 January,	88	Mary, daughter of Silas, Rehoboth, 30 March, 1681,	77
Daniel, child of,	88	Silas, son of Silas, Rehoboth, 12 August,	87
Tiffany, Sarah, daughter of Humphrey and Eliza- beth, Swansea, 6 July, 1683,	81	Silas, children of,	77, 87
Humphrey, child of,	84	Togood, John, son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth, Swansey, 20 April, 1679,	84
Tilden, Tildin, Nathaniel, son of Joseph, Scituate, September, 1650,	21	Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel and Eliza- beth, Swansea, 25 July, 1682,	84
John, son of Joseph, Scituate, December, 1652, Rebecca, daughter of Joseph, Scituate, Feb- ruary, 1651,	21	Nathaniel, children of,	84
Joseph, son of Joseph, Scituate, 12 February, 1656,	21	Tompson, John, child of,	4
Stephen, son of Joseph, Scituate, 14 May, 1659,	49	John, son of John, Plymouth, 24 November, 1619,	8
Joseph, children of,	21, 49	John, children of,	4, 8
Mercy, daughter of Stephen, Scituate, 1 May, 1654,	50	Torrey, James, son of James, Scituate, 3 Septem- ber, 1644,	18
Hannah, daughter of Stephen, Scituate, 14 October, 1662,	29	William, son of James, Scituate, March 15, 1646,	18
Stephen, children of,	29, 50	Joseph, son of James, Scituate, 18 March, 1648,	18
Tinkham, Ephraim, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 5 August, 1649,	7	Damaris, daughter of James, Scituate, 26 Octo- ber, 1651,	18
Ebenezer, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 30 Sep- tember, 1651,	12	Jonathan, son of James, Scituate, 20 Septem- ber, 1654,	19

Torrey, Mary, daughter of James, Scituate, 14 February, 1656,	21	Thrasher, Sarah, and Benjamin Leanard, Taunton, 15 January, 1678,	83
Sarah, daughter of James, Scituate, 9 February, 1360,	29	Samuel, (of Taunton,) and Bethya Brookes, Rehoboth, 4 December,	88
Joanna, daughter of James, Scituate, 4 May, 1663,	29	Thurston, Daniel, and Hannah Miller, Rehoboth, 16 December, 1681,	76
James, children of,	18, 19, 21, 29	Tilden, Joseph, and Ellice Twisden, Scituate, 20 November, 1649,	21
Tupper, Eldad, son of Thomas, Sandwich, 31 May, 1675,	81	Stephen, and Hannah Little, Scituate, 15 January, 1661,	29
Thomas, child of,	81	Lydia, (of Plymouth,) and Samuel Ryder, Taunton, 11 June, 1680,	82
Turner, Jonathan, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 20 September, 1646,	20	Tilson, Mary, and James Cole, Jun., Plymouth, 23 December, 1652,	14
Joseph, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 12 January, 1647,	20	Elizabeth, and Benajah Dunham, Plymouth, 25 October, 1660,	22
Joseph, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 12 January, 1649,	20	Jone, and Gyles Rickard, Sen., Plymouth, 20 May, 1662,	23
Ezekiel, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 7 January, 1650,	20	Ephraim, and Elizabeth Hoskins, Plymouth, 7 July, 1666,	31
John, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 30 October, 1654,	20	Tisdall, John, Jun., Taunton, and Hannah Rogers, Duxbury, 23 November, 1664,	55
Elisha, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 8 March, 1656,	21	Mary, and Nathaniel French, Taunton, 9 January, 1676,	70
John, Sen., children of,	20, 21	Titus, John, and Lydia Redwey, Rehoboth, 17 July, 1673,	52
Lydia, daughter of John, Scituate, 24 January, 1652,	18	Abigail, and John Fuller, Rehoboth, 25 April, 1673,	52
John, child of,	18	John, and Sarah Miller, Rehoboth, 3 July, 1677,	66
Ichabod, son of John, Jun., Scituate, 9 April, 1676,	50	Mary, and Richard Bowine, Rehoboth, 9 January,	88
John, Jun., child of,	50	Toby, Thomas, and Martha Knott, Sandwich, 18 November, 1650,	11
Nathaniel, son of Thomas, Scituate, 1 March, 1654,	21	Torrey, James, and Ann Hatch, Scituate, 2 November, 1643,	17
Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, July, 1656,	21	Turner, Mary, and William Parker, Scituate, 13 November, 1651,	19
Thomas, children of,	21	Humphrey, daughter of, married,	19
Susanna, Sandwich, 28 September, 1648,	6	Thomas, and Sarah Hilland, Scituate, 6 January, 1651,	21
Twining, Stephen, son of William, Eastham, 6 February, 1659,	27	Twisden, Ellice, and Joseph Tilden, Scituate, 20 November, 1649,	21
William, child of,	27		
MARRIAGES.			
Talbutt, Garrett, and Sarah Andrews, Taunton, 1 April, 1664,	38	DEATHS AND BURIALS.	
Taylor, Henry, and Lydia Hatch, Barnstable, 19 December, 1650,	47	Taylor, Ruth, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, buried 1648,	7
Templar, Anne, of Charlestown, and Nathaniel Morton, of Plymouth, 29 April, 1674,	35	Richard, child of,	7
Thirber, Mary, and Samuel Bullucke, Swanscy, 12 November, 1673,	48	Ann, Yarmouth, buried 29 March, 1650,	12
Thompson, John, and Sarah Smith, Rehoboth, 19 September, 1682,	79	Templer, Hester, Yarmouth, buried 13 September, 1649,	10
Thrasher, Tharsher, Hannah, and Stephen Caswell, Taunton, 29 December, 1672,	59	Tilby, Hugh, Yarmouth, died 28 January, 1647,	4
Israel, and Mary Caswell, Taunton, 15 August, 1676,	82	Tisdall, John, Sen., Taunton, killed 27 June, 1675,	69

Tisdall, Sarah, wife of John, Sen., Taunton, died December, 1676, 69
 John, Sen., wife of, 69
 Titus, Lydia, wife of John, Rehoboth, 25 November, 1676, 63
 John, wife of, 63
 Tompson, John, son of John, Plymouth, died 11 February, 1618, 5
 John, son of, 5
 Tupper, Thomas, Sen., Sandwich, died 28 March, 1676, 64
 Anne, Sandwich, died 4 June, 1676, 64
 Turner, Joseph, son of John, Sen., Scituate, died 15 January, 1647, 20, 21
 John, Sen., child of, died, 20, 21
 Twining, William, Sen., Eastham, died 15 April, 1659, 28

BIRTH.

UTLEY, LYDIA, daughter of Samuel, Scituate, 28 December, 1659, 29
 Samuel, child of, 29

MARRIAGE.

Utle, Samuel, and Hannah Hatch, Scituate, 6 December, 1618, 29

BIRTHS.

VINALL, MARY, daughter of Stephen, Scituate, 29 November, 1662, 29
 Stephen, child of, 29
 Vixon, Jeminieth, daughter of Robert, Eastham, 30 August, 1655, 27
 Titus, son of Robert, Eastham, 2 December, 1657, 27
 Elizabeth, daughter of Robert, Eastham, 29 May, 1660, 27
 Robert, children of, 27

MARRIAGES.

Varssall, Varssell, Judith, and Resolved White, Scituate, 8 April, 1640, 19
 William, daughter of, married, 19
 Frances, and James Adams, Scituate, 16 July, 1646, 19
 Vermayes, Benjamin, and Mercy Bradford, Plymouth, 21 December, 1648, 5
 Vinal, Mary, and Isaac Chettenden, Scituate, April, 1646, 28

Vinal, Stephen, and Mary Baker, Scituate, 26 February, 1661, 29
 Vincent, Mary, Sandwich, married 8 November, 1648, 6

BIRTHS.

WALKER, JOHN, son of William, Eastham, 24 April, 1655, 15
 William, son of William, Eastham, 2 August, 1659, 27
 William, children of, 15, 27
 Ebenezzer, son of Philip, Rehoboth, 15 November, 1676, 62
 Philip, child of, 62
 Samuel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 11 November, 1682, 79
 Samuel, child of, 79
 Warren, Warrin, Sarah, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 29 August, 1649, 7
 Hope, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 6 (7) March, 1650, (1651), 11, 24
 Jane, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 10 January, (31 December,) 1652, 14, 24
 Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 15 September, 1654, 24
 Alice, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 2 August, 1656, 24
 Mercy, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 20 February, 1657, 24
 Mary, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 9 March, 1660, 24
 Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 10 March, 1661, 24
 John, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 23 October, 1663, 24
 James, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 7 November, 1665, 24, 25
 Nathaniel, children of, 11, 14, 24, 25
 Mercy, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 23 September, 1653, 33
 Abigail, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15 March, 1655, 34
 Joseph, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 8 January, 1657, 34
 Patience, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15 March, 1660, 34
 Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15 August, 1662, 34
 Benjamin, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 8 January, 1670, 34
 Joseph, children of, 34
 James, son of Richard, Plymouth, 13 January, 1679, 72
 James, son of Richard, Plymouth, Jan., 1682, 75

Warren, Samuel, son of Richard, Plymouth, 7	White, Hannah, daughter of John, Taunton, 19
March, 1682-3, 75	April, 1683, 86
Richard, children of, 72, 75	John, children of, 80, 86
Waterman, Samuel, son of John, Plymouth, 16	Whittaker, Whittakar, Whittacar, Melchitabel, daughter
October, 1666, 31	of Richard, Rehoboth, 27 December,
Elizabeth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 15	1674, 53
January, 1668, 32	Ephraim, son of Richard, Rehoboth, 27 January,
John, children of, 31, 32	1678, 71
Watson, Samuel, son of George, Plymouth, 18	Noah, son of Richard, Rehoboth, 31 January,
January, 1647, 5	1682, 78
Elizabeth, daughter of George, Plymouth, 18	Richard, children of, 53, 71, 78
January, 1647, 5	Wilbore, Mary, daughter of Shadrach, Taunton,
Jonathan, son of George, Plymouth, 9 March,	18 March, 1661, 37
1651, 13	Samuel, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 1 April,
Elkanan, son of George, Plymouth, 25 February,	1663, 37
1655-6, 16	Rebekah, daughter of Shadrach, Taunton, 13
George, children of, 5, 13, 16	January, 1664, 37
West, William, son of John and Melchitabel, Swansea,	Hannah, daughter of Shadrach, 24 February,
11 September, 1683, 85	1667, 37
John, child of, 85	Joseph, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 27 July,
Wheaton, Weaton, Wheaten, Sarah, daughter of	1670, 39
Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 29 September, 1673, 52	Shadrach, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 5 December,
Ebenezer, son of Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 7	1672, 59
March, 1677, 66	John, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 2 March,
Melchitabel, daughter of Jeremiah, Rehoboth,	1674-5, 65
2 April, 1681, 76	Eliczer, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 1 July,
Nathaniel, son of Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 6	1677, 69
March, 87	Benjamin, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 23 July,
Jeremiah, children of, 87	1683, 83
Samuel, son of Samuel and Elizabeth, Swansea,	Shadrach, children of, 37, 39, 59, 65, 69, 83
21 July, 1683, 85	Anna, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 7 May,
Samuel, child of, 85	1672, 60
Whilden, Sarah, Yarmouth, 21 June, 1650, 12	Joseph, daughter of, 60
White, William, son of Resolved, Scituate, April,	Willet, Willett, Esther, daughter of Thomas,
10, 1642, 19	Plymouth, 6 July, 1647, 4
John, son of Resolved, Scituate, 11th March,	James, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 24 November,
1644, 19	1649, 8
Samuel, son of Resolved, Scituate, 13 March,	Hezekiah, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 20 July,
1646, 19	1651, 12
Resolved, son of Resolved, Scituate, 12 November,	Thomas, children of, 4, 8, 12
1647, 19	Hezekiah, son of Captain, 16 November, or
Anna, daughter of Resolved, Scituate, 4 June,	thereabouts, 1653, 15
1649, 19	Captain, child of, 15
Elizabeth, daughter of Resolved, Scituate, 4	Williams, Nathaniel, son of Thomas, Eastham, 24
June, 1652, 19	April, 1655, 15
Josiah, son of Resolved, Scituate, 29 September,	Thomas, child of, 15
1654, 19	Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 30
Resolved, children of, 19	July, 1669, 40
Nicholas, son of Nicholas, Taunton, 25 October,	Richard, son of Joseph, Taunton, 26 November,
1676, 70	1671, 54
Ephraim, son of Nicholas, Taunton, 8 February,	Melchitabel, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 7
1678, 80	June, 1676, 65
Doreas, daughter of Nicholas, Taunton, 24	Joseph, son of Joseph, Taunton, 13 February,
September, 1680, 80	1678, 83
Nicholas, children of, 70, 80	Joseph, children of, 40, 54, 65, 83
John, son of John, Taunton, 16 August, 1681, 80	John, son of Nathaniel, Taunton, 27 Aug. 1675, 66

Williams, Nathaniel, son of,	66	Wood, Jonathan, son of Henry, Plymouth, 1 January, 1649,	8
Willis, Mary, Sandwich, 14 April, 1648,	5	David, son of Henry, Plymouth, 17 October, 1651,	12
Wills, Samuel, son of William, Scituate, May, 1640,	19	Henry, children of,	4, 8, 12
Lydia, daughter of William, Scituate, April, 1615,	19	Hannah, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 14 October, 1619,	7
William, children of,	19	Stephen, child of,	7
Willmouth, Willmoth, Willmouth, Wilmoth, Mehitabel, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 19 June, 1665,	62	John, son of John, Plymouth, 4 March, 1649,	8
Ruth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 5 October, 1673,	52	Nathaniel, son of John, Plymouth, 25 February, 1651,	13
Nathaniel, son of John, Rehoboth, 29 September, 1677,	67	Isaac, son of John, Plymouth, 27 February, 1653,	15
Dorothy, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 26 August, 1680,	73	John, children of,	8, 13, 15
Sarah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 21 December, 1682,	78	Miriam, Sandwich, 8 May, 1618,	6
John, children of,	52, 62, 67, 73, 78	Mary, Sandwich, 29 March, 1619,	8
Thomas, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 7 July, 1675,	62	Woodcock, Woodcocke, Jeremiah, son of John, Rehoboth, 6 June, 1675,	62
Ellice, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 1 September, 1676,	62	John, son of,	62
Mehitabel, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 4 March, 1681,	76	John, son of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 18 December, 1674,	53
Thomas, children of,	62, 76	John, Jun., son of,	53
Mary, daughter of Thomas, Jun., Rehoboth, 29 December, 1678,	71	Jane, daughter of Deborah, Rehoboth, 11 March, 1681,	77
Anne, daughter of Thomas, Jun., Rehoboth, 22 August,	88	Deborah, child of,	77
Thomas, Jun., children of,	71, 88	Woodward, Elizabeth, daughter of Israel, Taunton, 15 June, 1670,	69
Esther, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 28 November, 1681,	77	Israel, son of Israel, Taunton, 4 October, 1674,	69
Rebecca, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 30 August,	88	Israel, children of,	69
Jonathan, children of,	77, 88	John, son of John, Taunton, 2 March, 1678,	69
Wing, Winge, Ephraim, son of John, Yarmouth, 30 May, 1648,	7	Israel, son of John, Taunton, 30 July, 1681,	80
John, child of,	7	John, children of,	69, 80
Joseph, Yarmouth, about 2 September, 1650,	12	Woodworth, Nathaniel, son of John, Taunton, 31 July, 1679,	83
Deborah, Sandwich, 10 October, 1648,	6	John, child of,	83
Ephraim, Sandwich, 2 April, 1649,	8	Worden, Peter, Yarmouth, daughter of, 10 February, 1618,	7
Mercy, daughter of Stephen, Sandwich, 13 November, 1650,	11	Wright, Peter, son of, born at Sandwich, 16 December, 1648,	6
Stephen, child of,	11	Adam, son of Peter, Sandwich, 20 March, 1650,	11
Winslow, Benjamin, son of John, Plymouth, 12 August, 1653,	15	Peter, children of,	6, 7, 11
John, child of,	15	Esther, daughter of Richard, Plymouth, 1649,	8
Winter. —, born at Yarmouth, 1647,	4	Isaac, son of Richard, Plymouth, 26 August, 1652,	14
Witherell, Witherill, Sarah, daughter of William, Scituate, 10 February, 1644,	18	Richard, children of,	8, 14
Hannah, daughter of William, Scituate, 20 February, 1646,	18	Sarah, born at Sandwich, 8 December, 1648,	6
William, children of,	18	Mordecai, born at Sandwich, 30 October, 1619,	9
Wood, Samuel, son of Henry, Plymouth, 25 May, 1647,	4		

MARRIAGES.

Walker, James, Jun., Taunton, married, 23 December, 1647,	55
---	----

Walker, William, and Sarah Snow, Eastham, 25 February, 1654,	15	Williams, Joseph, and Elizabeth Watson, Plymouth, 28 November, 1667,	31
James, Sen., and Sarah Rew, Taunton, 4 November, 1678,	69	Hamah, and John Smith, Eastham, 24 May, 1670,	57
Sarah, and Abraham Perren, Rehoboth, 27 December, 1677,	66	Isaac, and Judith Cooper, Rehoboth, 13 November, 1677,	66
Esther, and Joseph Wood, Taunton, 1 January, 1679,	83	Sarah, and Benjamin Deane, Taunton, 6 January, 1680,	82
Samuel, and Martha Iyde, Rehoboth, 11 November, 1681,	76	Willis, Richard, and Patience Bonum, Plymouth, 28 December, 1670,	33
James, Sen., marriage of Samuel Ryder and Lydia Tilden by, Taunton, 14 June, 1680,	82	Wilmoth, Wilmoth, Thomas, and Mary Robinson, Rehoboth, 7 June, 1674,	53
Walley, Mrs., and George Shove, Taunton, 18 February, 1674-5,	65	Thomas, Sen., and Rachel Read, Rehoboth, 27 June, 1678,	71
Waterman, John, and Ann Sturtivant, Plymouth, 7 December, 1665,	31	Jonathan, and Esther Pecke, Rehoboth, 29 December, 1680,	72
Watson, Phebe, and Jonathan Shaw, Plymouth, 22 January, 1656,	17	Mary, and Joseph Rockett, Rehoboth, 5 January, 1680,	72
Mary, and Thomas Leonard, Plymouth, 21 August, 1662,	23	Winslow, Mary, and Edward Gray, Plymouth, 16 January, 1650,	11
Elizabeth, and Joseph Williams, Plymouth, 28 November, 1667,	31	Hannah, and William Crow, Plymouth, 1 April, 1664,	25
Welch, James, (of Swansea,) and Mercy Sabin, Rehoboth, 9 November,	88	Witherell, Elizabeth, and John Bryant, Scituate, 22 December, 1651,	49
Wells, Mary, and Thomas Huckens, Barnstable, 1642,	44	Mary, and Thomas Oldham, Scituate, 20 November, 1657,	49
Wheaton, Wheaton, Hannah, and John Butterworth, Rehoboth, 4 September, 1674,	53	Dorothy, and Elias Irish, Taunton, 26 August, 1674,	65
Mary, and Thomas Man, Rehoboth, 9 April, 1678,	71	William, Jun., and Elizabeth Newland, Taunton, 14 March, 1681,	80
White, Resolved, and Judith Varsall, Scituate, 8 April, 1640,	19	Wood, Abigail, and Jonathan Pratt, Plymouth, 2 November, 1664,	25
Elizabeth, and Thomas Pinsen, Jun., Scituate, 18 September, 1662,	29	Sarah, and John Fallowell, Plymouth, 13 February, 1667,	31
Nicholas, Jun., and Ursilla Maycomber, (Marshfield,) Taunton, 9 December, 1673,	70	John, daughter of, married,	31
John, and Hannah Smith, Taunton, 24 February, 1679,	83	Sarah, and John Nelson, Plymouth, 28 November, 1667,	31
Wilbore, Sarah, and Nathaniel Hoare, Taunton, 2 February, 1681,	80	Henry, daughter of, married,	31
Wilcookes, Daniel, and Elizabeth Cooke, Plymouth, 28 November, 1661,	23	Joseph, and Esther Walker, Taunton, 1 January, 1679,	83
Wilden, Henry, married at Yarmouth, 25 January, 1647,	4	Woodeocke, John, Jun., and Sarah Smith, Rehoboth, 26 February, 1673,	52
Willett, Mary, and Samuel Hooker, Plymouth, 22 September, 1658,	21	Deborah, and Benjamin Onion, (of Dedham,) Rehoboth, 24 May,	88
Martha, and John Saffin, Plymouth, 2 December, 1658,	22	Woodward, Israel, and Jane Godfrey, Taunton, 4 August, 1670,	69
James, and Elizabeth Hunt, Rehoboth, 17 April, 1673,	52	John, and Sarah Crossman, Rehoboth, 11 November, 1675,	62
Hezekiah, and Andia Browne, Swansea, 7 January, 1675,	61	Jane, and John Cobb, Taunton, 13 June, 1676,	69
Williams, Mary, and Anthony Dodson, Scituate, 12 November, 1651,	17	Woolcott, Sarah, and William Clarke, Plymouth, 1 March, 1659,	22
		Wormall, Esther, and Joseph Dunham, Plymouth, 20 August, 1669,	32
		Wright, Edward, and Lydia Rawlins, Scituate, 25 May, 1664,	29

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Walker, Experience, daughter of Philip, Rehoboth, buried 10 November, 1674, 54
 Philip, child of, 54
 Deacon Philip, Rehoboth, 21 August, 1679, 87
 Michael, Rehoboth, buried 16 February, 1677, 67
 Elizabeth, wife of James, Sen., Taunton, died 30 July, 1678, 69
 James, Sen., wife of, 69
 Warren, Elizabeth, Plymouth, died 2 October, 1673, 35
 Watson, Samuel, son of George, Plymouth, died 20 August, 1649, 8
 Phebe, wife of George, Plymouth, died 22 May, 1663, 23
 George, child of, 8
 George, wife of, 23
 Webb, Audcy, Plymouth, died 4 March, 1651, 13
 Wheaton, Samuel, Sen., Swansea, died 2 February, 1683, 85
 Whitney, Winnefred, wife of Thomas, Plymouth, died 23 July, 1660, 22
 Thomas, wife of, 22
 Wilbore, Elizabeth, wife of Joseph, Taunton, died 9 November, 1670, 39
 Joseph, wife of, 39
 Mary, daughter of Shadrach, Taunton, died 19 January, 1674, 55
 Shadrach, child of, 55
 Hannah, Taunton, died 3 December, 1675, 65
 Willett, Willet, Hezekiah, son of Captain Willet, Plymouth, died 26 July, 1651, 13
 Captain, child of, died, 13
 Rebecca, died at Plymouth, 2 April, 1652, 14
 Captain Thomas, Swansea, 3 August, 1674, 51
 Ellice, wife of James, Rehoboth, July, 1676, 63
 James, wife of, 63

Wilmoth, Wilmouth, Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 12 November, 1676, 63
 —, wife of Thomas, Sen., Rehoboth, February, 1676, 63
 Thomas, Sen., wife of, 63
 Wing, Winge, John, Yarmouth, son of, died December, 1648, 7
 Ephraim, Sandwich, buried 10 Dec, 1649, 9
 Ephraim, Yarmouth, buried last of December, 1649, 10
 Winter, Catharine, Scituate, died 28 December, 1653, 19
 Wood, John, son of Stephen, Plymouth, 1648, 5
 Stephen, son of, 5
 Miriam, Sandwich, buried 9 May, 1648, 6
 Woodeocke, Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 28 April, 1676, 63
 Sarah, wife of John, Rehoboth, 10 May, 1676, 63
 John, wife of, 63
 Woodward, Israel, Taunton, died 15 June, 1674, 69
 Wright, Mordecai, Sandwich, buried 20 March, 1649, 9
 William, Sandwich, buried 2 May, 1648, 6

BIRTHS.

YEATES, JOHN, JUN., son of John, son-in-law to Richard Higgins, Duxbury, 15 August, 1650, 27
 John, child of, 27
 Young, John, son of John, Plymouth, 9 November, 1649, 7
 John, son of, 7

MARRIAGES.

Young, Younge, John, married at Plymouth, 13 December, 1648, 5
 George, and Hannah Pinson, Scituate, 15 January, 1661, 29

INDEX

TO

TOWNS, PLACES, AND CLERKS.

TOWNS AND PLACES.

<p>BARNSTABLE, 41—47</p> <p> Boston, 70</p> <p>Braintree, 40, 51</p> <p>Bridgewater, 36, 38, 55</p> <p>Dartmouth, 38</p> <p>Duxbury, 27, 55</p> <p>Eastham, 15, 26—28, 30, 56—58</p> <p>Hull, alias Nantasket, 33, 34</p> <p>Lakenham, 38</p> <p>Marshfield, 38, 44, 70, 89</p> <p>Milton, 70</p> <p>Nantasket, alias Hull, 33, 34</p> <p>Newport, Rhode Island, 36</p>	<p>Plymouth, 4, 5, 7, 8, 10—17, 21—27, 31—35, 42, 44, 64, 67, 68, 72, 74—76, 82, 84, 89</p> <p>Rehoboth, 51—54, 62—64, 66, 70—71, 76—79, 86— 88</p> <p>Sandwich, 5, 6, 8, 9, 11, 13, 14, 64, 81</p> <p>Scituate, 17, 21, 28, 29, 42, 46, 49, 50</p> <p>Swansey, 48, 49, 51, 61, 72, 80, 81, 84, 85</p> <p>Taunton, 30, 35—40, 54, 55, 58—60, 65, 66, 68—70, 79, 80, 81—86</p> <p>Unkety, 38</p> <p>Wesquabensett, 38</p> <p>Yarmouth, 3, 4, 6, 7, 9, 10, 12, 44, 45</p>
---	---

CLERKS.

<p>BUCKE, ISAAC, 50</p> <p> Carpenter, William, 52, 54, 64, 67, 71, 77, 79, 87, 88</p> <p>Cole, Daniel, 15</p> <p>Hinckley, Thomas, 47</p> <p>Ingraham, William, 81, 85</p> <p>Myles, John, Jun., 48, 49</p>	<p>Snow, Mark, 57, 58</p> <p>Tanner, Nicholas, 51, 61</p> <p>Torrey, James, 17, 19, 21, 28, 49</p> <p>Tupper, Thomas, 64</p> <p>Wilbore, Shadrach, 30, 36, 38, 40, 55, 59, 60, 66, 69, 70, 82—84, 86</p> <p>Wood, William, 6, 9</p>
--	---

INDEX

TO THE

TREASURY ACCOUNTS, AND NAMES OF FREEMEN AND OTHERS.

<p>ABEL, ABELL, PRESERVED, freeman, 209</p> <p> Robert, freeman, 178</p> <p> widow, 120</p> <p>Abbott, Edward, 195</p> <p>Accord Pond, 155, 160—164, 166</p> <p> rates, 156, 158, 160, 162, 164, 167—169</p> <p>Acushena, 110</p> <p>Adams, Addams, Adames, James, 188, 196</p> <p> John, 201</p> <p> freeman, 178</p> <p>Addey, Webb, 188</p> <p>Advard, Aduerd, Henry, 190</p> <p> Henry, freeman, 183</p> <p>Alden, Aldin, David, freeman, 204</p> <p> John, 100, 198</p> <p> freeman, 173, 174, 203</p> <p> John, Sen., 189</p> <p> John, Jun., 198</p> <p>Jonathan, 198</p> <p> freeman, 201</p> <p>Joseph, 189, 198</p> <p>Ensign, 133</p> <p>Mr., 98, 101, 106, 121, 151</p> <p> allowance to as Treasurer, 101, 106</p> <p>Alerton, Isaac, freeman, 173</p> <p>Allen, Allin, Benjamin, 103</p> <p> Francis, 93, 192</p> <p> George, 91, 96—98, 192</p> <p> freeman, 176</p> <p> Isaac, 163</p> <p> John, 93, 96, 201</p> <p> freeman, 175, 180, 181, 198, 204</p> <p> Joseph, 97, 98, 103</p> <p> Matthew, fined, 93, 96—98, 103, 192</p> <p> Ralph, 97, 98, 103, 158, 192</p> <p> Ralph, Sen., 93, 96</p>	<p>Allen, Samuel, freeman, 207</p> <p> Thomas, 136, 191, 193, 200</p> <p> freeman, 207</p> <p> William, fined, 93, 96, 97, 98, 99, 103</p> <p> Zechariah, fined, 157, 161, 164</p> <p> Captain, 123</p> <p>Almy, William, freeman, 184</p> <p>Ames, John, freeman, 185</p> <p> Jonathan, freeman, 208</p> <p> Justus, freeman, 208</p> <p>Anaquakett Neck, see Nanaquakett Neck.</p> <p>Andrew, Andrews, Andrewes, Henry, 195</p> <p> freeman, 176, 186</p> <p> John, 119, 120, 124</p> <p> Joseph, 108, 110</p> <p> freeman, 181</p> <p> Mr., 210</p> <p>Anger, Samuel, freeman, 209</p> <p>Annadowne, Roger, 121</p> <p> freeman, 178</p> <p>Annible, Annable, Ann, 147</p> <p> Anthony, 193, 200</p> <p> freeman, 175, 177</p> <p>Armstrong, Gregory, 187</p> <p>Armitage, Thomas, freeman, 176</p> <p>Arnold, Samuel, 192, 200, 201</p> <p> freeman, 207</p> <p> Samuel, Jun., 127, 136, 207</p> <p> Seth, freeman, 208</p> <p>Assistants, allowance to, 118</p> <p> salary of, 130, 137</p> <p> See Magistrates.</p> <p>Assonett Neck, 148</p> <p>Atkines, Attkins, Henry, 188, 202</p> <p> freeman, 208</p> <p>Atkinson, Attkinson, Mary, fined, 135</p>
---	---

Atkinson, Thomas, freeman,	174	Barstow, William,	99, 120, 124, 199
Atwood, John,	188	freeman,	205
freeman,	173	widow,	133
Nathaniel, freeman,	203	—,	99, 155
Stephen,	161	alias Church, Sarah,	117
Austine, John, freeman,	186	Bartlet, Bartlett, Benjamin,	198
Jonas, freeman,	187	on committee to take the Treasurer's account,	110
Aymes, John,	190	freeman,	204
B ACON, NATHANIEL,	105, 193, 200	Joseph,	119—122, 124, 128
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac- count,	101, 110, 116	freeman,	203
freeman,	177, 207	Mercy,	126
Samuel, freeman,	179	Robert,	189, 197
Mr.,	133, 136, 140	freeman,	174
Baddow, Francis,	109	Bashop, Richard,	188
Badfish, Robert, freeman,	181	Bassett, Nathaniel, freeman,	181
See Botefish.		William,	104, 140, 210
Baker, Francis,	115, 116, 120	freeman,	174, 205
freeman,	185	William, Sen.,	190, 202
Kenelm, freeman,	208	William, Jun.,	190, 199
Samuel, freeman,	178	Bates, John,	119, 120
William,	188	Bayley, Bayliffe, Bayleiffe, Guido, freeman,	185
Bangs, Banges, Edward,	189, 201	John, 109, 111, 116, 120, 124, 127, 129, 133, 136, 141, 143, 145, 147	
freeman,	174, 177	Beachampe, Mr.,	210
John, freeman,	184, 208	Beamont, John,	191
Jonathan, on committee to take the Treas- urer's account,	155	Beare, Richard,	95, 99, 196, 201
Joshua, freeman,	208	Richard, freeman,	182
Banks, Richard, freeman,	183	Bearse, Bearce, Austine,	193, 200
Barden, William,	196	freeman,	206
Barker, Francis,	145	Beerstow, see Barstow.	
freeman,	204	Beetes, William,	193
John,	196	Bell, James,	112, 114
freeman,	182, 207, 208	freeman,	186, 187
Robert,	196, 198	John,	192
freeman,	182, 204	freeman,	186
Barlow, George,	99, 102, 111, 115, 116	Bennitt, Benitt, James,	151, 152
marshal,	95	Richard,	155, 157, 160, 162
freeman,	180	Berry, Berrey, Anthony,	194
Sarah,	126	Edmond,	193
—,	99	Richard,	109, 128, 130, 194
Barnes, John,	94, 100, 114, 116, 188, 197	freeman,	186
freeman,	171	Richard, Sen.,	127
Jonathan, freeman,	203	Besbe, Besbey, Besbeach, Besbye, Besbech, Bes- becch, Eli-ha,	192, 201
Joshua, freeman,	185	freeman,	183, 207
Barnstable,	106, 108, 136, 165	Thomas,	201
rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 146, 149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167, 169		freeman,	175
names of freemen and others, of, 176, 179, 193, 200, 204		Bessy, Bessey, Anthony,	192
Barratt, John,	195	freeman,	184
Barrell, William, freeman,	205	Nehemiah, fined,	109
Barrow, John,	115, 116	Bestbey, Hopestill,	207
Barstow, Joseph, freeman,	204	Bewitt, George, freeman,	180
		See Buitt.	
		Biddle, Bidle, Joseph,	196
		freeman,	182
		Biell, Nathaniel,	196

Billington, Dorcas,	137	Bowin, Richard,	201
Francis,	187	Richard, Jun., freeman,	179
freeman,	181	Bradford, John,	188, 201
Joseph,	97, 119, 120	Joseph, freeman,	202
freeman,	181	William,	197
—,	99	freeman,	173, 202
Binson, John, freeman,	203	Captain,	133
Bird, Thomas,	198	Mr.,	105, 188
Black, Blacke, Miles,	192	Mrs.,	94, 101, 102, 105, 128, 130
freeman,	179	Branch, John, freeman,	178, 207
Blackwell, John, freeman,	184, 205	Bray, Thomas, freeman,	185
Blake, Blaake, Christopher,	127, 129, 130	Brayman, Thomas, freeman,	187
Samuel,	152	Breett, —,	165
Blakemore, John,	193	See Britt.	
freeman,	184	Brelles, Robert,	191
Blisse, Blesse, George, freeman,	184	Brewster, John,	190
Jonathan, freeman,	179, 209	Jonathan,	190
Blossome, Peter, freeman,	179	freeman,	174
Thomas,	193	Love,	190
Blower, John,	194	freeman,	174
Blush, Abraham,	193, 200	William,	190
freeman,	182, 206	freeman,	173, 204
Joseph, freeman,	207	Wrestling, freeman,	204
Boardman, Bordman, Burman, Boreman, Thomas, 151, 152, 192, 193		Brick, —,	188
freeman,	184	Bridgewater,	106, 116, 148
—,	194	rates, 117, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146, 149, 150, 151, 156, 158—161, 164, 167, 169	
Boblitt, Bobbett, Edward,	195	names of freemen and others,	185, 202
freeman,	186	Briggs, Brigges, Cornelius, freeman,	207
Bonney, Thomas,	190	James, fined,	155
freeman,	181, 182	freeman,	205
Bonum, George,	100, 102, 189, 197	John, of Taunton, fined,	109, 111, 165
freeman,	181, 202	freeman,	181, 186
Booth, Thomas, freeman,	178	Jonathan, freeman,	187
Boston,	117	Walter,	100, 190, 199
Bosworth, Jonathan, freeman,	178	freeman,	183, 201
Jonathan, Sen., freeman,	209	Britt, Brett, William,	106, 189, 202
Joseph, freeman,	209	on committee to take Treasurer's account,	110
Botefish, Robert,	192	freeman,	175
See Badfish.		Brookes, Gilbert,	196, 199
Bourne, Burne, Borne, Henry,	193, 200	Gilbert, freeman,	209
See Burne.		Nathaniel, freeman,	205
freeman,	175, 177	William,	196, 199
John,	196, 201	freeman,	180
on committee to take Treasurer's account, 119		Brough, Edward,	196
freeman,	207	Brown, Browne, James,	195, 201
Richard,	192, 199	salary of,	145
freeman,	175	John,	189, 195, 201
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-		freeman,	173, 182
count,	110, 113, 119, 129	John, Jun.,	201
Shearjashub,	192	Peter,	210
freeman,	205	William,	189
Thomas,	195, 201	freeman,	181
freeman,	174, 177	Mr.,	122, 124
Bower, George, freeman,	174	Brussels, James, freeman,	185
Bowin, Bowine, Obadiah, freeman,	178	See Bursell.	

Bryant, Bryan, John,	127, 192, 198	Cape, fishing, profits of, to be demanded in behalf of the country,	153
John, of Scituate, freeman,	183, 204	money from,	165
John, of Taunton, freeman,	186, 205	Carew, John, freeman,	182
John, Sen., of Plymouth,	128	Carman, John, freeman,	183
John, Jun., freeman,	204	Carpenter, Joseph, freeman,	179
Stephen,	187, 190, 197, 198	William,	201
freeman,	202	freeman,	177, 196
Buck, Bucke, Isaac,	191, 199	William, Sen., freeman,	209
freeman,	183, 204	William, Jun, freeman,	178
John, fined,	135	Carre, John,	202
Buckland, William, freeman,	178	Carver, Robert,	196, 201
Buckley, Edward,	195, 196	freeman,	182
freeman,	177	Case, Edward,	195, 199
Buitt, George,	193	freeman,	176
See Bewitt.		Caseley, Casley, Carsley, John,	115, 117, 193
Bullocke, Richard, freeman,	178	William,	193, 200
Samuel, freeman,	209	freeman,	176
Bumpas, Bumpasse, Bumpus, Edward,	196, 210	Cassell, Thomas,	195
freeman,	182	Casswell, Thomas, freeman,	186
Edward, Jun., freeman,	178	Cauell, Nathaniel, wife of, fined,	148
John, freeman,	178	Chachapaquin, an Indian, fined,	110
Bundy, John,	187	Chadwell, Richard,	192
Burden, William,	119, 120	freeman,	183
Burge, Burges, Burgis, Jacob, freeman,	180	Chaffey, Nathaniel, freeman,	209
John, freeman,	179, 205, 206	Chambers, Robert,	196
Joseph, fined,	96, 121, 147	Thomas,	191, 198
Richard,	192	freeman,	175
Thomas,	199	Chandler, Chandler, Chaundlor, Chaundor, Chan- deler, Edmund,	198
freeman,	176, 179, 183	freeman,	174
Thomas, Sen.,	192	John, freeman,	204
freeman,	205	Roger,	198
Thomas, Jun.,	97, 98, 192	freeman,	174
Burman, see Boardman.		Samuel,	131, 190
Burne, see Bourne.		freeman,	181
Burrowes, Jeremiah, freeman,	183	See Chaundor.	
Bursell, James,	194	Chapman, Ralph,	196
See Brussells.		freeman,	178, 182
Bursley, John,	193	Charles II., charge of the proclamation of,	105, 106
freeman,	179	commissioners of,	112
Burstall, John,	194	Chase, John,	143
Burt, James,	144	William, freeman,	185, 186
Jonas, freeman,	186	William, Sen.,	194
Richard, freeman,	187, 206	William, Jun.,	194
Bushop, John, freeman,	176	Chauncey, Charles,	190
Butler, Dorothy,	103	freeman,	174, 175
Obadiah,	103	Chaundor, Nathaniel,	190
Thomas,	97, 192	See Chandler.	
freeman,	181	Checkett, Josias, freeman,	183
Butterworth, John, freeman,	178	Chichester, James,	194
Byrd, Thomas,	192	Childs, Richard, freeman,	204
freeman,	183	Chillingsworth, Thomas, [see Shillingsworth,]	196
CADE, JAMES, freeman,	185	Chipman, John,	108, 200
Callender, —, of Swansea,	161	Elder John, freeman,	206

- Chittenden, Chettenden, Benjamin, fined, . . . 140
 Henry, freeman, 180
 Isaac, 191, 198
 on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-
 count, 127
 freeman, 183
 Isreal, freeman, 204
 Thomas, freeman, 182
 Church, Nathaniel, 107, 110, 116
 freeman, 205
 Richard, 189
 freeman, 174
 alias Barstow, Sarah, 117
 Churchill, Churchell, Eliezer, freeman, 203
 John, 189, 197
 freeman, 203
 Mary, 137
 William, freeman, 203
 Cilton, Thomas, freeman, 187
 Clapp, Samuel, freeman, 180, 204
 Thomas, freeman, 175, 183, 198, 204
 Clarke, Edmund, 192
 George, 187
 Henry, 126, 128
 James, 127, 197
 freeman, 202
 Thomas, 189, 197, 202
 freeman, 174
 Thurston, Jun., 187
 William, 99, 121, 165, 166, 168, 190, 197, 198
 on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-
 count, 141
 freeman, 185, 202, 203
 Mr., 167
 Clary, John, freeman, 185
 Clay, Thomas, 191
 Cleghorne, James, freeman, 179
 Clemes, Ralph, 190
 Clough, Richard, freeman, 174
 Cloy, John, freeman, 186
 Cobb, Edward, freeman, 186
 Henry, 193, 200
 freeman, 175, 177
 James, freeman, 207
 John, of Taunton, 126, 128, 130
 freeman, 186, 187, 205
 Coehman, James, freeman, 183
 See Cushman.
 Coggen, Henry, 193
 freeman, 183
 Coggin, Thomas, 195
 Cohannett, freemen of, 176, 186
 See Taunton.
 Cole, Daniel, 137, 194, 202
 on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 124,
 127
 Cole, Daniel, freeman, 176, 208
 Daniel, Jun., 139, 141, 143, 145
 Henry, 192
 Hugh, 188
 freeman, 181
 James, fined, 101, 127, 128
 freeman, 174, 202
 James, Sen., 100, 104, 114, 116, 121, 135, 188,
 197
 James, Jun., 113, 114, 188
 freeman, 181
 Job, 137, 194, 202
 freeman, 175, 176, 208
 John, freeman, 184
 Mary, 127, 128
 Collimore, Collymore, Collymer, Peter, 191
 freeman, 183, 204
 Colman, Coleman, Collman, Edward, 139
 Joseph, 191
 freeman, 182
 Joseph, Sen., 199
 Goodwife, 95, 99
 Collyer, Collyare, William, 198
 freeman, 173, 174
 Mr., 101
 Colston, Joseph, fined, 143
 Combe, Francis, 121
 John, freeman, 173, 174
 Commissioners of the United Colonies, 138, 159, 165
 of Charles II., £100 to be raised to pay for
 entertainment of, 112
 Cooke, Caleb, 165
 freeman, 203
 Francis, 187, 197
 freeman, 173, 203
 Jacob, 187, 197
 freeman, 203
 John, 132
 John, Sen., 188
 John, Jun., 187, 197
 freeman, 174
 Josiah, 105, 108, 188, 201
 on committee to take Treasurer's account, 93,
 116
 freeman, 174, 177, 208
 Roger, 196
 Thomas, 195
 Thomas, Jun., 195
 Cooper, John, fined, 119, 193, 200
 freeman, 175, 177
 Richard, freeman, 203
 Thomas, 201
 freeman, 209
 Thomas, Sen., freeman, 178
 Thomas, Jun., freeman, 187, 209
 Copall, [or Coxall.] Joshua, 104

Copeland, John, a Quaker, 95
 Corke, Thomas, freeman, 186
 Cornet, allowance to, 121
 Cottle, Edward, and wife, fined, 148
 Cotton, John, freeman, 202
 Couell, Ezra, 188
 Nathaniel, fined, 122
 Country, the, see Plymouth Colony.
 Cowin, John, 155
 freeman, 180
 Coxall, see Copall.
 Crackstone, John, heirs of, 210
 Crips, George, 187
 Crispe, George, freeman, 184
 Crocker, Croker, Eliezer, 161
 Francis, 194, 207
 freeman, 178
 Job, freeman, 207
 John, 193, 200
 freeman, 182
 Joseph, freeman, 207
 Josiah, freeman, 207
 William, 193
 freeman, 182, 206
 Crossman, Crossman, John, freeman, 206
 Robert, fined, 144
 freeman, 187
 —, of Taunton, 100
 Crow, Crowe, John, 115, 194, 200
 freeman, 176, 185
 Thomas, freeman, 186
 William, 188
 Yelverton, 194, 200
 freeman, 185
 Crowell, Edward, fined, 126
 Cudworth, Israel, freeman, 180
 James, 191, 193, 198
 freeman, 175, 177
 Mrs., 95, 99
 Curtis, Curtice, Francis, 139—141, 143, 145
 Richard, 191, 199
 freeman, 204
 William, 191, 199
 freeman, 180
 Cushen, John, freeman, 204
 on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 161
 Cushenah, 107
 Cushman, Eleazer, freeman, 203
 Elkanan, freeman, 203
 James, 191
 Thomas, fined, 112
 freeman, 174, 188, 202
 Thomas, Jun., 114, 116
 freeman, 202
 the elder, 197
 See Cochman.

Cutbert, Samuel, freeman, 181, 188
 C—, Richard, of Barnstable, freeman, 1657, . . . 179
DANFORTH, SAMUEL, freeman, 206
 Dammou, Dammou, John, 191
 freeman, 183
 Dartmouth, 137
 rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 156,
 158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 169
 Darison, George, 143, 145, 147
 Davis, Dolor, freeman, 177, 182
 and sons, 193
 John, 194
 freeman, 179
 Nicholas, 191
 freeman, 179
 Robert, 194
 Dean, Deane, Ezra, freeman, 206
 John, 195, 199
 freeman, 176, 206
 Joseph, freeman, 206
 Thomas, freeman, 205
 Walter, 195, 199
 freeman, 176, 205
 Delano, Delanoy, Dellano, Dillano, John, freeman, 204
 Philip, 189, 198, 210
 freeman, 175
 Samuel, freeman, 204
 Thomas, 124
 freeman, 204
 and wife, 122
 Dennis, Robert, 194
 freeman, 185
 William, freeman, 181
 Derby, John, 194
 Dexter, Philip, 157
 Thomas, Sen., 200
 freeman, 179
 William, 200
 freeman, 179, 207
 Didcutt, John, freeman, 184
 Dillano, see Delano.
 Dillingham, Dillinghame, Edward, 192
 freeman, 183
 Henry, 96, 98, 192
 freeman, 180, 205
 wife of, 103
 John, freeman, 186
 Dimmack, Dimmock, Dimacke, Dimake, Shuball,
 freeman, 186
 Thomas, 193, 200
 freeman, 176
 Dingley, Jacob, freeman, 207
 John, 121, 193, 195, 196, 201
 freeman, 177, 184, 207

Doggett, Doghed, Doghead, Doged, John, of Re- hoboth,	108	Eaton, Benjamin,	115, 187
freeman,	179, 207	freeman,	181
Samuel, freeman,	208	Francis,	210
Thomas, freeman,	178	Samuel,	187
Doan, Done, Daniel, freeman,	208	Eddenden, Edmund,	191
Ephraim,	104, 107, 110, 129	freeman,	175, 182
freeman,	184, 209	Eddy, Eedy, Samuel,	188, 197
John,	188, 201	freeman,	174
freeman,	173, 177, 184, 208	Edge, William,	194
John, Jun., freeman,	208	freeman,	184
Doten, John, freeman,	203	See Hedge.	
Dotey, Edward,	187, 197	Edson, Samuel, freeman,	185
freeman,	174	Edwards, Edward,	188
Edward, Sen., freeman,	203	Eldred, Robert,	122, 124, 128, 187
Dotterich, Philip,	127	freeman,	185
Doughty, Doughtey, James,	98, 122, 124	William, freeman,	186
freeman,	178	Ellis, Ellice, John,	99, 102, 192
Draton, Henry,	196	Manoah,	154
Dunham, Dunhame, Eleazer, freeman,	203	Mary,	154
John,	188	Lieutenant,	115
freeman,	174, 202	Elmes, Rodulphus,	103, 199
John, Sen.,	197	freeman,	183, 204
John, Jun.,	197	Else, Roger,	191
freeman,	174, 207	Emerson, John, freeman,	183
Joseph,	148, 197	Thomas,	190
freeman,	181, 202	Ensign, freeman,	183
Jonathan,	197	Evans, Evance, William,	195
Samuel,	188, 197	freeman,	187
freeman,	202	Ewell, Ewill, Henry,	193, 198
Samuel, Jun.,	142	freeman,	182, 204
Thomas,	188	Ewen, John,	129
fined,	158	Ewer, Ure, Thomas,	93, 96—98
Durand, John, freeman,	180		
Duxbury,	100, 145, 165	F ALLAND, THOMAS,	194, 200
rates, 117, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146, 149, 150, 153, 155, 156, 158—161, 164, 167, 169.		freeman,	176, 185
names of freemen and others of, 174, 181, 182, 189, 198, 203		Fallowell, Gabriel,	188, 197
Dwelly, Dwelley, Richard,	118, 122, 126, 128	freeman,	174, 181
his bond forfeited,	126	William,	189
		freeman,	181
		Goodman,	121
E AMES, ANTHONY,	201	Farewell, Thomas,	195
David, freeman,	208	Farnesced, John,	190
Mark,	201	Faunce, John,	189
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac- count,	110, 132, 133, 140, 143	freeman,	174
Earle, Ralph, 109, 111, 113, 116, 120, 124, 126—128, 130, 133		Thomas, freeman,	203
Eastham,	104, 106	Feake, Henry,	192
rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 146, 149, 150, 154, 156—160, 162, 164, 167, 169.		freeman,	176, 184
names of freemen and others,	184, 201, 204	Finney, John,	188, 200
		freeman,	174, 181
		John, Jun., freeman,	207
		Robert,	133, 189, 197
		Fish, Ambrose, of Sandwich,	165
		Johu,	192
		freeman,	179, 184
		Jonathan,	192

Fish, Jonathan, freeman,	184	G AGE, THOMAS, freeman,	186
Nathaniel,	192	Gallop, John,	195
freeman,	179	Gannett, Ganett, Matthew,	153, 199
Fitzrandle, Fitsrandall, Edward,	193, 200	freeman,	180, 204
freeman,	175, 177	Richard,	191
Nathaniel,	108, 129, 151	Thomas,	190
Fleenam, Gregory, freeman,	178	—,	152
Flaune, Thomas,	194	Gardiner, Samuel, freeman,	203
Flawne, Thomas, freeman,	185	Garrat, Mr.,	192
Ford, Foard, Michael, freeman,	207	Gaunt, Peter,	103, 192
William,	189	freeman,	184
William, Sen.,	107, 110, 113, 201	Gibbs, John, freeman,	184
William, Jun.,	201	Thomas,	192
freeman,	178, 207	freeman,	179
Ford's farm,	163, 164, 168	Gifford, William,	93, 96—98, 163
rates,	160, 162, 164, 167, 169	Gilbert, Giles,	111
Foster, Edward,	191	freeman,	187, 206
freeman,	175	John, Sen., freeman,	176
John, freeman,	207	John, Jun.,	195
John, Jun., freeman,	208	Joseph, freeman,	187
Foxwell, John,	193	Thomas,	195
Richard,	193	freeman,	186, 206
freeman,	179, 183	Young,	100
Francis, Indian sachem,	123, 124, 128	Gilson, William, freeman,	175
Freeman, Edward, Jun.,	97	Gingell, John,	195
Edmund, freeman,	175, 205, 209	See Gungill.	
Edmund, Sen.,	193, 199	Glass, Glasse, James,	189
Edmund, Jun.,	192	Roger, freeman,	181, 204
freeman,	180	—,	192
James,	106	Godfrey, Francis,	189
John,	192, 202	freeman,	185
freeman,	208	Goodspeed, Roger,	193, 200
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-		freeman,	206
count,	140, 141	Goole, Francis,	190
Samuel,	202	Gorame, Gorum, Goarum, James, freeman,	207
freeman,	208	John,	188, 196, 200
Captain,	145, 161	Goulder, Francis,	188, 197
Lieutenant,	108, 111, 122	freeman,	181
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-		Governor, the, 94, 100, 101, 102, 108, 118, 137, 164,	
count,	110	165, 168	
Mr.,	128, 184	and magistrates, salaries of, 128, 130, 134, 137,	
Freemen, and others, lists of the names of, 173—		155, 159, 165—167	
210		Grause, William,	194
Freemen's lands,	154, 161, 166	Gray, Edward,	125
at Taunton River, rates, 156, 158, 160, 162, 164		freeman,	181
Freetown rates,	167	John,	132, 133, 135, 194
French, Richard, freeman,	178	Joseph,	111
Fuller, Jonathan, freeman,	209	Thomas,	187
Matthew,	187, 200	William,	161, 165
Robert, freeman,	178	Green, Greene, Henry,	109, 111
Samuel,	122, 188, 191, 197, 200, 210	John,	192
freeman,	175, 202	freeman,	180
Samuel, of Barnstable,	122	Joseph,	189
Dr.,	121, 125	Greenfeld, Thomas,	93, 95, 192
Mr.,	120	Griffin, William,	132

Griffin, William, and wife, 109
 Griffith, William, 157
 Groome, Grome, John, 188
 freeman, 181
 Gungill, John, freeman, 186
 See Gingell.

HACKETT, JABEZ, freeman, 187
 Hadaway, Haddaway, Arthur, 196
 John, 125
 See Hathaway.

Haden, —, 190
 Hailstone, Hailstones, William, 97, 100, 176, 195, 199
 —, fine remitted, 97

Hall, Edward, 190
 freeman, 178, 182
 George, 195, 199
 freeman, 176
 John, 193
 freeman, 187
 Joseph, freeman, 206
 Nathaniel, 144, 166, 168
 Samuel, freeman, 186, 206
 Samuel, Sen., of Taunton, freeman, 206
 Samuel, Sen., of Yarmouth, freeman, 206
 William, freeman, 205

Hallett, Hallott, Hollet, Hollett, Hellot, Hellott,
 Andrew, freeman, 184, 185
 Andrew, Sen., 194
 Andrew, Jun., 194
 John, 190, 199
 freeman, 183
 Joseph, 119, 120, 124, 127, 129
 Josias, 107
 freeman, 179
 Samuel, 194

Halloway, Hallowey, Hollway, Jane, 126, 128
 Timothy, 107—109, 111, 113, 116, 195
 freeman, 187
 William, 195, 196
 freeman, 176

Hamblin, Hamblen, Hamblene, Eliezer, free-
 man, 207
 James, 193, 200
 freeman, 177, 207
 James, Sen., freeman, 206
 James, Jun., freeman, 207
 John, freeman, 207

Hammon, John, 191
 Hammond, Benjamin, 194
 Robert, freeman, 183

Hanbury, Peter, 192
 William, 187
 freeman, 174

Hanford, Thomas, 190

Hanmore, Haumor, Isaae, 151, 152
 John, 199

Harding, John, 190
 Joseph, 136
 freeman, 184, 208
 Martha, 158

Harlow, Samuel, freeman, 203
 William, 100, 197
 freeman, 184, 202
 William, Jun., freeman, 203

Harmon, Harman, John, 187
 freeman, 181

Harper, Harpper, Robert, 93, 96—99, 102, 103
 and wife, 103
 Thomas, 105

Harris, Arthur, 121, 130, 190, 202
 Isaae, 157

Harrison, Arthur, freeman, 192

Hart, Nicholas, 195

Hartopp, William, 189

Hartub, William, 190

Harvey, Thomas, 195
 Thomas, Sen., freeman, 206
 Thomas, Jun., freeman, 206
 William, 121, 130, 145, 199
 freeman, 186, 205
 on committee to take Treasurer's account, 127

Hatch, Jeremiah, 155, 199
 freeman, 180, 204
 John, 192
 Jonathan, 131, 133, 136
 freeman, 179
 Thomas, 193
 freeman, 180, 185
 Walter, 191, 199
 freeman, 180, 204
 William, 191
 freeman, 175, 204
 William, Jun., freeman, 183

Hathaway, Hathowey, Hathawey, Hathwey, Ar-
 thur, 197
 freeman, 181
 John, 108, 110, 113, 128, 130
 freeman, 179, 187, 205
 John, Jun., freeman, 206
 See Hadaway.

Hatherley, Timothy, 198
 freeman, 173, 175
 Mr., 210

Haward, George, freeman, 179
 John, freeman, 181, 185
 Robert, 190
 Thomas, freeman, 185
 Thomas, Sen., 202
 Thomas, Jun., 202
 See Heyward.

Hawes, Edmund,	200	Hoar, Hezekiah, freeman,	186
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-		John,	190
count,	93, 141	freeman,	183
freeman,	176, 182, 206	Richard,	194, 200
John, freeman,	206	freeman,	176, 185
Mr., on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-		Hodges, Hodgis, Henry, freeman,	206
count,	110, 113	Nicholas,	100, 187
Hawkes, Ludowick, freeman,	180	freeman,	181
Hayle, William,	196	William,	195
Hedge, Abraham, 109, 111, 113, 133, 136, 139, 140, 161		Hodgkine, Hoskins, Hoskine, Ann,	109
Elisha,	107, 112, 132, 162	William,	109, 188, 197
William,	132, 133	freeman,	174
See Edge.		wife of,	111
Heeks, Robert, freeman,	173	Holbrooke, John,	152, 153
See Hicks.		Holly, Hollye, Joseph,	192
Hewes, John,	191, 198	freeman,	184
freeman,	175, 183	Holman, Edward,	100, 188, 210
Hewett, Humphry, freeman,	181	Holmes, Abraham, freeman,	208
John, freeman,	207	Isaac, freeman,	208
Heyward, John,	188, 190	Israel, freeman,	208
Thomas, freeman,	175, 182	John,	100, 188
Thomas, Sen.,	190	freeman,	174, 181
Thomas, Jun.,	190	Josiah,	142, 143, 145
See Haward.		freeman,	204, 208
Hiek, Thomas, freeman,	183	Nathaniel, freeman,	203
Hicks, Hiekes, Daniel, freeman,	180	William,	190, 201
Ephraim,	188	freeman,	174
Lydia,	103	William, Sen., freeman,	182
Samuel,	188, 197	—, fined,	136
freeman,	174, 177	Hopkins, Hopkens, Caleb,	165, 188
See Heekes.		Giles, freeman,	185
Higgins, Higen, Alexander, freeman,	181	Stephen, freeman,	173, 208
Jonathan,	153	Howe, Thomas,	194
freeman,	184, 208	Howell, Thomas,	196
Richard,	189, 201	Howes, House, Jeremiah, freeman,	206
freeman,	174	Jeremiah, Jun., freeman,	206
Higgenson, Richard, freeman,	177	Joseph,	200
Hiland, Thomas, freeman,	180	freeman,	206
See Hyland.		Samuel,	198
Hill, Thomas, freeman,	174	freeman,	175
Ralph, freeman,	181	Thomas,	106, 200
Millier, William,	189	freeman,	176, 185, 186
alias Tilly, Hugh,	194	on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-	
alias Tillie, Hugh, freeman,	185	count,	140, 145
Hills, Hercules, freeman,	183	Howland, Arthur,	100, 196
Hineckley, Hineckly, John, freeman,	207	and wife,	95, 99
Samuel,	193, 200	Arthur, Jun.,	119, 120, 124, 127
freeman,	175, 177, 207	freeman,	207
Thomas,	193, 200	Henry,	98, 103, 104, 189, 198
freeman,	177, 183, 206	freeman,	174
Thomas, Jun., freeman,	207	wife of,	95
Mr.,	128, 145, 154	Jabez,	119, 120
allowance to,	137	John,	94, 197, 200
Hincksman, Edmund, freeman,	178	freeman,	173, 207
William, of Marshfield,	133	John, Sen.,	187
Hoar, Hoare, Hore, Hezekiah,	195	John, Jun.,	187

- Howland, John, Jun., freeman, 178
 Joseph, 121
 freeman, 202
 on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 149
 Samuel, 107, 110, 113
 Zoeth, freeman, 181
 and wife, 95, 99
- Hubburt, Israel, freeman, 205
- Huckens, Thomas, on committee to take the Treasurer's account, . . . 127—129, 132, 133, 136
- Huckings, Thomas, 130, 133, 193, 200
- Hughes, Thomas, 131
- Hull, Joseph, freeman, 176
 Tristram, 104, 194, 200
- Hunt, Edmund, 189
 freeman, 182
 Enoch, freeman, 209
 John, freeman, 209
 Peter, 201
 freeman, 209
 Samuel, freeman, 204
 Lieutenant, on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 124
- Hunter, Rebekah, 154
 William, 154
- Hurst, James, 188, 197
 freeman, 174
 William, freeman, 184
- Hussey, Robert, 190
- Hyland, Thomas, 191
 freeman, 182
 See Hiland.
- I**NDIAN HOKEN, 143
 Indian Will, 133
 Indian marshal, 165
 Indian squaw, witnesses and charges about, . . . 165, 166
 Indians, 111, 113, 124, 131
- Ingham, Thomas, 109, 111, 113
 freeman, 180
- Irish, John, 189
- Lyde, Iyd, Nicholas, 100, 121, 201
 freeman, 209
 Nicholas, Sen., freeman, 209
- J**ACKSON, ABRAHAM, 115, 116, 120, 197
 freeman, 178, 202
 Samuel, 121, 124, 128, 130, 193, 198
 freeman, 177, 183
- Jacobs, Captain, 166
- James, an Indian, 122
- James II., King of England, &c., proclamation of, 165, 166, 168
- Jenkins, Jenkens, Jenkin, Jenkine, Jenckens, Edward, 98, 112, 192, 198
 freeman, 175, 183, 204
 daughter of, 132, 133
 John, 93, 96, 97, 103, 187, 189, 200
 freeman, 174, 177, 206
 Thomas, 152, 153
 freeman, 204, 205
- Jenney, John, freeman, 173
 John, Sen., 188
 John, Jun., 188
 Samuel, 148, 188
- Johnson, Humphrey, 140, 199
 John, 192
 Thomas, 99, 102, 105, 192
- Jones, Joanes, Mary, 132
 Ralph, 187
 freeman, 179
 Robert, freeman, 178
 Teague, 103, 105, 148, 157
 Thomas, 103, 139, 140, 141
 freeman, 187
- Jordaine, Jordane, Jourdaine, Baruch, freeman, . . . 203
 John, 188
 freeman, 181, 203
- Joyce, John, 193, 194
 freeman, 184
- Judkin, Job, 118
- K**ANUDAH, ALEXANDER, 139
 Kemp, Kempe, William, freeman, 175, 182
- Kempton, Kemton, Ephraim, Sen., 191
 freeman, 183
 Ephraim, Jun., 191
 freeman, 183
 Manassch, 189, 197
 freeman, 173
- Kennebeck, 93, 98
- Kenricke, Kenericke, Kennerick, Kinricke, George, 192, 209
 freeman, 175, 178, 209
 Thomas, freeman, 209
- Kerby, Kerbey, John, 188
 Richard, 192
 freeman, 184
 Richard, Sen., 103
 Richard, Jun., 93, 95—98, 103
- King, Kinge, Clement, freeman, 208
 Philip, freeman, 206
 Samuel, 187
 Thomas, 191, 198
 freeman, 183, 204
 Thomas, Jun., freeman, 180, 204
- Kinsman, William, 132
- Knapp, Aaron, 195

Knapp, Aaron, freeman,	186	Lichfeld see Leichfeld.	
Knott, George,	193	Lillye, —,	196
freeman,	184	Lincon, Linkolne, Linkorn, Linkorne, Samuel,	111
Knowles, John,	107, 110, 113	Thomas,	112, 199
Richard,	188	freeman,	186, 205
Knowlman, John,	140	Lindell, Lyndall, James,	189
L AKE, RICHIARD, freeman,	186	freeman,	182
Lapham, Thomas,	191	Linnell, Robert, freeman,	183
Latham, Lathame, Robert,	152, 153	Linnett, Linnitt, Linitt, David,	193
freeman,	178	freeman,	179, 207
William,	196	Hamah,	157
Laud, Edward,	119	Robert,	193, 200
Lauder, Thomas,	192	freeman,	176
freeman,	184	See Lennett.	
William,	196	Lists of names of freemen and others,	187—210
Laurance, Robert,	129	Little, Litle, Ephraim,	207
William,	190	Isaac, on committee to take the Treasurer's	
—,	196	account,	167
Lawrance, an Indian, fined,	122	freeman,	207
Laws, book of, money to be raised to pay for print-		Samuel, freeman,	208
ing, 1671,	134	Thomas,	114, 116, 189
expense of printing,	168	Little Compton rates,	160, 162, 164, 167, 169
Lee, Robert,	187, 197	Lothrop, Lothrope, Lothorp, Lathrope, Laythorp,	
freeman,	174	Laythorpe, Lothrop, Barnabas,	165
Leich, Giles, Sen., wife of,	143	on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 143,	
Leichfeld, Experience, freeman,	180	147, 149, 155, 161, 163, 167	
See Lichfeld.		freeman,	206
Lennett, James, freeman,	187	Barnabas, Jun., freeman,	207
See Linnett.		Benjamin,	194
Leonard, Lenard, Lenner, Leonard, Benjamin,	155	John,	193
James, Jun., freeman,	206	freeman,	175
Philip, freeman,	186	Joseph,	121, 193, 200
Rise, freeman,	179	on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-	
Solomon,	189	count,	119, 145, 167
Thomas, on committee to take the Treasurer's		freeman,	206
account,	155	Mark, freeman,	185
freeman,	205	Melatiah, freeman,	207
Lettice, Lettis, Thomas,	188, 197	Samuel,	193
Leverich, William,	193	Thomas,	193, 200
freeman,	175	freeman,	207
Lewis, Lewes, Edward, freeman,	207	Lieutenant,	133
George,	188, 193	on committee to take Treasurer's account, 124	
freeman,	175, 177, 207	Mr., freeman,	176
George, Sen.,	200	Low, Loc, Anthony,	94
George, Jun.,	200	John,	137
James,	200	fined,	127, 129, 136, 137
freeman,	179	Lucas, Lukas, Benoni, freeman,	203
John,	191	Samuel, freeman,	203
freeman,	175	Thomas,	97, 103, 104, 114, 116, 131
Samuel, freeman,	207	Lumbard, Lambert, Barnard,	193, 200
Thomas,	200	freeman,	175, 177, 206
freeman,	179, 207	Benjamin,	127, 128
Leyborne, Rowland, freeman,	182	freeman,	207
Lichfeld, Laurence,	193	Caleb,	127
		freeman,	179
		Jabez,	138, 140

Lumbard, Jedidiah,	125, 127, 128	Mayne, Ezekiel,	104
Joseph, freeman,	179	Mayo, James,	158
Joshua, freeman,	207	John,	193
Thomas,	193	freeman,	176, 184, 208
Thomas, Sen., freeman,	179	Nathaniel,	194, 202
Thomas, Jun., freeman,	179	freeman,	184
Lumpkin, Lumpkine, Lumpken, William, 119, 120, 194		Samuel,	193
freeman,	185	Mendame, Robert, freeman,	182
Luse, Härke,	191	Merriek, Merrieke, Merick, Henry, freeman,	182
		William,	190, 202
		freeman,	182, 208
		Merrite, Henry,	191
		John,	191
M ACALL, JAMES, freeman,	268	Middleborough,	154
Macey, Maeye, Macie, George,	195, 199	rates, 135, 138, 142, 144, 156, 158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 169	
freeman,	186, 205	Miller, John,	130, 200
Magistrates, salary of, 118, 128, 130, 134, 137, 155, 159		on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 147, 163	
Magistrates' table, money raised to defray the expense of the, 118, 128, 130, 134, 137, 159, 166, 167.		of Yarmouth, freeman,	185, 186, 206
Major, the,	133	of Rehoboth, freeman,	178
allowance to,	121, 137	John, Sen., of Rehoboth, freeman,	178
salary of,	128, 130, 134, 137	John, Jun., of Rehoboth, freeman,	178
Makepeace, William,	138, 139, 141, 143, 145, 147	Mitchell, Michell, Michelle, Mihell, Experience, 96, 97, 189, 198, 210	
Maker, James,	126, 127	freeman,	174, 203
Males, able to bear arms, names of,	187—210	Richard,	132, 157
Mann, Richard, freeman,	183	and wife,	109
Mannamoyett, Mannamoie, Manamoy,	154, 161	Mr., preacher of God's word at Scituate,	158
rates,	156, 158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 169	paid for election sermon,	165
Mantah, John, freeman,	184	Mockenney, Daniel,	96
Marchant, Abishai,	132	Mokene, Daniel, freeman,	186
and wife,	139	Monchassucke, an Indian, fined,	122
Marshal, the,	94	Moore, George,	191
allowance to,	94	Morey, Jonathan, freeman,	203
See Under Marshal.		Morton, Ephraim,	189, 197
Marshfield,	145	on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 133, 140, 155, 161, 163	
rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 146, 149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167, 169.		freeman,	202
names of freemen and others, 177, 178, 195, 196, 201, 204		George, freeman,	202
Martin, Abraham, freeman,	178	John,	106, 189, 197
Mason, Henry,	192	freeman,	203
Noah, freeman,	209	Nathaniel,	189, 197, 202
Mathews, Mathewe, Mathewes, James,	194, 200	freeman,	174, 202
freeman,	176, 185, 206	Robert, freeman,	179
John,	125, 143	Thomas,	189, 197
freeman,	178	freeman,	202
Marmaduke,	194	Lieutenant, on committee to take the Treasurer's account,	124, 132, 136
freeman,	176, 185	Moses, John, freeman,	181
Samuel,	135	Moses, an Indian, fined,	122
Maycumber, Maycumber, John,	195	Mote, Nathaniel,	190
freeman,	187	Mount Hope,	165
William,	142, 189	Mullens, William,	190
freeman,	178	Myles, Mr.,	122, 124, 128
Maynard, John,	190	Mynor, John, freeman,	182

NAMES OF FREEMEN and others, 187—210
 Nanquaquatt, Nannaquaquatt, . . . 162, 163
 Nannaquaquett, Nanaquakett, Nunnaquaquitt, Nannaquaquett, Nannaquaquat, Nunnaquaquat, Nonaquakett, Nannaquaquat, Nunnaquaquatt, Nonoquoquitt, Anaquakett, Neck, 155, 161, 163, 166, 168.
 rates, . . . 156, 158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 169
 Nash, Samuel, . . . 189, 198
 freeman, . . . 174
 Lieutenant, . . . 111, 130, 155
 Marshal, . . . 147, 150
 Nauset, Indian sachem of, fined, . . . 123
 Nawsett, names of freemen of, . . . 177
 Negus, Negers, Hannah, . . . 154
 Isaac, . . . 140, 154
 Nelson, William, . . . 161, 188, 197
 freeman, . . . 181
 Newland, Jeremiah, . . . 96
 freeman, . . . 187
 John, . . . 95—98, 103, 193
 and wife, . . . 103
 William, . . . 95, 96, 99, 103, 193, 199
 wife of, . . . 95, 103
 freeman, . . . 176, 181
 Newman, Samuel, . . . 201
 freeman, . . . 177, 196, 209
 Samuel, Jun., freeman, . . . 179
 New Plymouth, see Plymouth.
 Niearson, Joseph, . . . 148
 Nicholas, freeman, . . . 186
 Robert, . . . 161
 freeman, . . . 186
 Ruhamah, . . . 148
 Samuel, . . . 148
 Nichols, Nicolls, Thomas, . . . 139, 192
 General, . . . 122
 Nicholson, Nicholsons, William, . . . 194
 freeman, . . . 176
 Nickerson, Niearson, William, 119, 120, 122, 124, 127
 freeman, . . . 185
 Noreutt, William, . . . 194
 Norkett, William, . . . 109
 Norman, Hugh, . . . 194
 Samuel, . . . 114, 116, 120, 131
 Northcoate, William, freeman, . . . 185
 Noy, Benjamin, . . . 193
 Nye, Benjamin, freeman, . . . 179
 John, . . . 192
 Jonathan, freeman, . . . 205

Okillia, David, freeman, . . . 186
 Oldum, Ouldame, Thomas, . . . 189
 freeman, . . . 180
 Ormsbey, John, freeman, . . . 209
 Otis, Otis, John, . . . 135
 freeman, . . . 180, 207
 Joseph, freeman, . . . 205
 Stephen, freeman, . . . 205

PACKER, SAMUEL, . . . 157
 Samuel, Sen., of Bridgewater, . . . 137
 Samuel, Sen., fined, . . . 136
 Thomas, . . . 140
 Paddocke, Robert, . . . 188
 Paddy, William, . . . 188
 freeman, . . . 174
 Paine, Payne, James, freeman, . . . 207
 Samuel, freeman, . . . 209
 Stephen, . . . 201
 freeman, . . . 177, 196, 209
 Stephen, Jun., freeman, . . . 178
 Thomas, of Eastham, freeman, . . . 184, 202, 208
 of Yarmouth, . . . 176, 194
 Thomas, Jun., of Eastham, freeman, . . . 209
 Mr., on committee to take the Treasurer's account, . . . 110, 113, 116
 Palmer, Pallmer, John, . . . 110
 John, Sen., freeman, . . . 180
 John, Jun., . . . 107, 119
 John, Jun., freeman, . . . 180
 Jonah, freeman, . . . 178, 209
 Josias, . . . 136
 Samuel, . . . 111
 Thomas, freeman, . . . 204
 Walter, . . . 201
 freeman, . . . 177, 196
 William, . . . 165, 194, 210
 freeman, . . . 176, 185
 Parker, Elisha, freeman, . . . 179
 John, . . . 195
 freeman, . . . 176
 Mary, . . . 154
 Robert, . . . 94
 freeman, . . . 178
 William, . . . 99, 103, 105, 154, 190, 195, 199
 freeman, . . . 176, 182
 and wife, . . . 95
 —, of Scituate, . . . 155
 Partrich, George, . . . 100, 190, 198
 freeman, . . . 175, 182, 203
 Ralph, . . . 198
 freeman, . . . 174
 Patrick, fined, . . . 152
 Paul, Paule, Richard, . . . 195
 freeman, . . . 186

OATH OF FIDELITY, persons fined for refusing to take, . . . 103
 Officers, salary or wages of, 130, 134, 138, 147, 150, 153, 155, 156, 159, 160, 166, 168

Paul, William,	108, 110	Plymouth Colony: salary of the Governor and magistrates, see Governor and magistrates.
Paybody, John, freeman,	175	See Treasurer.
William,	111, 114, 189, 198	*Taxes, see Rates.
freeman,	203	Treasurer's accounts, see Treasurer.
on committee to take the Treasurer's account,	132, 133, 161	Pocassett,
Peakes, Pakes, William,	191	and Punkateest,
freeman,	183	Pogantowam, an Indian,
Pearse, Peirse, Pierce, Abraham,	187, 190, 198	Pontus, William, freeman,
freeman,	174, 175, 204	Poole, Captain William,
Benjamin, freeman,	205	freeman,
Joseph,	151, 152	Pope, Thomas,
William,	193, 194	freeman,
Peck, Peecke, John, freeman,	178, 209	Potter, Vincent, freeman,
Joseph,	178, 209	Powell, William,
freeman,	209	Pratt, Benajah,
Joseph, Jun., freeman,	179	Jonathan,
Nicholas,	201	freeman,
freeman,	209	Joshua,
Samuel, freeman,	209	freeman,
Perram, Abraham, freeman,	209	freeman,
John, freeman,	209	Phinehas,
Perren, John, freeman,	178	freeman,
Perry, Perrey, Perrie, Anthony, freeman,	178, 209	Marshal, salary of,
Edward,	93, 96—98, 105	Preble, Abraham, freeman,
Ezra, freeman,	179	Prence, Thomas,
John,	195	freeman,
Thomas,	126	Presberry, Dorcas,
William,	190	Presbury, John,
freeman,	182, 205	Prichard, Richard, freeman,
Phelps, Thomas,	114, 116, 120	Prichett, Richard,
Phillips, Phillipps, Benjamin, freeman,	208	Printing, money to be raised to pay for,
James, freeman,	186	Privateers, the, charges about,
John,	100, 189	Provision, prices of, 117, 123, 125, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 146, 153, 156
freeman,	182	Pryor, Joseph,
Mary, of Taunton,	126, 128, 130, 133	Thomas, freeman,
Thomas, freeman,	186	Punkateest, Punkatest, Puncateest, Puncateast, 162, 163, 166, 168
William,	195	rates,
—,	139	158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 169
Phitte, John, freeman,	179	Purchase, Oliver,
Pickle, Jonas, freeman,	180	freeman,
Pinehen, Thomas,	199	Purchasers' names,
Pinson, Pynson, Pencen, Thomas,	191	Pursevall, James,
freeman,	182, 204	Putle, —,
Pitcocke, George, freeman,	180	196
Pittney, James,	196	
Pitts, Peter,	195, 199	
freeman,	186, 205	
Plymouth,	145	
rates, 117, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146, 149, 150, 153, 155, 156, 158—161, 164, 167, 169.		
names of freemen and others of, 173, 181, 187, 197, 203		
Plymouth Colony: houses and land belonging to, 105		
names of freemen and others,	173—210	
		Q UACHEVENETT, fined,
		Quakers,
		Quakers' meetings, twenty-five persons fined for attending,
		Quequequantest, an Indian, fined,
		R AMSDEN, JOSEPH,
		freeman,

Randall, Randle, Job,	157	Robinson, George, freeman,	178, 209
John,	158	Isaac,	200
William, 112, 129, 130, 151, 191, 198		freeman,	175, 177
freeman,	180, 183	Isaac, Jun., and wife,	118
William, Sen.,	112	John, freeman,	207
Ransom, Ransome, Robert,	109, 157	Samuel, freeman,	209
freeman,	181	Thomas,	191
Rates ordered by the Court, and levied, 112, 115, 117,		freeman,	183
123, 125, 126, 128, 130, 131, 134, 137, 138,		Rocester, Hugh, freeman,	186
141, 142, 144, 146, 147, 149, 150, 153—162,		Roger, John,	190
164, 166, 167, 169.		Rogers, James, freeman,	184
Rawlins, Nathaniel, freeman,	180	John,	121, 191, 198
Thomas, Sen.,	191	freeman,	182—181, 207, 208
Thomas, Jun.,	191	John, Sen., freeman,	203
Read, Reed, Reade, Benjamin,	190	John, Jun., freeman,	178
Daniel, freeman,	209	Joseph,	108—110, 190, 201
John, freeman,	178, 205, 208	freeman,	174, 177
John, Sen., freeman,	209	Thomas, freeman,	208
Thomas, freeman,	196, 209	William,	132
Goodman,	191	Rollox, William, freeman,	205
Rehoboth, 106, 108, 120, 145, 147, 154		Rose, Roes, Joseph, freeman,	178
rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 131, 138, 142, 144, 146,		Thomas, freeman,	204
149, 150, 154, 156—160, 162, 164, 167, 169		Rouse, John,	201
names of freemen and others, 177, 178, 196, 201,		freeman,	207, 208
.	204	Rowe, John, freeman,	182
See Seaeunck.		Rowley, Henry,	193, 200
Renell, James,	188	freeman,	175, 177
Renolds, William, freeman,	182	Moses,	94
Rew, Edward,	195	freeman,	179
freeman,	187	Rowse, John,	196
Reynor, John,	188	Royle, Gabriel,	189
freeman,	173	Ruekman, John, freeman,	184
Richmond, John,	121, 125, 145	Russell, George,	129, 139, 191, 201
freeman,	186, 205	freeman,	183, 204
—, of Taunton,	139	John,	193, 195, 201
Rickard, Rickett, Esther,	109	freeman,	177
Gyles,	111, 113	Mr.,	168
freeman,	174, 203	—,	196
Giles, Sen., 100, 104, 109, 114, 135, 188, 197, 202		Ryder, Rider, John, freeman,	206
Giles, Jun.,	188, 197	Joseph, freeman,	206
freeman,	202, 203	Mary,	127
John,	109, 142, 188, 197	Samuel,	194, 197
freeman,	203	freeman,	185, 202
John, Jun.,	142	Samuel, Sen., freeman,	185
Goodman,	102	Samuel, Jun., freeman,	181
Riddaway, James, freeman,	178	Zechariah, freeman,	206
Rider, see Ryder.			
Ridman, Thomas, fined,	104, 107		
Ring, Ringe, Andrew,	188, 197	S ABINE, SABIN, JOSEPH, freeman,	209
freeman,	174, 202	Samuel, freeman,	209
Eleazer, freeman,	203	William,	115, 201
William, freeman,	203	freeman,	209
Roberts, Thomas,	188, 196	Saeonett,	161
Robins, John, freeman,	181	rates,	158
Th:	190	Sampson, Samson, Abraham, 107, 121, 128, 189, 198	
Robinson, George,	121	freeman,	182, 204

Sampson, Abraham, Jun.,	126	Sherley, James,	210
George, and wife,	154	Shepherd, William, freeman,	187
Henry,	189, 198, 210	Sherman, John, freeman,	208
freeman,	175, 203	Samuel, freeman,	208
Isaac, freeman,	203	William,	189
Stephen, freeman,	204	freeman,	182
—,	155	—,	196
Sunford, Robert,	139	Shiffericke, Samuel,	151, 152
Sandwich,	101, 116	Shillingsworth, Shillingworth, Shillinsworth, Thom-	
names of freemen and others, 175, 179, 183, 192,	199, 204	as,	193, 195
rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146,		freeman,	177, 184
149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167,		See Chillingsworth.	
169.		Shirtliffe, Shirtliffe, Shercliffe, William,	98, 99, 189
Saquatam, an Indian,	103	Shove, George, freeman,	205
Surjeant, William,	200	Nathaniel, freeman,	206
Saunders, Sanders, Christopher, freeman,	209	Showamett lands, money received for,	148
Henry,	164	Shreeve, Thomas,	189
freeman,	179	Sillis, Richard, freeman,	175
Tobias,	195	Silvester, Dinah,	122, 124
—, of Sandwich,	163	John,	119
Saunderson, Henry,	192	freeman,	208
Savory, Anthony, freeman,	174	Joseph, freeman,	204
Joseph,	109, 111, 113	Richard,	151
Thomas,	97, 102, 105, 117, 138, 188	freeman,	178
—,	106, 118, 128	Simons, Simmons, Symons, John,	119
Scadding, William, freeman,	186	Moses,	189
Scituate,	116, 145, 165	Thomas,	191
rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146,		—,	161—163
149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167,		Simonson, Simmonson, Symonson, John, freeman, 204	
169.		Moses,	198, 210
names of freemen and others, 175, 180, 182, 183,		freeman,	175, 203
190, 198, 204		Skiffe, James,	192, 199
Seudder, John,	193, 200	freeman,	176, 184
freeman,	207	James, Sen., freeman,	205
Seacunc, alias Rehoboth, freemen of,	196	James, Jun., freeman,	205
Sears, Saeres, Sares, Sceres, Sayer, John, Jun.,		Stephen, freeman,	180, 205
freeman,	208	Shawson, George, freeman,	184
Paul, freeman,	186, 206	Slocum, Slocome, Anthony,	195, 199
Richard, freeman,	185, 191, 200	Smalley, Smaley, Smaleley, John,	188, 201
Silas, freeman,	206	freeman,	174, 177
Sephen, Henry,	192	Smith, Smyth, Daniel,	201
Secretary, to be paid for writing over the new laws, 166		freeman,	184, 209
Seward, William,	195	on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 136,	
Shaw, Shawe, James,	187, 197	141, 143, 145, 147, 149, 161, 163	
John,	197	Deborah,	103
freeman,	174	Francis, freeman,	187, 205
John, Sen.,	187	Henry, freeman,	179
John, Jun.,	187	John,	100, 188, 193, 200
Jouathan,	197, 198	freeman,	207
freeman,	202, 203	and wife,	103
Thomas,	193	John, Sen.,	189
freeman,	179	freeman,	181
Shelley, Shelly, Shilley, John,	108, 114	John, Jun.,	95, 99
Robert,	193, 200	freeman,	181
freeman,	182, 206	John, the younger,	98
		Joshua, freeman,	209

Smith, Josiah,	155	Sprague, Samuel, freeman,	207
Ralph,	105, 113	Squa Sachem, of Saconett,	140
freeman,	173, 184	Stacey, Richard,	195
Richard,	188	freeman,	187
freeman,	180, 186	Stakenbery, Peter, freeman,	187
Samuel, freeman,	205	Standish, Alexander,	190, 198
Sarah,	122, 124	freeman,	203
Shuball, freeman,	205	Josiah,	198, 202
Mr.,	168	freeman,	203
Snow, Anthony,	189, 196, 201	Miles, freeman,	173, 174
freeman,	207	Captain,	190
Jabez, and wife,	132	Standloeke, Richard, freeman,	180
John, freeman,	209	Stanford, Robert,	121
Josiah, of Eastham, freeman,	208	freeman,	208
of Marshfield, freeman,	208	Stanton, Joseph, freeman,	208
Mark,	189, 202	Starr, Comfort,	190
freeman,	208	freeman,	175
Nicholas,	189, 201	John,	190
freeman,	174, 177	Thomas,	107, 110, 113, 115, 125, 129, 194
Stephen, freeman,	208	freeman,	185
William,	188	Stedman, Isaac,	191
freeman,	185	freeman,	183
Somers, Thomas,	112	Stevens, Francis, freeman,	179
Soule, Elizabeth,	107, 110	Richard, freeman,	206
George,	189, 198, 210	Simon,	122
freeman,	174, 175	Williams, freeman,	208
wife of,	95	Stockbridge, Charles, freeman,	180
John,	95, 99, 103, 155	John,	192
Nathaniel,	126, 128, 135, 136	freeman,	183
Zeeariah,	189, 198	Stoddard, Simon,	168
Southworth, Southwood, Constant, 94, 100, 102, 190, 198	198	Street, Streete, Francis, freeman,	186
freeman,	175	Nicholas, freeman,	186
Edward,	121, 133	Mr.,	195
freeman,	204	Stronge, John,	195
Nathaniel, freeman,	202	freeman,	176
Thomas,	100, 101, 188, 197	Studson, Stutson, Steedson, Benjamin, freeman,	205
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-		John, freeman,	204
count,	93	Robert,	192, 198
freeman,	174	on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-	
Captain,	121	count,	119
Lieutenant,	101, 197	freeman,	183, 204
Mr.,	137	Samuel, freeman,	205
Sowams, rates,	118, 123	Cornet,	153, 157
Sowther, Nathaniel,	188	on committee to take Treasurer's account,	110
freeman,	173	Stukeley, John, freeman,	184
Sparrow, Jonathan, freeman,	184, 208	Sturgis, Sturges, Edward,	110, 130, 194, 200
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 163, 168		freeman,	185
Richard,	188, 202	Edward, Sen.,	108
freeman,	174	freeman,	206
Spooner, William,	187, 197	Edward, Jun.,	132, 133
Sprague, Francis,	190, 198, 210	Samuel,	107
freeman,	175	Thomas, freeman,	206
John,	98, 111, 130, 131, 132, 133	Sturtivant, Stertevant, Samuel,	99
Samuel,	168, 210	Suequatamacke, an Indian,	110
		Summers, Summers, Thomas,	120, 122, 124
		Sutcliffe, Abraham,	122, 124

Sutcliffe, Abraham, freeman,	180, 205	Thrasher, Christopher,	195
Sutton, George,	191	freeman,	186
freeman,	183	Israel, freeman,	206
John,	132, 133, 136, 199	Thresher, Joseph, freeman,	206
freeman,	180	Thurstone, Charles,	187
Simon,	191	Tilden, Joseph,	191
freeman,	183	freeman,	183
William,	118, 120	Nathaniel,	132
—, of Scituate,	163, 164	Stephen, freeman,	180
Swansey,	136	Thomas,	191
rates, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 141, 119, 150, 156,		freeman,	178
158, 159, 162, 164, 167, 169		Mr.,	100
Swift, Swyft, Jone,	103	Tiley, Thomas,	189
William,	130, 133, 192	Till, James,	191
freeman,	179, 205	Tilly, Tillie, William,	193
Symkins, Nicholas,	193, 194	alias Hillier, Hugh,	194
freeman,	185	freeman,	185
T ABOR, PHILIP, freeman,	176	Tilson, Edmond,	188
Tanner, Mr.,	122, 124	freeman,	174, 181
Tart, Tarte, Edward,	191	Edward,	197
Thomas,	191	Ephraim,	113, 114
freeman,	183	freeman,	202
Taunton,	104, 107, 111, 145, 147, 118, 165	John,	129
rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 131, 138, 141, 114, 146,		Tilton, John,	191
149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167,		Tinkham, Ephraim,	144, 189
169.		freeman,	181
names of freemen and others, 176, 186, 195, 199,		Tisdale, Tisdall, James, freeman,	205
204		John,	125, 190, 199
Taylor, Tayler, Henry, freeman,	179	freeman,	175, 182
Joseph, freeman,	208	John, Jun.,	121
Lydia,	131	Titus, John, Sen., freeman,	209
Richard,	132, 194	John, Jun., freeman,	209
freeman,	185, 186	Tobey, Thomas, freeman,	180
Temple, Richard,	194	Tompkins, Samuel,	189, 202
Templer, Richard, freeman,	185	freeman,	182
Thacher, Anthony,	191, 200	Tompson, John,	189
freeman,	176, 185	on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 136,	
John, freeman,	206	140	
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-		Torrey, James,	105, 106, 108, 198
count,	127, 155, 163	freeman,	204
Rodolphus, freeman,	201	William, freeman,	201
Thatcher, Captain,	164	Lieutenant, on committee to take the Treas-	
Thorne, Joseph,	151, 152	urer's account,	113
Thomas, John,	196	Totman, Thomas,	112, 114, 116, 120, 124, 127, 129
freeman,	178, 208	Toute, Richard,	191
Nathaniel,	125, 145, 153, 195, 196, 201	Tracy, John,	198
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-		freeman,	204
count,	163	Stephen, freeman,	174
freeman,	177, 207	Treasurer, the,	101, 133
Nathaniel, Jun., freeman,	208	allowance to,	108, 121
Samuel, freeman,	208	salary of, 94, 101, 102, 105, 106, 108, 111, 114,	
William,	127, 128, 130, 195, 210	117, 121, 125, 128, 130, 133, 137, 139, 141,	
freeman,	173, 177	143, 145, 146, 148, 155, 159, 165, 166, 168	
Captain,	99, 104	Treasurer's account, 93, 104, 106, 107, 110, 113, 116,	
		119, 120, 124, 129, 132, 133, 136, 139, 141,	
		143, 145, 146, 148, 154, 160, 163, 164, 167	

Treat, Samuel, freeman,	208	Vobes, John, freeman,	182
Troye, William, freeman,	207	William,	168
Truant, Treuant, Morris, or Maurice,	189, 201		
freeman,	182, 207		
Trumble Ralph,	196	WADE, NICHOLAS,	191
Tubbs, Dorothy,	143	freeman,	182
William, 109, 110, 113, 143, 189, 198		Thomas,	155
freeman,	175, 204	freeman,	204
Tupper, Tuper, Thomas,	99, 192, 199	Wadfield, John,	191
freeman,	176, 180, 184, 205	Wadiloue, Nicholas,	194
Goodman,	101	Wadsworth, Waddesworth, Christopher,	190, 198
Turner, Daniel,	190	freeman,	174
freeman,	180	John, freeman,	204
Humphrey,	191, 198	Joseph,	121, 198
freeman,	175	freeman,	182, 204
John,	191	Walker, James,	106, 121, 130, 195, 199
freeman,	187	on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 110,	
John, Sen.,	199	119, 124, 129	
freeman,	180, 204	freeman,	205
John, Jun.,	199	James, Sen.,	136
freeman,	180, 204	John,	196
Joseph,	122, 124	freeman,	170, 208
freeman,	205	Philip,	201
Michael,	192	freeman,	178, 209
freeman,	184	Samuel, freeman,	209
Nathaniel, freeman,	180, 205	William,	135, 202
Ruhamah,	112, 114	freeman,	208
Susanna,	137	Waller, Ralph, freeman,	174
Thomas,	98	Wamant, an Indian, fined,	122
freeman,	180	Wanton, Edward,	151, 152
Twineing, Twynning, William,	194	Warren, James, freeman,	203
freeman,	185	Joseph,	189
Twisden, John, freeman,	175	freeman,	181, 203
		Nathaniel,	105, 108, 158, 189, 197
		on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-	
		count,	110, 113
UNDER MARSHALL,	165	Washborne, Washbourne, Washburne, Washbourn,	
salary of,	130, 134, 168	John,	165
Ure, see Ewer.		freeman,	175
Usher, Mr.,	120	John, Sen.,	190, 198
Utley, Samuel, freeman,	180	freeman,	182
		John, Jun.,	190, 198
		Philip,	190
VASSELL, JOHN,	191	Waterman, Joseph,	133
William,	191	Robert,	195, 196
freeman,	182	freeman,	174, 177, 182
Vaughan, George,	108, 133	Watson, George,	188, 197
freeman,	178	freeman,	174, 202
Vinall, John,	199	Watters, Anthony,	196
Stephen,	199	Weatherden, see Witherden.	
freeman,	180, 204	Webb, George, fined,	94
Vineent, Henry, freeman,	179, 206	Weesunka, an Indian, fined,	110
John,	193, 199	Wells, Isaac,	193
freeman,	175, 206	freeman,	182
Vixon, Robert,	202	West, Francis,	189, 198
freeman,	208	freeman,	204
Vobes, Voabes, John,	189		

West, Peter, freeman,	204	Williams, Nathaniel, freeman,	205
Thomas,	133	Richard,	195, 199
Twyford,	196	freeman,	176, 205
Weston, Edmund,	189, 198	Samuel,	194
freeman,	182, 203	freeman,	205
Elnathan, freeman,	204	Thomas,	189
Samuel, freeman,	204	freeman,	181, 208
Weyburne, Thomas, freeman,	182	Timothy,	196
Whale, payment from Barnstable on account of a,	165	Ensign,	109
Wheaton, Robert, freeman,	178	Mr.,	133
Wheildon, Henry,	194	Williamson, Timothy,	201
Wheldon, Gabriel, freeman,	185	Willington, Thomas, freeman,	187
Whetcomb, Whetcombe, Wheteome, Whitecombe, John,	191	Willis, Willes, Wills, John,	190, 202
freeman,	183	freeman,	182
Robert,	104, 114	on committee to take the Treasurer's account,	124
freeman,	180	Joseph, freeman,	205
Whetstone, John, freeman,	183	Lawrence,	192, 202
Whilden, John, freeman,	186	freeman,	185
Whippo, James, freeman,	207	Nathaniel,	192
Whiston, John, freeman,	180, 205	freeman,	184
Whistons, John,	191	Richard,	109, 111, 116
White, Daniel, freeman,	208	William,	118, 191, 198
Ebenezer, freeman,	208	freeman,	183, 204
Emanuel,	194, 200	Willmott, Willmouth, Willmouth, John, freeman,	209
freeman,	176, 185	Jonathan, freeman,	209
Gowen,	190	Thomas, freeman,	178, 209
Joseph,	155	Wilson, Benjamin,	195
Nicholas,	147	John,	107
freeman,	187	Richard,	190
Peregrine,	106, 201	Wing, Winge, Daniel,	93, 95, 97, 98, 192
freeman,	207	John,	192
Resolved,	191, 199	freeman,	185
freeman,	183	Stephen,	97, 192
Timothy,	155	freeman,	180
young, of Bristol,	161	Win : man, Mr.,	196
Whitney, Jeremiah,	189	Winslow, Winslowe, Edward,	195, 196
freeman,	179	freeman,	173, 177
Thomas,	188	Isaac, freeman,	208
freeman,	181	John,	120, 187
Whittacare, Richard, freeman,	209	freeman,	173
Wickson, Robert,	187	Josiah,	100, 101, 105, 128, 130, 195, 196, 201
Wilbor, Joseph, freeman,	186, 206	freeman,	173, 177
Wilbore, Shadrach, freeman,	186, 206	on committee to take the Treasurer's ac- count,	93, 101
Will, an Indian,	132	gratuity of £10 ordered to,	95
Willerd, George,	190	Governor, the colony debtor to,	145
freeman,	182	Josias, Sen.,	126, 133, 136, 201
Willet, Willet, Thomas,	188, 197	on committee to take the Treasurer's ac- count,	101
freeman,	174	Josias, Jun.,	100, 101
Captain,	98, 100, 102, 105	Joseph,	196
Williams, Alexander,	196	Kenelme,	110, 195, 196, 201
Edward,	191	freeman,	173, 177, 206
John, freeman,	175, 204	Kenelme, Jun.,	107, 113, 116, 120
John, Sen.,	191, 198	Nathaniel, freeman,	207
John, Jun.,	118, 191, 198	Nathaniel, Jun., freeman,	208
Joseph, freeman,	205		

Winslow, Major,	101, 106	Woodfield, John, freeman,	183
Captain,	94	Woodward, Walter, freeman,	175
See Major ; see also Governor.		—, of Taunton,	155, 160
Winsor, Winsor, Joseph,	192	Woodworth, Isaac,	153
freeman,	184	Joseph, freeman,	204
Walter, fined,	135	Walter,	191, 198
Winter, Christopher,	108, 110, 113, 191	freeman,	204
freeman,	183	of Taunton,	162, 163
John,	191	Woomham, an Indian,	110
freeman,	183	Worden, Peter,	119, 194
Obadiah, freeman,	180	freeman,	185
Wiswall, Ichabod, freeman,	203	Wormall, Esther,	127
Witherden, Weatherden, John,	191	Joseph,	198
freeman,	183	Wright, Anthony,	192
Witherell, Wetherell, Wetherrell, Weatherrell,		freeman,	181
Samuel, freeman,	204	Nicholas,	192
Theophilus, freeman,	204	Peter,	192
William,	111, 133, 195, 198, 199	freeman,	184
freeman,	182, 187, 204, 205	Richard,	188, 197
Mr.,	191	freeman,	174, 202
Witherley, Mr.,	136	Wyatt, Wyate, James,	195, 199
Wood, Henry,	188, 197	Wyborne, Thomas,	191
John,	188, 197		
freeman,	181		
Samuel,	144		
freeman,	205		
Stephen,	188, 202		
freeman,	181, 208		
Thomas, freeman,	208		
William,	192		
freeman,	176		
Woodcock, Woodcocke, John, freeman,	178		
John, Sen., freeman,	209		
		Y ARMOUTH,	101, 106, 150, 161
		rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144,	
		146, 149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164,	
		167, 169.	
		names of freemen and others of,	176, 185, 194,
			200, 204
		Yeonge, John,	178
		Younge, John, freeman,	184

RECORDS
OF
PLYMOUTH COLONY.
JUDICIAL ACTS.
1636—1692.

RECORDS
OF THE
COLONY
OF
NEW PLYMOUTH
IN
NEW ENGLAND.

PRINTED BY ORDER OF THE LEGISLATURE OF THE
COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

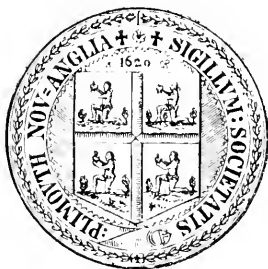
EDITED BY

NATHANIEL B. SHURTLEFF, M.D.,

MEMBER OF THE MASSACHUSETTS HISTORICAL SOCIETY, FELLOW OF THE AMERICAN ACADEMY OF ARTS
AND SCIENCES, MEMBER OF THE AMERICAN ANTIQUARIAN SOCIETY, FELLOW
OF THE SOCIETY OF ANTIQUARIES OF LONDON, ETC.

JUDICIAL ACTS.

1636—1692.



BOSTON:
FROM THE PRESS OF WILLIAM WHITE,
PRINTER TO THE COMMONWEALTH.
1857.

AMS Press, Inc.
New York, N.Y. 10003
1968

Manufactured in the United States of America

REMARKS.

THIS volume comprises the record of the Judicial Acts of the General Court and Court of Assistants of the Colony of New Plymouth. They were originally contained in one manuscript volume, though divided into two Parts, and are in the handwriting of the various secretaries of the colony, as designated in the printed copy.

The first Act recorded bears date the third of January, 1636-7, and the last the fifth of April, 1692, consequently extending until the union of the Massachusetts and Plymouth Colonies under the Provincial Charter, which passed the seals in the year 1691.

There are no records of a similar character anterior to the year 1637, excepting those to be found in the volumes of Court Orders. During the usurpation of Andros the records of judicial acts do not appear to have been kept by the colonial secretaries.

Copious indexes, prepared with much care by clerks in the office of the Secretary of the Commonwealth, are appended.

N. B. S.

MARKS AND CONTRACTIONS.

A Dash $\bar{\text{~}}$ (or straight line) over a letter indicates the omission of the letter following the one marked.

A Curved Line \sim indicates the omission of one or more letters next to the one marked.

A Superior Letter indicates the omission of contiguous letters, either preceding or following it.

A Caret \wedge indicates an omission in the original record.

A Cross \times indicates a lost or unintelligible word.

All doubtful words supplied by the editor are included between brackets, [].

Some redundancies in the original record are printed in *Italics*.

Some interlineations, that occur in the original record, are put between parallels, || ||.

Some words and paragraphs, which have been cancelled in the original record, are put between † †.

Several characters have special significations, namely: —

@, — annum, anno.

ā, — an, am, — curiā, curiam.

ā, — mātrate, magistrate.

ḃ, — ber, — numḃ, number; Robḃt, Robert.

ċ, — ci, ti, — acċōn, action.

ċċ, — tio, — jurisdicċōn, jurisdiction.

ċ, — cre, cer, — acs, acres.

ḍ, — ḍḍ, delivered.

ē, — Trēr, Treasurer.

ē, — committē, committee.

ḡ, — ḡñal, general; Georḡ, George.

h, — chr, charter.

ī, — begīḡ, beginīḡ, beginning.

ł, — łre, letter.

m̄, — mm, mn, — com̄ittee, committee.

m̄, — recoḿdaċōn, recommendation.

m̄, — mer, — formly, formerly.

m̄, — month.

n̄, — nn, — Peñ, Penn; añno, anno.

n̄, — Dñi, Domini.

n̄, — ner, — manñ, manner.

ō, — on, — mentiō, mention.

ō, — mō, month.

ḡ, — par, por, — ḡt, part; ḡtion, portion.

p, — per, — pson, person.

p, — pro, — pporċōn, proportion.

p̄, — pre, — p̄sent, present.

q, — qstion, question.

q̄, — esq̄, esquire.

r̄, — Ap̄r, April.

s̄, — s̄, session; s̄d, said.

s̄, — ser, — s̄vants, servants.

t̄, — ter, — neuł, neuter.

t̄, — capt̄, captain.

ū, — uer, — señal, seueral.

ū, — aboū, aboue, above.

v̄, — ver, — seval, several.

w̄, — w̄n, when.

y^e, the; y^m, them; yⁿ, then; y^r, their; y^s, this; y^t, that.

z, — us, — vilibz, vilibus.

℥, — es, et, — statut℥, statutes.

℥ċ, &ċ, &c^a, — et cætera.

viḡ^l, — videlicet, namely.

/ — full point.

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
JUDICIAL ACTS, 1636—1692,	3
GENERAL INDEX,	313

JUDICIAL ACTS.

1636—1692.

PLYMOUTH RECORDS.

THE RECORDS OF THE COLONY OF NEW PLYMOUTH IN NEW ENGLAND.

[The following pages contain the Judicial Acts of the General Court and Court of Assistants of the Colony of New Plymouth, in New England. The first thirty pages of the First Part are in the chirography of Mr. Souther; after which there is a chasm of two years, from July, 1646, to October, 1648, when they appear in that of Secretary Morton, who completes the First Part, which contains two hundred and thirteen pages. Part Second, as far as the sixty-third page, is also by Mr. Morton, and the remainder is by Messrs. Clarke and Sprague. No records appear in the volume between the fifth day of October, 1686, and the eighth day of October, 1689. The Second Part contained one hundred pages.]

JUDICIAL ACTS OF THE GENERAL COURT AND COURT OF ASSISTANTS.

**New Plymouth Collony. At the Generall Court held the third Day 1636-7.*
of January, in the twelfth Yeare of the Raigne of our Soû-
aigne Lord Charles, by the Grace of God of England, Scot-
land, France, and Ireland, King, Defendor of the Fayth, &c.
Anno Dñi 1636.

3 January.
PART I.
[*1.]

COMFORT STARR, of New Towne, in Mattachusetts Bay, complained against Wilm Hatch, of Scituate, in a plea of debt vpon a bond of seaventy eight pounds, for the payment of thirty nine pounds. The bond was shewed in Court, & confessed by the deffent, & the jury found for the pttiffe twenty six pound & tenn shillings debt, three pound damnağ, and the cost of the Court about the suite. Judgment was graunted, but execuçõn deferred vntill the next Court.

Nathaniell Tilden, of Scituate, complains against Comfort Starr, of New Towne, in Mattachusetts Bay, in a plea vpon the case, to the damage of one hundred pounds; in w^{ch} action the said pttiff did not psonally appear, but sent a declaraçõn; wherefore the action was referred to the ordering

1636-7. and ending of M^r James Cudworth and Samuëll Hinckley, of Scituate; and if they cannot agree, the same then to take a third man vnto them, and so to end the same; but if the said M^r Tilden shall refuse their end and arbitri-
 3 January. PART I. ment, that then he shall pay M^r Starr, the deff^{nt} his charges, and the deffen^t to be subject to a new action.

Nathaniell Thomas complains against Georġ Soule, in an action vpon the case, by attaching two heiffers, in the behalf of his father, Wiltm Thomas. The jury found for the deffen^t.

Georġ Soule complains ag^{nt} Natha^l Thomas, in a plea of trespasse, to the damnaġ of fourty pounds. The jury found for the p^ř, the beasts to be restored to him, & gaue him xii^d damnaġ, & costs of suite.

The Jury.

M ^r John Atwood,	}	sworne.	Wiltm Gilson,	}	sworne.
John Winslow,			Thomas Willet,		
Steeven Tracy,			Edward Bangs,		
Edward Foster,			Wiltm Paddy,		
x x			x x		
x x			x x		

6 February. [*2.] **.At a Court of Assistants held at New Plymouth, the sixt Day of February, Anno Dñi 1636.*

WILLEM PADY complains ag^{nt} Webb Adey, in an action vpon the case, to the damage of v^{ll} vij^s v^d, vpon a bill of p^řiculars shewed in Court, whereof by the same bill he hath receiued iii^{ll} xii^s ix^d, & there resteth due xxxiiij^s iiij^d. The def^{nt} answereth, that he hath paid ix^s viii^d more, and will pay xx^s more this weeke, and a bushell of corne at harvest next, in full satisfacōn of the said debt; and the p^řtiffe therewth content, or el^s execuōn to be granted for xxv^s.

At a Court of Assistants held the vijth March, 1636.

1636-7.

7 March.
PART I.

GEORGE CLARKE complaynes against Edward Dotey, in an action vpon the case for to the damage of xij^{li} for a deceitfull bargaine made wth him for a lot of land. The Court ordered it by consent of both p^{ties}, that the said Edward Dotey shall either repay to the said George Clarke the eight pound^{ce} he hath receiued for the said lot in p^{rt} of payment, vpon the last day of Nouember next, or el^s vpon the payment of foure pounds more vnto the said Edward Dotey by the said George Clarke : the same day the said Edward Dotey shall assure the said lot of land vnto the said Geor^g Clarke and his assignes for euer.

At the Geⁿall Court held the vijth of March, Anno Dⁿⁱ 1636.

7 March.

M^r Bradford, Go^uno^r.

FRAUNCIS COOKE complains against Thomas Lettis, James Walter, John Browne the yeonger, & Thomas Teley, and against M^r John Browne thelder & Thomas Willet, vpon an action of the case, to the damna^g of x^{li}, for that they, the said Thomas Lettis, James Walter, John Browne the yeonger, & Thomas Teley, in the service of the said John Browne thelder, & Thomas Willet, did, about the ixth day of November last, vnreasonably abuse the cattle of the said Francis Cooke, insomuch that therevpon one cowe cast her calf, & hath lost her milk, & is in danger to be lost herself. The jury found for the p^{rt}iff against John Browne thelder, and doe assesse him three pounds damage, and the cost of the suite.

An execu^{co}n made forth for 3^{li} damage, & 13^s 6^d charges of the suite.

The names of the Jury for Tryall of Yssues betwixt p^{ty} & p^{ty}, the 7th of March, 1636.

John Done,	}	sworne.	Wil ^m Basset,	}	sworne.
James Hurst,			Josiah Cooke,		
Henry Howland,			John Jenkin,		
Thomas Cushman,			Wil ^m Hodgkins,		
Richard Burne,			William Pontus,		
x x			George Kennerick,		

1636-7.

7 March.
PART I.
[*3.]

*Humfrey Turner complains agst Wil^m Hamans in an action of debt for xxxix^s, vpon a note of the s^d Hamans hand, wherevpon his goods were attached at Scituate; but the note not being prooued, the good^l remayne vnder the attachment vntill the next Court, that prooue be made it is his hand subscribed to the said note.

1637.

20 May.

May the xxth, 1637.

JOHN JENNEY complains against Samuell Chaundler, in an action vpon the case to the damage of xx^l, wherevpon a ꝑcell of beauer of the deffen^s was arrested aboard the s^d M^r Jenneys bark. Edmond Chaundler became bayle to the action, and to satisfye the debt what it should be. At the Geⁿall Court held the vijth June, 1637, the action was respitted vntill the next Court, that the deffen^t haue warning. The debt was alleadged to be xj^{li} v^s, vpon x and iij^{li} vij^s vij^d vpon another accompt, w^{ch} amounts in the totall to xiiij^{li} xij^s vij^d. The second of October, Edmond Chaundler vndertooke to pay the ꝑtiff xj^{li} v^s wthin one month now next ensuinge, and to saue the ꝑtiff harmlesse of & concerning the other three pound^l vij^s & vij^d, and therevpon the action is wthdrawne.

2 October. *At the Geⁿall Court held the second of October, in the xijth Yeare of the Raigne of o^r Sou^{er}aigne Lord Charles, by the Grace of God of England, &c, Kinge, &c. 1637. M^r Bradford, Go^u.*

GEOR^G CLARK complaines agst Edward Dotey in an action vpon the case for denyng him liberty to hold land for the terme he had taken yt for, to the damage of xx^{li}. The jury found for the ꝑtiff, and assessed xx^s damage, and the charges of the Court. Execu^{cion} graunted.

Geor^g Clarke complains agst Edward Dotey, in an action of assault and battery, (for strikeing the ꝑt,) to the damage of v^{li}. The jury found for the ꝑtiff, and assessed xii^d damage, and the charges of the Court. Execu^{cion} graunted.

The jury names were these : —

M ^r Stephen Hopkins,	} sworne.	Nicholas Snowe,	} sworne.
M ^r John Done,		Thomas Willett,	
Josias Winslowe,		Wil ^m Paddy,	
James Hurst,		George Bower,	
Phineas Pratt,		Geor ^g Kennerick,	
Thomas Cushman,		Henry Howland,	

1637.

2 October.
PART I.

*At the Geñall Court held the second Day of January, 1637.

1637-8.

MICHAELL TURNER complaineth against John Davis in an action vpon the case to the damage of xx^{li} for not deliuering his goods he hyred his boate to carry from Weymouth to Sandwich. The jury found for the defendant, and awarded him fifty shillings damage and charges of the Court, because the compt^{ts} should haue set vp a pole wth a white cloth on the topp, whereby the harboures mouth might be discouered vnto them.

2 January.

[*4.]

Edward Dotey complaines against John Holmes, gen^t, in an action of trespas, to the damage of xl^{li}. The jury found for the defend^{nt}, and gaue him fiue shillings damage and the charges of the Court, because the compt^{ts} could not proue he sustayned any damage thereby.

JOH. I. Willis and Elizabeth his wyfe complaynes against M^r Wil^m Bradford, M^r Edward Winslow, & M^r Thomas Prince, execut^{rs} of the last will and testament of Wil^m Palmer, Señ, deceased, in an action vpon the case to the damage of xx^{li}, for a lott of land the compt^{ts} pretended he had right vnto by the marriage of his wyfe, who had formerly beene the wife of William Palmer the yonger, sonn of the said William thelder. The jury found for the deffen^{ts}, and gaue them xij^d damage, and the charges of the Court. 2^d Jañ, 1637.

The jury's names were these w^{ch} tried these causes : —

John Browne, g ^e ,	} sworne.	Geor ^g Watson,	} s ^w .
John Done,		James Cole,	
Wil ^m Basset,		Phillip Deloney,	
Fran ^ç Cooke,		Wil ^m Paddy,	
Henry Howland,		Geor ^g Kennerick,	
John Barnes,		Thomas Cushman,	

1637-8.

*March 5th, 1637. Bradford, Goûn.*5 March.
PART I.

M^R WILLIAM LEUERICH complaines against Wiltm Hurst, in action vpon the case to the damage of vj^{li} xiiij^s iiij^d.

[*5.]

*March the fift, 1637. Raph Gorame complaines agst Francis Sprague, in an action vpon the case to the damage of xx^s, for two piggs; vpon w^{ch} bargaine the p^tiff payed the def^{nt} v^s in hand, w^{ch} was ordered by the Court of Assistants thus: that the def^{nt} should repay the p^tiff v^s againe, and likewise pay him two bushells & a half of Indian corne vpon demaund. In regard that the deffen^t afterwards sould the s^d pigs for so much more then he alleadged, the said p^tiff should pay for them, and also pay the charges of the Court.

6 March.

At the Genall Court held the sixt Day of March, 1637.

M^R EDWARD WINSLOW complaines against Thomas Clark, in an action vpon the case, to the damnaġ of viij^{li} for a bargaine of pallaadoes, a corne fann, and other corne. The jury found for the p^tiff, and doe assesse viij^{li} damage, and the charges of the Court.

John Stockbridġ complaines against Georġ Bower, in an action vpon the case, to the damage of iiij^{li}. This suite is respited to the next Court, in regard that the def^{nt} alleadged that he would then proue that the p^tiff accepted of payment from M^r Cudworth, and another man, wherevpon tyme was graunted him till the next Court.

The jury name for tryalls this Court was these:—

M ^r John Done,	} sworne.	Thomas Cushman,	} sworne.
M ^r Thomas Besbidge,		Nicholas Snow,	
Anthony Annable,		John Faunce,	
William Basset,		John Barnes,	
James Hurst,		John Jenkine,	
Humfrey Turner,		Richard Burne,	

**August 7, 1638. Prence, Goûn^r.*

1638.

7 August.
PART I.

[*6.]

ROÛTE BARKER complayneth against Thomas Boardman, in an action vpon the case, to the dañ of xx^s for wages, and in another action vpon the case, to the dañ of xxix^s, for corne, both w^{ch} actions were by consent referred to the endinge and arbitraçõn of Steephen Tracy, Richard Church, W^m Hatch. And the said arbitrat^rs awarded the said Thomas Boardman to pay the said Robte Barker thirteene shillings sterl^t p^{sently}, and the charges of the Court, in full of all accounts & reckonings betwixt them, and the said Robte Barker to bee freed from any further service to the said Tho^m Boardman.

At the Geⁿall Court held the fourth Day of Septemb^r, xiiij^o of King Charles, &c. 4 September.

RICHARD CLOUGH complaynes against Thomas Clark, in an action of slaunder, to the damage of c marks. The jury found for the defendant.

John Weekes complaynes against Geor^g Russell, in an action of slaunder, to the dañ of v^{li}. The ptiff was openly called in the publike Court three sefall tymes, and neither hee nor any man for him would p^{secute} the action; so the Court awarded him charges of the Court & his dayes worke.

The Names of Jury.

sworne,	{	M ^r John Done, John Jenkine, Wiltm Lumpkine, Phillip Delanoy, Wiltm Hodgskins, George Kennerick,	}	sworne,	{	John Shawc, John Faunce, Richard Higgens, Anthony Snow, Edward Foster, Stephen Tracy,	}	sworne.
---------	---	--	---	---------	---	--	---	---------

RICHARD CHURCH complaynes against Kenelme Winslowe, in an action vpon the ease, to the dañ of xiiij^s, w^{ch} the Court awarded the pntiffe, & charges of the suite. 1638-9.
4 February.
PART I.

Josias Cooke complayneth agst John Combes, gen^t, in an action vpon the ease, to the dañ of iiij^{li}. The Court awarded the p^tiff iiij^{li}, to be payd before thend of the next month, & to giue him securtyie for yt; w^{ch} was donn by p^mising a yeoung calf.

1638. *At the Geñall Court held the fift Day of March, in the xiiijth Yeare of the now Raigne of o^r Souaigne Lord Charles, King of England, S^c.* 5 March.

BEFORE Tho ^m Prence, gen ^t , Go ^v nr,	John Jenney, gen ^t ,
Wil ^m Bradford, gen ^t ,	John Atwood, gen ^t , &
Edward Winslow, gen ^t ,	John Browne, gen ^t ,
John Alden, gen ^t ,	
Assistant ^l of the Go ^v nr, &c.	

‡ **W**ILLIAM BRADFORD, gen^t, complaines against John Combes, Vacat. gen^t, in an action vpon the ease, to the damage of fourty five pounds ster^t. Nathaniell Sowther appeared to the said action, and by vertue of a warrant of attorney vnder the hand of the said John Combes, to him directed, w^{ch} was shewed in Court, did acknowleđ a judgment of fourty five pound^l ster^t to the compt for the defen^t, and the Court awarded execu^ōn.‡

At a Court of Assistants held the third of June, 1639.

1639.
3 June.

M^r JOHN DONE p^mised to pay M^r John Atwood three pound^l seaventeene shillings ster^t the first of June next, and the said M^r Atwood p^mised to forbear^e y^t vntill ×

1639. *Bradford, Goūn^r, 1639. *At a Geñall Court held the fourth Day of June, in the xvth Yeare of the Raigne of o^r Soūaigne Lord Charles, by the Grace of God King of England, &c.*

4 June.
PART I.
[*8.]

BEFORE Willm Bradford, gen^t, Goūn^r, John Browne,
Thomas Prence, Willm Collyer,
Cap^t Miles Standish, Timothy Hatherley, and
John Alden, John Jenney, gen^t,
Assistants of y^e said Goū.

WILLIAM HOSKINE, and Ann, his wyfe, complayne agst John Dunford, in an action of slander, to the dañ of 1x^{li}. The ju^r found for the p^tiff, and assessed xx^s dañ and the charges of the Court.

John Danford comptn agst Richard Derby, gen^t, in an action vpon the case, to the dañ of xx^{li}. The jury found for the p^tiffe, and assessed xx^{li} dañ, and the charges of the Court.

The jury's names were these : —

James Cudworth,	}	sworn,	Willm Paddy,	}	sworn.
Thoñ Burne,			Kenelme Winslowe,		
James Hurst,			Henry Howland,		
Willm Bassett,			Walter Deane,		
Henry Cobb,			Thomas Cushman,		
Gabriell Fallowell,			Thoñ Hill,		

3 June.

The third of June, 1639. At a Court of Assistants.

IN the case betwixt M^r Andrew Hellot and M^{rs} Warren, the Court doth adjudge the s^d M^r Hellot to pay her tenn shillings, in full of all accompt^l betwixt them.

Vpon heareing of the differenc^l betwixt M^r John Atwood and Francis Billington, the Court doth order wth consent of both p^ties, that the said Francis shall pay the said M^r Atwood forty shillings in hand, and thirty

shillings more in corne or work, betwixt this and the spring; and the remainder of the debt as the said Francis is able, in money, corne, or worke, and the attachment to be discharged.

1639.

3 June.
PART I.

*1639. *New Plym*: — *At the Geñall Court of o^r Soûaigne Lord the King, held at Plym afores^d the third Day × × in the xvth Yeare of our said Soûaigne Lord Charles, by the Grace of God King of England, Scotland, France, & Ireland, Defendor of the Fayth.* 3 September. [*9.]

BEFORE Wilłm Bradford, gen^t, Goũn^r, Wilłm Collyer, gen^t,
 Thoñ Prence, gen^t, Tymothy Hatherley, gen^t,
 Cap^t Miles Standish, gen^t, John Jenney, gen^t, &
 John Alden, gen^t, John Browne, gen^t,
 Assistant of the said Goũn^r.

JOSEPH MERIAM complaines against Wilłm Hatch, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of xi^{li} x^s. The jury fynd for the p^tiff v^{li} xiiij^s & ij^d dañ and the charges of the Court for this suite. Judgm^{nt} & execu^{cion} graunted.

Wilłm Gilson complaines against John Lewes, in an action of tresspa^s vpon the case, to the dañ xxx^{li}. The jury fynd for the p^tiffe, and assesse xxiiij^{li} dañ and the charges of the Court.

The Names of the Jury that tryed these two Actions.

James Cudworth,	} sworn.	Samuell Nash,
Kenelme Winslowe,		Wilłm Paddy,
Francis Cooke,		Edward Banges,
James Hurst,		Thoñ Willett,
Josuah Pratt,		Henry Howland,
Wilłm Bassett,		Henry Cobb.

1639. *At the Geñall Court held the third Decemb^r, in the xvth Yeare of the
Raigne of o^r Souaigine Lord King Charles, of England, &c.*

3 December.

PART I.

BEFORE W^m Bradford y^e Goũ^r, Wiltm Collyer,
Thomas Prence, Tymothy Hatherley,
Cap^t Miles Standish, John Jenney, &
John Alden, John Browne, gen^t,
Assistant℥, &c.

JOHN ATWOOD complaynes agst Robte Bartlet, in an action of trespas
vpon the case, to the dañ of xj^{li} xij^s ix^d ster^t. The jury found for the
p^ttiff three pound℥ three sbillings six pence debt, forty shillings dañ, & the
charges of the suite, w^{ch} came to vj^{li} j^s vj^d. Judg^{nt} & execu^õn graunted.

Robte Waterman complaines agst Thomas Clarke, in an action of trespas
vpon the case, to the dañ of xx^{li}. The jury find for the p^ttiff 35^s debt & 5^s
dañ, and the charges of the suite. Judg^{nt} & execu^õn graunted.

The Juries Names that tryed these two Actions.

Thomas Willet,	}	sworne,	}	Gabriell Fallowell,	}	sworne.
Wiltm Paddy,				Samuell Nash,		
Fran ^e Cooke,				Henry Cobb,		
Thom ^h Cushman,				Geor ^g Kennerick,		
Josuah Pratt,				Wiltm Kempe,		
Edward Banges,				James Hurst,		

3 March.

[*10.]

**Bradford, Goũ, 1639. New Plymⁱ ss. At the Geñall Court of
o^r Souaigine Lord the King, held at New Plymⁱ afores^d, the
third Day of March, in the xvth Yeare of his Ma^{ties} now
Raigne, of England, &c.*

BEFORE Wiltm Bradford, gen^t, Goũ^r, John Alden,
Thomas Prence, Tymothy Hatherley,
Wiltm Collier, John Jenney, and
Cap^t Miles Standish, John Browne,
Gen^t, Assistant℥, &c.

JOSIAS WINSLOW complaines agst John Emerson, in an action of 1639-40.
 tresp^s vpon the case, to the dañ of xxx^{li}. The jury fynd for the deff^{nt},
 & assesse xij^d dañ, & charges of the Court.

3 March.
 PART I.

John Shaw complaines agst Edward Dotey, in an action of tresp^s vpon
 the case, to the dañ of x^{li}. The jury fynd for the p^{tt}iff, assesse three
 pound℥ fiteene shillings dañ, and the charges of the Court.

Mr Tymothy Hatherley compl^{ns} agst James Cudworth, in an action of
 debt, for xii^{li}, vpon a bill. The jury fynd for the p^{tt}iff; and vpon returne of
 the deffent^s bill, the p^{tt}iff to haue his money, and vpon certificate, the money
 is payed & the bill lost, the p^{tt}iff to haue his money & the charges of the
 Court, the p^{tt}iff being left to his liberty for recouery of his damnag℥.

The juries names are these w^{ch} tryed these actions : —

Jonathan Brewster, Manasseth Kempton, James Hurst, John Cooke, Junior, John Dunham, Wilm Paddy,	} sworne,	Thomas Willet, Thoñ Cushman, Wilm Kempe, Henry Cobb, Gabiell Fallowell, Nathaniell Morton,	} sworne.
--	-----------	---	-----------

*New Plyñ: — At the Géuall Court of o^r Souuaigne Lord the King, 2 June.
 held at Plyñ afores^d, the second Day of June, in the xvjth Yeare of
 the Raigne of our Souuaigne Lord Charles, by the Grace of God,
 King of England, &c.*

BEFORE Wilm Bradford, gent, Gou,	John Alden,
Thomas Prence,	Tymothy Hatherley,
Wilm Collyer,	John Jenney, and
Cap ^t Miles Standish,	John Browne, gen ^t ,
Assistant℥, &c.	

SAMUELL CHAUNDLER complains against John Jenney, gen^t, in an
 action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of xl^{li}. The jury fynd
 for the p^{tt}iff, fine li damage of xvij^{li} iiij^s, and for the other & charges

1639-40. of the suite; and for the other debts, if he can proue them, to haue liberty to recoū them.

3 March.

PART I.

John Barnes compl^{ns} agst John Holmes, in an action of debt, for viij^{li}.
The jury fynd for the p^tiff viij^{li} dañ, and the charges of the suite.

Pledg, W^m Hatch.

John Whitcomb comp^{ns} agst John Stow, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of xxx^{li}. The jury fynd for the p^tiff v dañ & charges of the suite. Execu^on made for 14^s 6^d.

The names of the jury for tryall of these actions are these : —

M ^r John Done,	}	sworne.	Gabriell Fallowell,	}	sworne.
Francis Cooke,			Edward Banges,		
James Hurst,			Nicholas Snow,		
Richard Sparrow,			Edmond Tilson,		
Josuah Pratt,			Edward Foster,		
Josias Cooke,			Humfrey Turner,		

1640. **New Plym*: — *At the Geñall Court held the first of Septemb^r, in the xvjth Yeare of his Ma^{ties} now Raigne, of England, &c.*

1 September.

[*11.]

BEFORE Wiltm Bradford, Goũ,	Tymothy Hatherly,
Thoñ Prence,	John Jenney,
W ^m Collyer,	John Browne, &
Cap ^t Miles Standish,	Edmond Freeman,
Gen ^t , Assistant℄, &c.	

BRIDGITT FULLER, widdow, compl^t agst Edward Dotey, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of xxx^{li}. The jury fynd for the p^tiff, and assesse ij^{li} x^s dañ, & charges, of the Court; but the pl^tiff is to p^orforme her bargaine to the deffat for wintering her cattell.

Nicholas Norton compl^t agst M^r Joseph Hull, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ xxx^{li}. The jury fynd for the p^tt, & assesse xvij^{li} dañ, & charges of the Court. Judg^{nt} & execu^on p^onounced & graunted.

Raph Gorame compt's agst Raph Smyth, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of viij^{li}. The jury fynd for the pttiff, & assesse xx^s dañ, & charges of the suite.

1640.
1 September.
PART I.

The juries names for tryall of these actions are these: —

Edward Dillinghame,	}	sworne.	John Jenkine,	}	sworne.
Josuah Pratt,			Josias Cooke,		
Thoñ Cushman,			John Paybody,		
Nicholas Snow,			Gabriell Fallowell,		
Georg̃ Watson,			W ^m Hoskine,		
Richard Church,			Nathaniell Morton,		

New Plyñ: — At a Court of Assistant℄ held the fift of Octob^r in the xvjth Yeare of his Ma^{ties} now Raigne, of England, &c. 5 October.

BEFORE Wiltm Bradford, gen^t, Goñ, Cap^t Miles Standish,
 Thoñ Prence, Tymothy Hatherley, &
 Wiltm Collyer, John Jenney, gen^t,
 Assistant℄, &c.

RICHARD CALLICUTT compt's agst John Holmes, the messenger. in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of xx^{li}. The jury found for the deffen^t.

The juries names are these w^{ch} tryed this action : —

Johnnathan Brewster,	}	sworne.	Thoñ Cushman,	}	sworne.
M ^r John Done,			Steephen Tracy,		
Wiltm Paddy,			Experienē Mitchell,		
Richard Church,			Josuah Pratt,		
John Winslowe,			Edmond Chaundler,		
Josias Winslowe,			John Dunhame,		

M^R RAPH SMYTH complains agst Raph Gorame, in an action of 1640-41.
 slaunder & defamaçõn, to the dañ of x^{li}. The jury fynd for the pttiffe, }
 & assesse damagç x^{li}, & charges of the Court. 2 March.
 PART I.

John Bernes traused a p̄sentment agast him for exaction, for buying & selling corne againe in the same place, &c. The jury found him not guilty.

Walter Devile complains agst Nicholas Sympkins, in an action vpon the case, to the dañ of xiiij^{li}. Refer^t to the next Court.

The Juries Names.

John Dūhame, Scñ, Henry Cobb, Humfrey Turner, Wilłm Paddy, John Cooke, Georç Allen,	} sworne.	{ Isaack Robinson, Anthony Annable, Josuah Pratt, Nathaniell Morton, Christopher Waddesworth, Gabriell Fallowell.	} sworne.
--	-----------	--	-----------

**New Plyñ*: — Bradford, Goũ, 1641. At the Genall Court of o^r 1641.
 Souaigne Lord the King, held at Plyñ aforesaid, the first Day }
 of June, in the xvijth Yeare of his said Ma^{ties} now Raigne, of 1 June.
 England, &c. [*13.]

BEFORE W ^m Bradford, gen ^t , Goũ,	Miles Standish,
Edward Winslow,	Tymothy Hatherly,
Thoñ Prence,	John Browne, and
Wilłm Collyer,	Edmond Freeman,
Gen ^t , Assis ^t , &c.	

WILLEM NEWLAND complains agst Thomas Applegate, in an action of trespasse vpon the case, to the dañ of xx^{li}. The jury fynd for the pttiff, and assesse him viij^{li} dañ, and the charges of the suite. Judg^{nt} graunted.

Wilłm Alvey compts against Joseph Winsor, in an action of slaunder, to the dañ of x^{li}. The jury fynd for the defen^t, and assesse him v^s for his dañ, and the pttiff to pay the charges of the Court.

1641.

1 June.
PART I.

The Juries Names for these Tryalls.

John Winslow,	} sworne.	Gabriell Fallowell,	} sworne.
John Cooke,		Manasseth Kempton,	
John Dunhame,		Wiltm Hoskine,	
Josuah Pratt,		John Finney,	
Thoñ Cushman,		John Shawe,	
Richard Sparrow,		Nicholas Snow,	

The juries names at the same Court for trauers of the yssue betwixt o' soñaigne lord the King & George Bower, vpon the p'sentment agst him for defamaçõn of the goũment, are these :—

Edmond Eddenden,	} sworne.	Wiltm Newland,	} sworne.
John Stronge,		Richard Sillis,	
Steephen Tracy,		Richard Burne,	
Joseph Rogers,		Thomas Cushman,	
W ^m Hoskine,		Wiltm Alvey,	
Thomas Tart,		Thomas Howe,	

17 June.
[*14.]

**New Plyñ*:— *Bradford, Goũ.* At a Court held at Yarmouth the xvijth Day of June, in the xvijth Yeare of his Ma^s now Raigne, of England, Charles, &c.

BEFORE Edward Winslow, Miles Standish, &
Edmond Freeman.

By special order and appoynt^{nt} of the Geñall Court held the first of June, 1641.

WALTER DEVILE complaĩ against Nicholas Sympkins, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of xv^{li}. The jury fynd for the p'tiff, & assesse dañ xliij^s iiij^d, 2^d cost, & the charges of the Court, and a house worth xl^s, to be erected at Nobscusset, betwixt this and Michaellmas next. 4^l 12^s.

Nicholas Sympkins comptns agst Emanuell White, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of xix^s vj^d. The jury fynd for the p'tiff, & assesse xix^s vj^d dañ, ij^d costl, & the charges of the suite.

1641.
 17 June.
 PART I.

Nicholas Sympkins comptns agst Wiltm Twincing, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of xxxix^s. The jury fynd for the pttiff, and assesse xxxix^s dañ, & charges of the suite; 12^s thereof to be now payd, & thother 27^s to be payd the 25th March next. Judgm^t and execu^con graunted.

Anthony Gilpin comptns ag^t Wiltm Nicholson, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of iij^{li} x^s. The jury fynd for the pttiff, & assesse lv^s dañ, & cost & charges of the suite.

Anthony Gilpin comptns agst Thoñ Falland, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of 40^s. The jury fynd for the pttiff, & assesse dañ xxix^s xj^d ob^j, costℓ & charges of the suite.

Anthony Gilpin comptns against Roger Else, in action vpon the case, to the dañ xxiiij^s iij^d. The jury fynd for the pttiffe xxiiij^s iij^d, & j^l dañ & the charges of the Court.

The Juries Names that tryed the fores^d Cause at Yarmth.

James Cudworth, Henry Cobb, Samuell Hineckley, Edward Fitzrandle, Thoñ Lathrope, Barnād Lumberd,	} sworne.	Anthony Thacher, Wiltm Lumpkine, Thoñ Payne, Wiltm Palmer, Rob ^{te} Boatefish, Samuell Rider,	} sworne.
---	-----------	---	-----------

New Plym: — *At a Court of Assistantℓ held the vjth Day of July, in the xvijth Yeare of his Ma^{ties} now Raigne, of England, &c.* 6 July.

BEFORE Wiltm Bradford, gen^t, Goñ, W^m Collyer,
 Ed: Winslow, Miles Standish,
 Thoñ Prence,
 Gen^t, Assistantℓ.

LEIFTENNANT WILLM HOLMES comptns agst James Luxford, in an action of trespasse vpon the case, to the dañ of xxxvj^{li}. Goods were attached. The jury fynd for the defend^{nt}.

1641.

The Juries Names.

6 July.
PART I.

John Dunhame,	} sworn.	Richard Sparrow,	} sworne.
John Winslowe,		John Finney,	
Thoñ Cushman,		Gabriell Fallowell,	
Josuah Pratt,		John Jenkine,	
James Hurst,		Edmond Tilson,	
Josias Cooke,		Joseph Rogers,	

3 August.
[*15.]

**Bradford, Gov. At a Court of Assistant℄ held the third Day of August, in the xvijth Yeare of his Ma^{ties} now Raigne, of England.*

BEFORE Wiltm Bradford, gen^t, Gov^l, Thomas Prence, &
Edward Winslow, John Browne,
Gen^t, Assistant℄, &c.

WILLEM DUNNE comptns agst Wiltm Halloway, in an action of trespas vpon the ease, to the dañ of xvj^{li}. The p^tiff appeared not, & a non p^s entred, the deffen^t to haue his charges.

Thomas Prence, gen^t, comptns agst James Luxford, in an action of debt, vpon a bill of v^{li}. The jury fynd for the p^tiff v^{li} debt and the charg℄ of the Court. Two sowes and foure shoat℄ were before attached, & now under execu^{co}n, 20^s in M^r Hanburys hand℄, & 20^s in John Chanlers hands. 32^s 2^d reñ to M^r Prence.

The Juries Names.

Gabriell Falloway,	} sworn.	Nicholas Snowe,	} sworne.
James Hurst,		Edward Bangs,	
John Dunhame,		Nathaniell Morton,	
Josuah Pratt,		John Jenkine,	
Thoñ Cushman,		John Cooke, Jun ^r ,	
Richard Sparrow,		W ^m Hoskine,	

*At the Génall Court of o^r Soûaigne Lord Charls, by the Grace of
 God King of England, &c, held at Plymth, the vijth of Septemb^r,
 in the .xxijth Yeare of his s^d Ma^s now Raigne, of England, &c.* 1641.
 6 September.
 PART I.

BEFORE Wilm Bradford, gen^t, Goû,
 Edward Winslow,
 Thoñ Prence,
 Wilm Collyer,
 Cap^t Miles Standish, &
 Tymothy Hatherley,
 Assistant.

SAMUELL JACKSON comptns agst Wilm Randle, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of vij^{li}. The jury fynd for the p^ttiff, & assesse dañ vij^{li}, and the charges of the suite. Judg^{mt} & execu^çõn granted.

Thomas Applegate comptns agst Wilm Newland, in an action of trespas for detayneing certaine swyne. The jury fynd for the deff^{nt}, & giue him the charges of the suite.

Emanuel White comptns agst James Cole, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of ijij^{li} x^s; the deff^{nt} confesseth xxij bushells of Indian, w^{ch} he p^uised the p^ttiff to pay for the debt of James Luxford, & execu^çõn granted.

Anthony Thacher comptns agst Edward Morrell, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of xxvij^{li}s. An old iron pot and a frying pan attached.

The Jurys Names.

Mr John Done,	} sworn.	(Manasseth Kempton,)	} sworne.
Mr Thoñ Willett,		(W ^m Hoskine,)	
Edward Bangs,		(John Finney,)	
Thoñ Cushman,		(John Shawe,)	
Richard Sparrow,		(Nicholas Snow,)	
Richard Knowles,)		(Wilm Fallowell,)	

Richard Templer discharged of James Luxford, action agst him for say-
 ing he was broken, and hath 30^s dañ. x x

1641.
 6 December.
 PART I.
 [*16.]

*.At a Court of Assistant℥ held the vijth Decemb^r, in the xvijth Yeare of the now Raigne of o^r Souvaigne Lord Charls, King of England, &c.

BEFORE Wiltm Bradford, gen^t, Go^u, Wiltm Collyer,
 Edward Winslow, Cap^t Miles Standish,
 Assistan^t, &c.

CONCERNING the differene℥ betwixt Wiltm Merick, compt, and M^r John Atwood, def^{nt}, they haucing, by mutuall consent, referred them selues to the order & arbitryment of the Court: The Court doth therefore order & arbitrate, that the said John Atwood shall pay the said Wiltm Merick five pounds in full satisfacōn for the moweing, making, and stacking his hey this yeare at Greenes Harbour Marsh, saue that the said M^r Atwood is to pay those that helped him to loade it into the leighter what their wages shall come too.

7 December. *New Plym:* — At the Geⁿall Court of o^r Souvaigne Lord Charls, by the Grace of God King of England, Scotland, France, and Ireland, Defendor of the Fayth, &c, held at Plym aforesaid, the vijth Day of Decemb^r, in the xvijth Yeare of his said Ma^{tie} now Raigne, of England, &c.

BEFORE Wiltm Bradford, gen^t, Go^u, Cap^t Miles Standish,
 Edward Winslow, Tymothy Hatherly, and
 Tho^m Prence, Edmond Freeman,
 Wiltm Collyer,
 Gen^t, Assistan^t℥, &c.

WALTER DEVILE complains agst Wiltm Chase in an action of debt, requiring him to pay him iij^{li} xvij^s. The jury fynd for the ptiff iij^{li} xvij^s debt, and the charges of the suite.

Kenehe Winslow complains agst John Shawe thelder, in action of trespas vpon the case, to the da^m of x^{li}. The jury fynd for the ptiff, and assesse 6^s da^m, and the charges of the suite.

The Juries Names.

1641.
7 December.
PART I.

John Done,	} sworn.	James Hurst,	} sworn.
Edward Bangs,		Manasseth Kempton,	
Thoñ Cushman,		John Finney,	
Richard Sparrow,		W ^m Fallowell,	
Stephen Tracy,		Xpöfer Waddesworth,	
John Jenkins,		John Rogers,	

W ^m Hoskins, }	{ Manassē Kempton,
Thoñ Clark, }	{ John Rogers.

*The Attachment taken out agst James Luxford.

[*17.]

Wilm Paddy, comp^r agst James Luxford, in an action of tresp^s vpon the case, to the dañ of vj^{li}, attached 3^{li} 10^s, in Nath^l Southers hands; ^ ^ in M^r Brewsters hand℄; ^ ^ in Thomas Lettis hand℄. Judgment granted for vj^{li}.

M^r John Atwood comp^rns agst James Luxford, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of xxx^{li}. Moneys, goods, & debt℄, attached, are as followeth:—

Inpri ^s , i plough share, 9 ^{li} 3 ^d , at 5 ^d ,	00 : 04 : 00
Iř, 10 ^{li} of rings and staples,	00 : 05 : 00
Iř, 5 ^{li} 5 oz tobacco, at 2 ^s ,	00 : 10 : 07
Iř, 18 knott℄ of heire buttons, a 5 ^d ,	00 : 07 : 06
Iř, 3 pair of spurs, 7,	00 : 01 : 09
Iř, 5 percers,	00 : 00 : 08
Iř, i measure,	00 : 01 : 06
Iř, 4 capps,	00 : 02 : 00
Iř, 6 weyer candlestick℄ at 5 ^d ,	00 : 02 : 06
Iř, i pair of chest hinges, at 8 ^d ,	00 : 00 : 08
Iř, old iron and a hooke,	00 : 00 : 04
Iř, 4 payles,	00 : 04 : 00
Iř, 3 peck℄ of Indian, 1 peck of rye,	00 : 03 : 03
Iř, 3 cases,	00 : 09 : 00
Iř, 1 goat skin,	00 : 01 : 00
Iř, 1 hogshcad,	00 : 01 : 00
Iř, 3 old books,	00 : 00 : 03
Iř, in John Allens hand℄,	01 : 08 : 00

1641.

7 December.
PART I.

Iĥ, in Edmond Tilsons handℓ,	00 : 12 : 00
It, in M ^r Hicks handℓ,	00 : 05 : 06
Iĥ, in Joseph ^ handℓ,	00 : 02 : 00
Iĥ, W ^m Hoskins handℓ,	‡00 : 03 : 00‡
Iĥ, in Welbs handℓ,	00 : 14 : 00
Iĥ, in Holmes handℓ,	00 : 14 : 06
Iĥ, in Tristrum Clarks handℓ,	00 : 13 : 05
Judgment granted,	<u>07 : 04 : 05</u>
P ^d the jury 6 ^s 6 ^d , who praised the goods.	

James Cole comptns agst James Luxford, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of v^{li}. Goods attached are these : —

Inprīs, i shute & cloak,	02 : 05 : 00
Iĥ, 7 duz & 3 bandℓ, at 3 ^s ,	03 : 05 : 03
Iĥ, 2 duz, at 7 ^s 6,	00 : 15 : 00
Iĥ, 6 bandℓ, 5 ^s 6,	00 : 05 : 06
Iĥ, 6 bandℓ, at 5 ^s ,	00 : 02 : 06
Iĥ, i pair gloues, at 3,	00 : 03 : 00
Iĥ, i oz. $\frac{1}{4}$ silk,	00 : 02 : 06
Iĥ, 2 leather caps, at 6,	00 : 01 : 01
Iĥ, 2 capps, at	00 : 01 : 01

07 : 00 : 09

P^d the jury 6^s 6^d who prized the goods. Judg^{nt} giuen for v^{li}. The rest was attached by Edward Dotey.

Edward Dotey complains agst James Luxford, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of vj^{li}. Goods & debtℓ attached. In James Coles handℓ.

Iĥ, in W ^m Tubbs handℓ,	01 : 14 : 00
Iĥ, in John Chaudlers handℓ,	00 : 07 : 10
Iĥ, in Thom ^o Cushmans handℓ,	00 : 05 : 02
Iĥ, in Robert Finneys handℓ,	0

[*18.]

*Robte Waterman comptns agst James Luxford, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of vj^{li}. Bone lace attached.

Iĥ, 3 yerdℓ $\frac{1}{2}$ ellne of bone lace, at 4 ^s ,	00 : 14 : 06
Iĥ, 7 yerdℓ $\frac{1}{4}$ at 2 ^s 6 ^d ,	00 : 18 : 09
Iĥ, 4 yerdℓ at 18,	00 : 06 : 00

Iř, 26 yerd ½ at 16,	01 : 15 : 04
Iř, i yerd ½ at 4 ^s ,	00 : 06 : 00
Iř, 15 yerd ½ at 10 ^d ,	00 : 12 : 11
Iř, 17 yerd ½ at 16,	00 : 02 : 00
Iř, 33 yerd ½ at 8,	00 : 11 : 08
Iř, yerd at 10,	01 : 07 : 06
Iř, 3 yerd at 6 ^d ,	00 : 01 : 06
P ^d the jury 6 ^s 6 ^d who prized the good℥ Judgment granted.	

1641.
 7 December.
 PART I.

6:16:02

Thomas Sheriue & Wiltm Browne comptd agst James Luxford, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ ^ Goods attached, 4 goat℥ & a lamb in Samuell Eddys and Josuah Pratts hand, prized at 33^s; in Groomes hand℥, 4^s 4^d; in Thoñ Lettis hand℥, viij^s; Georg̃ Clarks hand℥, 18^d.

Richard Sparrow comptns agst James Luxford, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of x^s debt℥. Attached what is in W^m Fallowells & John Woods hand℥, to the value of x^s. Judg^{mt} granted.

Georg̃ Bonum & Thoñ Clark compt agst James Luxford, in an action of trespasse vpon the case, to the dañ of x^{li} debt℥. Attached.

In the hand℥ of Joseph Greene,	00 : †12 : 01 †
In the hand℥ of Thoñ Morton,	00 : 15 : 01
In the hand℥ of Georg̃ Soul,	2 : 6 : 11

M^r Thoñ Burne comptns agst James Luxford, &c.

Jonathan Brewster comptns ag^t James Luxford, &c, 50^s.

M^r John Howland comptns agst the s^d James Luxford, in an act of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of v^{li}.

John Dunham, Junio^r, comptns agst the same for v^s in John Waits hands, &c.

Stephen Hopkins for 12^{li} 10^s.

*The juries names that prized the goods agst the said Luxford℥ before are these : — [*19.]

1641.

7 December.
PART I.

John Done, Edward Bangs, Thoñ Cushman, Richard Sparrow, Stephen Tracy, John Jenkins,	}	sworne.	{ James Hurst, W ^m Hoskins, John Finney, W ^m Fallowell, Xpofer Waddesworth, Thoñ Clarke,	}	sworne.
---	---	---------	---	---	---------

1641-42.

1 March.

**New Plyñ:— At the Geñall Court of our Souaigne Lord the King, held at Plyñ aforesaid, the first Day of March, in the xvijth Yeare of the now Raigne of o^r said Souaigne Lord Charles, by the Grace of God King of England, Scotland, France, and Ireland, Defendør of the Fayth, &c.*

BEFORE W ^m Bradford, gen ^t , Goñ, Edward Winslow, Thoñ Prence, Wilłm Collyer,	Miles Standish, Tymothy Hatherley, and Edmond Freeman,
Gen ^t , Assistant ^l , &c.	

JOHN BARNES comptns agst Thoñ Clark, in an action of debt, requireing him to pay him xxx^{li} vpon a bill. The jury found for the p^tiff, and assesse xxx^{li}, and the cost & charges of the suite. Judg^{nt} granted.

Nicholas Symkins comptns agst John Gray, in an action of assault, to the dañ of v^{li}. The jury fynd for the p^tiff, & assesse dañ xxxv^s, and cost & charges of the suite. Judg^{nt} granted.

Wilłm Parker comptns agst Wilłm Powell, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of 4^{li} 4^s. The jury fynd for the p^tiff, assesse dañ iij^{li} xvij^s, & costs & charges of the suite. Judg^{nt} & execu^cõn granted.

The juries names for tryall of these suit^l are these : —

M ^r Edward Dillinghame, M ^r Thoñ Dimmack, M ^r John Vincent, M ^r James Cudworth, Humphrey Turner, Christopher Waddesworth,	}	sworne.	{ Steephen Tracy, Richard Church, James Hurst, Thoñ Cushman, Richard Sparrow, Edward Bangs,	}	sworne.
--	---	---------	--	---	---------

Georg̃ Allen comptns agst Edward Wollenston, gen^t, in an action of 1641-2.
 trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of iij^{li}. Two swine were attached, w^{ch} are
 to remayne vnder attach^{nt} vntill the next Gefñal Court. } 1 March.
PART I.

*The jury for the traourse vpon the p̄sentment agst John Barnes for March 1, 1641.
 extortion, in selling but ounce of ðl. xbr., three for viij^d, thē found him not [*20.]
 guilty: —

Josias Winslow, Thomas Willett, John Groome, Anthony Annable, Henry Bourne, Thoñ Byrd,	} swornc.	{ { { { { {	{ { { { { {	} swornc.
		{ { { { { {	{ { { { { {	
		{ { { { { {	{ { { { { {	

New Plyñ: — *At a Court of Assistant℄ held at Plyñ afores^d, the 1642.*
third of May, in the xvijth Yeare of his Mu^{ts} now Raigne, of } 3 May.
England, &c.

BEFORE Wilhm Bradford, gen ^t , Goñ, Edward Winslow, Thomas Prence, Gen ^t , Assistant℄.	Wilhm Collyer, Miles Standish, and Edmond Freeman,
---	--

JAMES CUDWORTH comptns agst Thoñ Byrd, in an action of trespasse
 vpon the case, to the dañ of xij^{li}. The jury fynd for the p̄tiff vj^{li} v^s
 and xij^d dañ, & the charges.

The Juries Names.

M ^r John Atwood, M ^r John Doane, M ^r W ^m Paddy, James Cole, Gyles Rickett, George Bower,	} swornc.	{ { { { { {	{ { { { { {	} swornc.
		{ { { { { {	{ { { { { {	
		{ { { { { {	{ { { { { {	

Whereas M^r Gray hath by M^r Paddy comēnced a suite against Walter
 Devell for xiiij bushells of corne oweing by him to M^r Hedg̃, of Yarmouth,

1642.

3 May.
PART I.

and ix bushells of corne owing by him to Gyles Hopkins, of the same, the Court doth order, that the said Walter Deuell shall forthwth pay five bushells of corne either to M^r Paddy at Plymⁿ, or to M^r Gray at the stage, and wthin xxjth dayes now next ensuing deli^{vr} the remaynder of the said xxiiij bushells either to the said M^r Paddy or M^r Gray, and pay the damage & charges of sending it to Yarmouth, or el^s execu^{ti}ōn is granted.

Execu^{ti}ōn taken out for 3^{li} 9^s; 5^s charges, & 3^s 2^d.

All . . . 3 : 17 : 02.

7 June.
[*21.]

**New Plymⁿ: — 1642. At the Gen^l Court of o^r So^{ve}raigne Lord Charles, by the Grace of God King of England, Scotland, France, & Ireland, Defendor of the Fayth, &c, holden at Plymⁿ afores^d, the vijth of June, in the xvijth Yeare of his said Ma^{ty} now Raigne, of England, &c.*

BEFORE Wil ^m Bradford, gen ^{tl} , Go ^v ,	Tymothy Hatherley,
Edward Winslow,	John Browne,
Thomas Prence,	Wil ^m Thomas, &
Wil ^m Collyer,	Edward Freeman,
Gentlem ⁿ , Assistant ^l , &c.	

THOMAS BYRD compt^s agst James Cudworth, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the da^m of 40^{li}. The jury fynd for the p^ttiffe xl^s damage, and the charges of the suite. Judgment granted.

John Joyce compt^s against Walter Deuell, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the da^m of xl^{li}. The jury fynds for the p^ttiffe vij^{li} da^m, and the costs & charges of the suite. Judg^{mt} & execu^{ti}ōn granted. Execu^{ti}ōn made for vij^{li} da^m, xiiij^s vj^d charges, & 20^s for transporta^{ti}ōn of the corne to Sandwich, or so much as it costeth.

Samuell Hinckley compt^s agst M^r Joseph Hull, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the da^m of x^{li}. The Court awarded the p^ttiffe v^s, charges of the def^{nt}, because, being warned, he neither came in p^{son} nor appoynted any to auswere for him.

Rob^{te} Dennis compt^s against Nicholas Symkins, in an action of slaunder,

to the dañ of x^{li}. This action is referred to be decided by M^r Freeman at a Court held in those p̄t℥ or otherwise.

1642.

7 June.
PART I.

The juries names are these : —

M ^r Anthony Thacher,	}	sworne.	{	Francis Cooke,	}	sworne.
Manasseh Kempton,				James Hurst,		
Walter Deane,				Richard Sparrow,		
Edmond Hawes,				Thoñ Cushman,		
John Rogers,				Edmond Tilson,		
John Smaley,				Josias Cooke,		

**New Plym̄*: — 1642. *Bradford, Gou.* At a Geñall Court of o^r Sou- 7 September.
aigue Lord Charles, by the Grace of God King of England, [**] Scotland, Frañç, & Ireland. Defendor of the Fayth, &c, held at Plym̄ afores^d, the vijth of Septemb^r, in the xvijth Yeare of his said Ma^s now Raigue, of England, &c.

BEFORE Wilm Bradford, gen ^r , Goun ^r ,	John Browne,
Thomas Prence,	Edmond Freeman, &
Wilm Collyer,	Wilm Thomas,
Tymothy Hatherly,	
Gen ^r , & Assistant℥, &c.	

SAMUELL HINCKLEY complaines against M^r Joseph Hull, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ xl^{li}. This action was agreed by mutuall consent.

Richard Church comptus against Mathew Fuller, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of xx markes. The jury fynd for the p̄tiff lvij^s debt, xx^s dañ, and the charges of the suite. Judgment & execuõn graunted.

M^r Wilm Hanbury comptus against John Shaw, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of v^{li}. The jury fynd for the p̄tiff iij^{li} debt, 2^d dañ, and charges of the suite. Judgment graunted.

Josias Winslow comptus against Wilm Hiller, in an action of debt, that he

1642. pay forthwth pay him xiiij^{li} xv^s vpon a bill w^{ch} he vndertooke to pay one
 Boswell. The debt of xiiij^{li} was confessed, and judgement graunted.
 7 September. 14 dayes respite for execu^{cion}.
 PART I.

The Juries Names.

Mr Wil ^m Wetherrell,	}	sworne.	John Washborne,	}	sworne.
Gabriell Falloway,			John Farnyce,		
Thomas Chambers,			John Paybody,		
John Twisden,			Francis Cooke,		
Henry Cobb,			John Jenkins,		
Edward Case,			Richard Higgens,		

1 November. *New Plym:* — *At a Court of Assistant^e holden at Plym the first Day of Novemb^r, in the xvijth Yeare of the now Raigne of o^r Souaigne Lord Charles, by the Grace of God King of England, &c.*

BEFORE Wil ^m Bradford, gen ^t , Gou ^r ,	Wil ^m Collier,
Edward Winslow,	John Browne, &
Thomas Prence,	Edmond Freeman,
Gentl ^e , Assistant ^e , &c.	

ROBERT MORRIS complains against John Hassell, in an action of trespass vpon the case, to the da^mn of xx^{li}. The jury fynd for the p^ltiff, & assesse 5^{li} da^mn, and the charges of the suite.

The Juries Names.

Mr John Done,	}	sworne.	John Jenkins,	}	sworne.
John Dunhame,			Gabriell Fallowell,		
Thomas Cushman,			James Cole,		
Josias Cooke,			Thomas Clarke,		
Josuah Pratt,			Mathew Fuller,		
Richard Church,			Rob ^t e Paddock,		

[*23.] *Mr John Throckmorton compl^{met}h agst Mr John Gilbert, in an action of trespassse vpon the case, to the da^mn of 4^{li}. This action was wthdrawne, and referred by consent of both p^{ties} to be ended by Mr John Jenney & Nathaniell

Sowther, who arbitrated, and ordered the said M^r Gilbert to pay the said M^r Throckmorton xxx^s in money, corne, beauer, or cattell, or to M^r Jenney for his use, and vpon receipt thereof, the said M^r Jenney to giue him a full discharge for it, in M^r Throckmortons name, w^{ch} he hath power to do by vertue of a tre of attorney directed to him from M^r Throckmorton, vnder his hand, beareinge date the xjth of the vijth month, 1642.

1642.

1 November.
PART I.

New Plym: — *At the Geñall Court of o^r Souaigne Lord the King,* holden at Plym aforesaid, the vijth Day of March, in the xvijth Yeare of the Raigne of our Souaigne Lord Charles, by the Grace of God King of England, Scotland, Franç, & Ireland, Defendor of the Fuyth, &c.

1642-3.

7 March.

BEFORE W ^m Bradford, gen ^l , Goũ,	Tymothy Hatherley,
Edward Winslow,	John Browne,
Thomas Prence,	Edmond Freeman, &
Willm Collyer,	Willm Thomas,
Gentlemē, Assistantē, &c.	

M^R WILLEM HANBURY comptns agst M^r Andrew Hellet, in an action of debt vpon a bill of vj^{li} ix^s ix^d. The jury fynd for the p^tiff the debt, vj^{li} ix^s ix^d, and ij^d dañ, and the charges of the suite. Judgment & execucon graunted.

Joseph Ramsden comptns agst M^r John Jenney, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of xxx^{li}. The jury fynd for the p^tiff, & assesse xij^s dañ, and the charges of the suite.

John Coggen comptns agst M^r Joseph Hull, in an action of trespas, &c. Two steers attached, w^{ch} are so to remayne vntill the action be tryed, or the debt payd.

John Tompson comptns agst John Holmes, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of iij^{li}. The jury fynd for the p^tiff liij^s x^d debt, x^s dañ, & charges of the suite.

1642-3.

The Names of the Jury.

7 March.
PART I.

James Hurst,	} sworn.	Humphrey Turner,	} sworn.
Francis Cooke,		John Smaley,	
Nicholas Snow,		John Williams,	
John Jenkins,		Joseph Rogers,	
Richard Higgens,		Thomas Burges,	
Edmond Tilson,		Josuah Pratt.	

1643.

6 June.

[*24.]

*. *New Plym:* — *At a Genall Court holden at Plym̄t afores^d the rjth of June, in the xiith Yeare of the now Raigne of our Souaigne Lord Charles, by the Grace of God King of England, Scotland, France, and Ireland, Defendor of the Fayth.*

BEFORE Wilm Bradford, gen^t, Go^vr, Wilm Collyer, and
Edward Winslow, Wilm Thomas,
Thomas Prence,
Gentlem^c, Assistant^c, &c.

JOSEPH HOLTWAY compt^s agst M^r Joseph Hull, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the da^m of 5^{li}. Two steers were attached by the constable of Yarmouth. The deflent made no answer. The debt of iij^{li} xiiij^s was proued by bill, and the Court awarded the said debt of iij^{li} xiiij^s, and x^s damage, and the charges of the suite.

Joseph Holtway compt^s agst Josias Cooke, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the da^m of iiij^{li}. He confessed by M^r D^{one} the debt of ^ ^ and desireth mittiga^on of M^r Holmes charges.

M^r John Jenney compt^s agst Samuell Stertevaunt and Joseph Ramsden, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the da^m of xx^{li}. This was referred to be ended by the bench, and a for^m action, wherein the said Joseph Ramsden reco^ued agst the s^d M^r Jenney.

James Hunkins compt^s agst M^r John Groome, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the da^m of xx^{li}. The jury fynd for the p^tiff v^{li} viij^s, and charges of the Court. Judgment graunted.

John Gilbert, Jun^r, comptus agst M^r Francis Doughty, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ xx^s. 6 bushells of corne attached by the constable of Taunton; the deffent^r made no answer. The Court awards the corne to the p^tiff, onely Thomas Gilbert promiseth to make it good if the debt be not proued.

1643.
6 June.
PART I.

The Jurys Names.

James Hurst,	} sworne.	Robte Bartlett,	} sworne.
Manasseth Kempton,		Robte Finney,	
Edward Banges,		Samuell Hicks,	
Josuah Pratt,		John Smaley,	
Giles Rickett,		James Cole,	
Nicholas Snow,		Daniell Cole,	

**New Plym*: — *At a Court of Assistant℄ holden at Plym aforesaid the vijth of Novembr, in the xixth Yeare of the now Raigne of our Soüaigne Lord Charles, King of England, &c.* 7 November. [*25.]

BEFORE W^m Bradford, gentl̄, Goũ, Wil^m Collyer, &
Edward Winslow, Wil^m Thomas,
Tho^m Prence,
Gentl̄, Assistant℄, &c.

WILLEM HANBURY comptus agst Abraham Pearse, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of x^{li}. The jury fynd for the deffent^r, & the charges of the Court.

Abraham Pearse comptus agst W^m Hanbury, in an action of trespas, for xvij bushells of corne. The jury fynd for the p^tiff xvj^{teen} bushells of Indian corne, & charges of the Court. Judg^{nt} granted.

Abraham Pearse comptus agst M^r W^m Hanbury, in an action of assault & battery. The jury fynd for the p^tiff iij^s iij^d, and charges of the Court.

John Jenkins comptus agst M^r Wil^m Hanbury, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of v^{li}. The jury fynd for the p^tiff v^{li}, and costs of suite. Judgment graunted.

1643.

7 November.

PART I.

Henry Andrewes comptns agst M^r John Gilbert, Scñ, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of x^{li}. This action was wthdrawne.

John Harker comptns agst Josias Checkett, in an action of trespasse vpon the case, to the dañ of x^l. Agreed.

The Juries Names.

Mr Stephen Hopkins,	}	sworne.	}	Edward Banges,	} sworne.
Xp̄ofer Waddesworth,				John Cooke, Jun ^r ,	
Josias Winslowe,				James Colc,	
Josiah Pratt,				Wil ^m Hoskine,	
John Paybody,				Richard Sparrow,	
Giles Rickett,				Gabriell Fallowell,	

1643-4. **New Plym̄*: — *At the Geñall Court of our Souaigne Lord the King, holden at Plym̄ aforesaid, the fift Day of March, in the xixth Yeare of his said Ma^{tes} now Raigne, of England, &c.*

5 March.

[*26.]

BEFORE Wil^m Bradford, gen^t, Gou^r, Tymothy Hatherley,
 Edward Winslow, John Browne,
 Thomas Prence, Wil^m Thomas, and
 Wil^m Coliyer, Edmond Freeman,
 Gentleñ, Assistant℄, &c.

WILLEM POOLE, gen^t, comptns agst Wil^m Hiller, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of xij^{li}. The jury fynds for the p^ttiff, and assesse viij^{li} dañ, and cost & charges of the suite. Judgment granted, satisfaccōn acknowledged by the p^ttiffe, & judgment wthdrawne.

John Mynard comptns agst Thomas Burne, Kenelme Winslow, and Josias Winslow, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of xx^{li}. The jury fynd that his xx^{li} be fully payd him, and v^s dañ, & costs & charges of the suite. Execucōn made out for 3^{li} 8^s 7^d½ debt, 10^s 6^d charges, 5^s dañ, & 7^s 6^d the execucōn.

John Smyth comptns agst Wil^m Shertcliffe, in an action of assault & battery, to the dañ of x^{li}. The jury fynd for the p^ttiff, and assesse xx^s dañ, and cost & charges of the suite. Judg^{nt} graunted.

The Juries Names.

1643-4.

Thomas Cushman, Giles Rickett, Samuell Hicks, Josias Cooke, Thomas Whitney, John Smaley,	}	sworne.	Wil ^m Merick, John Rogers, W ^m Fallowell, Richard Higgens, John Shawe, Señ, Thomas Southwood,	}	sworne.
---	---	---------	--	---	---------

6 March.
PART I.

New Plym:— *At the Geñall Court of our Souaigne Lord the King, holden at Plym afores^d the fift Day of June, in the xxth Yeare of his said Ma^{ties} now Raigne, of England, &c.*

1644.

5 June.

BEFORE Edward Winslow, gen^t, Go^vr, Timothy Hatherly,
 Wil^m Bradford, John Browne,
 Thomas Prence, Wil^m Thomas, &
 Wil^m Collyer, Edmond Freeman,
 Gentleñ, Assistant, &c.

THOMAS CLARKE comptns against Wil^m Powell, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of vj^l. The jury fynd for the p^ttiff, and assesse iijj^l, xij^s, and the charges of the Court. Judg^{nt} graunted, & execu^õn made for 4^l 12^s debt, & xvj^s vj^d charges.

Clement Campion comptns against Wil^m Powell, in an action of debt, for xij^{li} iij^s. The jury fynd for the p^ttiffe xij^{li} iij^s debt, & charges of the Court. Judgment graunted & execu^õn made for so much as the oxen is worth, and the surplusage of that oxen w^{ch} Thom^s Clarke attached, & xvj^s vj^d charges.

The Jurys Names.

Edward Dillingham, John Williams, John Stronge, John Deane, Josuah Pratt, John Shawe,	}	sworne.	John Paybody, Sañ Hicks, Experien ^c Michell, Phillip Delanoy, Thomas Cushman, Nathaniell Mor ^t on,	}	sworne.
--	---	---------	---	---	---------

1644.
 5 November.
 PART I.
 [*27.]

**New Plym̄: — At a Court of Assistantē, holden at Plym̄ aforesaid, the fift Day of Nōvembr, in the x.rth Yeare of the now Raigne of o^r Souaigne Lord Charles, by the Grace of God Kīng of England, Scotland, France, and Ireland, Defendor, &c.*

BEFORE Edward Winslowe, gentlē, Tymothy Hatherley, and
 Willm Bradford, W^m Thomas,
 Thomas Prence,
 Gentlemē, Assistantē, &c.

ARTHUR HOWLAND complns against Robte Mendame, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of vj^l, by attac^{nt} of a cow in the handē of Willm Hiller. The jury fynd for the pttiff vj^{li} dañ, and charges of the suite. Judgment & execuōn granted vpon the cowe, puided it shalbe lawfull for the said Robte Mendame to bring about the suite againe at any tyme wthin one whole yeare & a day if he please. John Barnes is ptey for the pttiff, Howland.

Mr John Combe complns agst Mr Thoñ Morton, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of c^{li} goods; attached Mathew Fullers house. Respited.

Mr ^ Richards complns against Gowen White, in an action of debt, for 4^{li} 10^s. The deffent nil dicit. The Court awardē x^s, debt xij^s iij^d, and charges of the Court. Judgment granted.

Mr Samuel Peirce complns agst Mr Willm Thomas, in an action of debt, that he pay him exx^{li}. The jury findē for the pttiff, his principall lxj^{li} & xij^s, and xv^{li} dañ, and the charges of the Court. Judgment granted. An appeale allowed to the Geñall Court.

The Juries Names.

Mr John Doane,	} sworne.	Manasseth Kempton,	} sworne.
Thoñ Cushman,		Christopher Waddesworth,	
Nathal Morton,		John Tisdale,	
Willm Hoskine,		Henry Sampson,	
Gabriell Fallowell,		John Washborne,	
John Finney,		John Willis,	

John Rowe acknowledged a judgment of 40^s to Cap^t Standish for killing his dogg. Execuōn to be made if he pay not vpon demand.

*. *New Plym̄*: — *At the Génall Court of our Souaigne Lord 1644-5.*
the K̄ing, holden at Plymouth aforesaid, the third Day of
March, in the xxth Yeare of his said Ma^s now Raigne, of
England, &c.

3 March.
 PART I.
 [*28.]

BEFORE Edward Winslow, gentl̄e, Goũnor, Wiltm Collyer, &
 William Bradford, Wiltm Thomas,
 Thomas Prence,
 Gentlem̄e, Assistant℄, &c.

JOHN ALBY comptns against Jonathan Brewster, in an action of tres-
 pas vpon the case, to the dañ of vj^{li}. The p̄tiff was called, and *and*
 did not p̄secute. Charges awarded against.

John Ames comptns agst James Torey, in an action of slander, to the
 dañ of c^{li}. The deffen̄t pleaded he had not witnes ready to proue his defence,
 & therefore was respited to the next Court. John Williams and Joseph
 Elden are his sureties to answe^r the suite.

Wiltm Hanbury comptns agst Rōbte Wickson & Rōbt Eldred, in an
 action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of xx^{tie} nobles. The jury fynd
 for the p̄tiff, and assesse vj^s dañ, and the charges of the suite.

Kenelme Winslow comptns agst M^r John Groomes, in an action of tres-
 pas vpon the case, to the dañ of iiij^l. The jury fynd for the deffen̄t, &
 assesse ij^d dañ, and costs of the suite.

Kenelme Winslow comptns agst Wiltm Hoskine, in an action of trespas
 vpon the case, to the dañ of x^l. It is agreed that for tenn shillings worth
 of corne, to be payd to Mary, the wyfe of John Winslow, wthin xiiij dayes
 next ensuing, all differenc℄, suits, and actions betwixt them shalbe dis-
 charged. M^r Tho^m Pren̄c̄ vndertook for the payment of the s^d corne.

Nathaniell Souther comptns against Rōbte Eldred, in an action of trespas
 vpon the case, to the dañ of ij^l. The jury fynd for the p̄tiffe, and assesse
 x^s dañ, and the charges of the suite. Judg^{nt} graunted.

Rōbte Wickson and Rōbte Eldred comptnd agst W^m Hanbury, in an

1644-5. action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of vi. The jury fynd for the p̄tiff, & assesse vj^s dañ, and charges of the Court.

3 March.
PART I.

The Juries Names.

John Done,	}	sworne.	Robte Lee,	}	sworne.
Gabriell Fallowell,			Samuell Hicks,		
James Hurst,			John Farneseede,		
John Willis,			Samuell Nash,		
Richard Sparrow,			John Mynard,		
Gyles Rickett,			Josias Cooke,		

1645. **New Plym̄*: — *At the Gēnall Court of our Soūaigne Lord Charles, by the Grace of God King of England, Scotland, France, and Ireland, Defendor of the Fayth, &c̄, holden at Plym̄ afores^d, the fourth Day of June, in the xxjth Yeare of his said Ma^{ty} now Raigne.*

4 June.
[*29.]

BEFORE Wilłm Bradford, gen ^r , Goũ,	Miles Standish,
Edward Winslow,	Tymothy Hatherly,
Thoñ Prence,	John Browne, and
Wilłm Collyer,	Edmond Freeman,
Gen ^r , Assistant ^l , &c̄.	

GOWEN WHITE comptns agst Wilłm Hatch, Senio^r, in an action of trespas for an assault, &c̄, to the dañ of xx^l. The jury fynd for the p̄tiff, and assesse xx^s dañ, and cost^l & charges of the suite. Judg^{nt} granted.

Numquid Nummack comptns agst John Fish, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of iij^l x^s. ij^s granted to p̄ntiff for the deffen^l non apparence.

Nathaniell Sowther comptns agst John Fish, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of xx^s. Vpon the deffen^l non apparence, the Court gaue judgment for xij^s and vj^d, and the charges of the Court.

The Jurys Names.

1645.

4 June.
PART I.

Mr Anthony Thacher,	} sworn.	{ John Stockbridg,	} sworn.
Hunfrey Turner,		{ Edward Dillingham,	
Edmond Eddenden,		{ Thomas Tupper,	
John Strong,		{ Edward Case,	
Samuell Hinckley,		{ Wiltm Parker,	
Thomas Hyland,		{ Thomas Clapp,	

New Plym: — *At the Genall Court of o' Soüaigne Lord the King,* 28 October.
holden at Plym the xxvijth of Octob^r, in the xxjth Yeare of his
said Ma^{ties} now Raigne, of England, &c.

BEFORE Wiltm Bradford, gen^t, Go^ur, Timothy Hatherley,
Edward Winslow, John Browne, and
Thomas Prence, Edmond Freeman,
Cap^t Miles Standish,
Gen^t, Assistant℄, &c.

NATHANIELL BOWMAN comp^{us} against Morris Truant, in action of
trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of iiiij^l. Wiltm Palmer declared
for the plentiff, and in regard of the deffect of some cuedence did not pceede,
but payd the jury.

Roger Cooke and Wiltm Lathame comp^{us} ag^t John Barker, and Ann, his
wyfe, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of xx^{li}, for the said
Anns burneing *burneing* of their house accedentially; but the jury could not
giue in a verdict, and the matter was ended, and the said John was content to
giue the pntiff℄ xx^s towards their losses.

The Juries Names.

James Hurst,	} sworn.	{ Anthony Suow,	} sworn.
Richard Sparrow,		{ Nathaniell Morton,	
Josuah Pratt,		{ John Rogers,	
Rob ^t e Bartlett,		{ Wiltm Merick,	
John Finney,		{ Henry Sampson,	
Tho ^m Cushman,		{ Loue Brewster,	

1646. **New Plym̄*: — *At a Gen̄all Court holden at Plym̄ aforesaid the first Teuesday in July, in the .xxijth Yeare of the Raigne of our Soūaigne Lord Charles, by the Grace of God Kīng of England, Scotland, France, & Ireland, Defendor of the Fayth, &c.*

7 July.
PART I.
[*30.]

BEFORE Wiltm Bradford, gen̄, Goū,
Edward Winslow,
Wiltm Collyer,
Gen̄, Assistant℄, &c.

Cap̄ Miles Standish,
Tymothy Hatherley, &
Wiltm Thomas,

SAMUELL HARVEY compl̄ns agr̄^t M^r Andrew Hellot, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of vij^l. The jur̄ fynd for the pl̄ntiff, vij^h v^s debt, xv^s dañ, and cost℄ of suite. Judgment graunted, and execuōn to be made forth at thend of xiiij dayes, if the judgment be not satisfied in the meane tyme.

Tobias Taylor compl̄ns against John Shawe, Jun^r, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the dañ of 50^h. The jury could not agree vpon their verdict, and therefore it was referred vnto the arbitracōn of M^r Wiltm Hanbury & John Lewes for the deffen̄, and M^r John Alden and Thomas Clarke for the plaintiff, and if they cannot end it, then these foure to choose a fift man vnto them, and as any three or more of them agree, so to stand.

The Jurys Names.

James Hurst,	} sworne.	Samuell Nash,	} sworne.
Josuah Pratt,		Richard Sparrow,	
John Finney,		Wiltm Hoskine,	
Edmond Tilson,		Thomas Pope,	
Rob̄te Finney.		Henry Sampson.	
Henry Howland,		Rob̄te Wickson,	

[Here the Records of Judicial Acts cease to be in the handwriting of Mr. Souther; after a chasun of two years they appear in the chirography of Mr. Nathaniel Morton, the Secretary of the Colony.]

New Plymouth: — At a Generall Court of o^r Soueraïne Lord the King, holden at Plymouth aforsaid, 1648.

3 October.
PART I.

BEFORE M^r Bradford, Gouverner, Capitaine Miles Standish, and
M^r Thomas Prence, M^r Timothy Hatherley,

on the third of October, 1648.

JOHN WILLIAMS, Junier, of Sitteaat, complaineth against Ralfe Chapman, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the damage of twenty shillings. The jury find for the plaintife, 6 pence damage and the charges of the suite.

The juryes names for this triall weer, —

sworn.	Josias Winslow, Thomas Shillingsworth, Anthony Snow, Richard Sparrow, Gabriell Fallowell, Josheua Prate,	} sworne.	{ John Shaw, { Steucn Wood, { William Merick, { William Brete, { John Willis, { ^ ^
--------	---	-----------	--

**.New Plymouth: — At a Generall Court holden at Plymouth aforsaid, the first Tusday in March, 1648.* 1648-9.

6 March.
[*31.]

BEFOR William Bradford, gen^t, Gouverner, M^r John Browne,
M^r William Colier, M^r Timothy Hatherlë, and
Capitaine Miles Standish, M^r William Thomas,
Gen^t, Assistants.

M^R NATHANEELL WILLIS complaineth against M^r Thomas Dexter, Senī, in an action vpon the case, the damage off fifty four pound. The jury find for nether party, but non sute it.

M^r Thomas Dexter, Senī, complaineth against M^r Nathaneel Hedge, in

1648-9. an action vpon the case to the damaḡ of fifty shill. M^r Hedge did not apeer this Court.

6 March.

PART I.

M^r Thomas Dexter complaineth against Lieutenant William Palmer, in an action vpon the case, to the damage of thirty shill. Willⁱ Palmer did not apeer this Court. This sūt was withdrawne, by the concent of the plaintiff, and the charges, though awarded, were remited by both jury and clarke.

M^r Thomas Dexter, Senī, complaineth against M^r William Wood, in an action vpon the case, to the damage of thirty shill. The jury find for the plaintife twenty shill damage. Judgment graunted.

M^r Thomas Dexter, Senī, complaineth against M^r Nathaneell Willis, in an action vpon the case, the damage of fourty shilling.

M^r Thomas Dexter, Senī, complaineth against M^r Nathaneell Willis in an action vpon the case, to the damaḡ of foure pound. These two last mensioned actions weer both put into one, and verdi brought in accordingly, and the jury find for the plaintife thirty seauen shillings damage and the charges of the sute. Judgment graunted.

M^r Thomas Dexter, Senī, complaineth against M^{rs} Joane Swifte, in an action vpon the case, to the damage of fourty shill.

The jury find for the plaintife thirty shill damaḡ, and the cost of sute. Judgment graunted.

M^r Thomas Dexter, Senī, complaineth against M^r William Wood and Anthony Wright, in an action vpon the case, to the damage of twenty three pound twelue shillings and six pence. The jury find for the defendants tenne shillings damage, and the charges of the sute. Judgment graunted.

[*32.]

*At the same Court as on the other syd of this leafe.

Thomas Burd, of Setcaat, complained against Gorḡ Rusell, of the same place, in an action vpon the case, to the damaḡ of five pounds. The jury find for the plaintife fifty shillings damage, and the charges of the sute, and to make good the ould way layed out by jury, which was interrupted by him. Judgment graunted.

The jury's names y^t tried these actions at the Court aforesaid were these following : — 1648-9.

	M ^r John Winslow,	Thomas Southworth,	6 March.
	James Hūst,	Edward Tillson,	PART I.
sworne.	Joshua Prate,	John Morton,	
	Thomas Cushman,	Gyles Rickard,	
	Richard Sparrow,	Thomas Whitney,	
	Gabriell Falloway,	Richard Wright.	

**New Plymouth : — At the Generall Court holden at Plymouth aforesaid the 7th of June, 1649.* 1649.

BEFORE M ^r William Bradford, Gouverner,	Timothy Hatherlē,	
Thomas Prence,	John Browne, &	7 June.
William Coliar,	William Thomas,	[*33.]
Captaine Standish,		
Gen ^{tl} , Assistants.		

M^R THOMAS DEXTER, Senī, complaineth against Richard Chadwell, in an action of the case, to the dammag^e of \wedge of twenty pounds.

The jury find for the plaintife tenn pound damage, & the charges of the sute.

Edward Tart, of Scteaate, complaineth against Walter Briges, in an action of slander and defamation, to the damage of an hundred pound.

The jury find for the plaintife twenty shilts damage, and the charges of the sute.

M^r Timothy Hatherlē complaineth against John Hoare, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the damage of fourty pounds.

The jury find for the plaintife fifty shillings damaḡ, and the charges of the sute.

M^r Timothy Hatherlē complaineth against John Hoare, in an action of the case, to the damage of five pound.

The jury find for the plaintife three pound and eighteen shilliñs damage, & the charges of the sute.

1649.

7 June.
PART I.

The names of the jury that went on these trialls weer these folōing : —

	Josias Winslow,	Georg̃ Lewes,
	James Hūst,	Phillip Delanoy,
	Henery Cob,	Experience Michell,
sworne.	Barnard Lumbert,	sworne. Henery Howland,
	John Fennery,	Henery Sampson,
	Joshua Prat,	Josias Cooke.

29 October. **At the Generall Court holden at New Plymouth the 29th of October,*
[*35.] *1649.*

BEFORE Wiltam Bradford, gen^t, Gouer, and Timothy Hatherley,
Wiltam Colyare, John Browne, &
Miles Standish, Wiltam Thomas,
Gen^t, Assistants.

TEAGE JOANES complaineth against Edward Sturgis, in an action of
slander, to the dammag̃ of an hundred pound. The jury find for the
deffendant, & assesse five shill^t dammage, and the charges of the suite.

Wiltam Wickenden complaineth against M^r Joseph Pecke, Steuen Payne,
& Wiltam Sabin.

Judgment
graunted.

The jury find for the plaintife, & assesse seauen pound dammag̃, & the
charges of the suit, wherof M^r Joseph Pecke is to pay thirty shillings, Steuen
Payne ten shillings, & the remainyng five pound Wiltam Sabin is to pay ; i. e.,
the charges of the suite is to bee equally borne amongst the said p^ties, viz^t,
M^r Joseph Peck, Steuen Payne, & Wiltam Sabin.

The Juryes Names.

James Hurst,	} sworne.	Richard Sparrow,	} sworne.
Gabriell Fallowell,		John Shaw,	
Joshua Prat,		Wiltam Mericke,	
John Morton,		Henery Howland,	
Thomas Whitney,		Edward Tilson,	
Lciuetenant Thō Southworth,		Richard Wright,	

Att the Generall Court holden at New Plymouth the sixt of March, 1649-50.
1649.

6 March.
 PART I.

BEFORE Willam Bradford, gen^r, Gov^r, Captaine Miles Standish,
 Willam Colliare,
 Gen^r, Assistants.

M^R WILLEAM HEDGE, of Yarmouth, complaineth against Robert Nash, of Boston, in an action of the case, to the dammag^e of eleven pound. The jury find for the plaintife eight pound damage, & the charges of the Court, & leaue him, if hee please, to prosscute concerning the year-linges & the rest of the cowes y^t are not with calfe, which are conserved in this suite.

Edward Doty complayneth against John Shaw, Jun^r, in an action of the case, to the dammage of tenn pound. The jury find for the plaintife thirty five shillings dammage & the charges of the Court, & the deffendant to make good the iron worke vnto the plaintife.

The juryes names are these : —

M ^r John Winslow,	}	sworne.	Th ^o Whitney,	}	sworne.
James Hurst,			Robert Bartlet,		
Joshua Prat,			Gyles Rickard,		
Leinetenant Th ^o			Richard Sparrow,		
Southworth,			Richard Wright,		
John Finney,			Andrew Ringe,		
Edward Tillson,					

Edward Gray was supenaed to giue testimonie in the case betwixt Edward Doty & John Shaw, Jun^r, & there rests due vnto him for a daies worke in y^t behalfe.

1650. *Att the Generall Court holden att New Plymouth the sixt of June,*
1650.

6 June.

PART I.

BEFORE Wilham Bradford, gen ^t , Gov ^r ,	Timothy Hatherley,
Tho ^s Prence,	Wilham Thomas, and
Wilham Collyare,	John Alden,
Captaine Miles Standish,	
Gen ^t , Assistants.	

M^R THO : ROBENSON complained against Isaake Stedman, in an action of the case, to the damage of fourty pound. The jury found for the plaintiff twenty pound dammage, and the cost of the suite, which was 02^t 10^s.

Wilham Nicarson complained against Th^o Stare, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty two pound and one shilling. The jury found for the plaintiffe two pound and one shilling debt, and two shillings dammage, and the charges of the suite. The charges are 01^t 18^s.

John Shawe, Junⁱ, complained against Edward Doty, in an action of the case, to the dammage of ten pound. The jury found for the deffendant, to haue his charges expended by this suite, which was for his attending the Court two daies, three shillings.

John Shawe, Junⁱ, complained against Edward Doty, in an action of trespass vppon the case, to the damage of twenty pound. The jury found for the plaintiffe three shillings damage, and the charges of the suite, which was 16^s 6^d.

Th^o Bonny complained against Jonathan Brewster, the younger, in an action of the case, to the dammage of twenty shillings. The jury found for the deffendant, to haue his charges, and to pay vnto the plaintiffe foure shillings and sixpence in currant pay.

The charges allowed by the Court vnto Jonathan Brewster, the younger, from Th^o Bonny, is for foure joies six shillings.

The jury's names which tryed these actions were these following :—

1650.

Richard Sparrow,	} sworne.	{ Samuel Mayo,	} sworne.
John Williams, Sen̄,		{ Robert Botfish,	
Thō Burd,		{ Robert Dennis,	
Mr Edmond Hawes,		{ Edward Sturgis,	
Henery Cob,		{ James Walker,	
Henery Rowley,		{ Thō Whitney,	

6 June.
PART I.

Onely in tryall of two of the aboue said action, viz^s, Mr Thō Roben-
sons and the last of John Shawes, Thō Whitney was absent, and George
Maash was in his stead.

**.Att a Court of Assistants holden att New Plym̄ the 7th of August,* 7 August.
1650. [***38.**]

BEFORE Wiltam Bradford, gen^t, Goue^r, Timothy Hatherley,
Wiltam Collyar, Wiltam Thomas, and
Captain Standish, John Alden,
Gen^t, Asistants.

M^R ARTHUR HOWLAND complained against Walter Baker, in an
action of the case, to the damage of 1^l 10^s.

The Court found the said sum of 1^l 10^s due vnto the said M^r Arther
Howland from the said Walter Baker, and therefore awarded a certaine suite
of clothes atached by warrant from M^r Hatherley vnto the said M^r Arther
Howland, provided hee pay M^r Floyde, of Scittuate, for the making of them ;
and also y^t hee put in securitie to the Court to answare the said Baker, if hee
doe apeere and prosecute att any time betwixt this and the next Generall
Court ; which hee accordingly did.

**.Att the Generall Court holden att New Plym̄ the 2^{cond} of October,* 2 October.
1650. [***39.**]

BEFORE Wiltam Bradford, gen^t, Captaine Miles Standish,
Goue^r, Timothy Hatherley,
Thō Prence, Wiltam Thomas, and
Wiltam Collyare, John Alden,
7 Gen^t, Asistants.

1650.

2 October.

PART I.

LEIUTENANT WILIAM PALMER complained against Thō Starr, in an action of defamation, to the damage of fifty pound.

Wiltam Nickarson complained against Thō Starre, in an action of defamation, to the damage of an hundred pound.

Wiltam Nickarson complaineth against Robert Dennis, in an action of defamation, to the damage of an hundred pound.

Mr Edward Dillingham, Robert Dennis, Mr Thō Howes, Mr Wiltam Hedge, John Wing, Francis Baker, John Marchant, Richard Seares, Wiltam Pearse, Thō Starre, Peeter Worthen, Thō Boardman, Beniamine Hammond, Wiltam Clark, Wiltam Lumpkin, Wiltam Eldred, and Yelverton Crow, did complaine against Wiltam Nickarson, in an action of slander, to the damage of an hundred pound.

These abouemencioned actions were referred to the magistrats, to deside and compose them. They ordered, therefore, as followeth, videlect: concerning the actions of defamation betwixt Leiutenant Palmer and Thō Starr, and William Nickarson and Thō Starre and Robert Dennis, that iniuries bee put vpp on both sides, and so rest.

And concerning the action of defamation or slander, comēnced by Mr Edward Dillingham and the rest against Wiltam Nickarson, as abousaid, the Court doe judg y^t the said Wiltam Nickarson, in regard of his offenciue speeches against sundry of the towne, to haue carried himselfe therein vnworthyly, and desire him to see his euell therein, and to bee rēdy to acknowlidg it; and y^t those hee hath offended in that behalfe should rest therein.

Mr Edward Dillingham, Mr Edmond Hawes, John Winge, Thō Boardman, Richard Seares, Robert Allen, Wiltam Lawrance, Wiltam Lumpkin, Wiltam Eldred, Samuell Ryder, Mr Anthony Thatcher, Thō Payne, Roger Ellis, Richard Templer, Thō Starr, Francis Baker, Thō Flaunce, and Wiltam Twine, doe complaine against Mr John Crow, Wiltam Nickarson, and Leiuetanant Wiltam Palmer, in an action of trespas vppon the case, to the damage of sixty pound.

Leiuetanant Wiltam Palmer also complained against Thō Boardman and John Wing, in an action of the case, to the damage of thirty pound.

1650.

2 October.
PART I.

In the contreuersy betwixte Leiuetenant Palmer and the towne of Yarmouth, about the land att Sasuett Neck, which hath reference to the two actions next aboue entered, they being allso refered to the Court to end, the said Court doth order as followeth : that the said towne doe suffer him to haue and peacably to enioy the land graunted him on the said necke, or the other place or farme to bee purchased, spoken of in the Court, belonging vnto John Wing, on Sasuett aforsaid ; which was latly M^r Mathews land.

*Att the same Court as on the other side this leafe. Grigory Armstrong complained against Robert Nash, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pound. [40.]

The jury find for the plaintife, and condeñ the goods of Robert Nash atached in the hands of Wiltam Browne.

M^{rs} Sara Jenings complained against Robert Nash, in an action of the case, to the damage of fine pound.

The jury find for the plaintife, and condeñ the goods atached in the hands of John Barnes, of Plyñ, and allow her ten shillings damage, and the charge of the suit.

An execution was graunted vnto the said M^{rs} Sarā Jenings, vppon the goods of Robert Nash, of Boston, in the hands of John Barnes, of Plyñ, to satisfy vnto her the sum of three pound and ten shilling debt, to bee paid in mony, and ten shillings damage, and the charges of the suit, which coñs to 01^{li} 01^s 03^d.

Wherof the said Nash was conuict in course of law.

John Goare complained against Abner Ordway, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pound. The plaintife was satisfyed, as by a bill, which came signed with M^r Nowells hand, apeered.

John Turner, the elder, complained against Wiltam Besto, in an action of trespas vppon the case, for the carrying away of hay, to the damage of five pound, but could not proceed for want of witnes ; and the Court awarded vnto the said Besto 4^s 6^d for charges of apeereance, and the plaintife to pay the charges of the Court.

Beniamine Nye complained against Thō Dexter, Junī, in an action of trespas vppon the case, to the damage of ten pound. The jury find for the plaintife, and allow fueteene shillings damage, and the cost of the suite, onely judgment for the p̄sent defered. Richard Chadwell, Richard Bourne, and

1650. Robert Botfish were suppeined for wittnesses for this suite, and did apeere and giue testimonye on the behalf of Benjamin Nye aforesaid.

2 October.

PART I.

Wiltam Maycomber complaineth against John Rogers, in an action of the case, to the damage of forty pound. The jury find for the defendant the charges of the Court.

The Jury Names.

sworne.	{	John Cooke, Junī, James Hurst, John Morton, Richard Sparrow, Richard Wright, Gabriell Fallowell,	}	sworne.	{	Joshua Pratt, Thō Whitney, Christofer Waddsworth, William Bret, Robert Feney, Wiltam Paybody.	}
---------	---	---	---	---------	---	--	---

1650-1. **All the Generall Court holden at New Plym̄ the 4th of March, 1650.*

4 March.

[*41.]

BEFORE Wiltam Bradford, gentelman, Goũ, Wiltam Collyar, Miles Standish,	Timothy Hatherley, Wiltam Thomas, and John Alden,
Gen ^t , Assistants.	

WHEREAS Anthony Wright comēced suite this Court against Ralph Allen, Junī, in an action of the case, to the damage of five pounds, for detaining a young steere contrary to right, the Cort haue ordered, by consent of both p̄ties, that three men bee chosen, videleceet, two out of Barnstable and one out of Sandwidḡ, to view the markes of the said steere, and to determin the case about him ; and that whatsoeer the said three men, or any two of them, shall agree in about the said controuersy, shall stand feirm for the ending therof, and execucion to proceed. Accordingly three men were chosen, videlicet, John Coocker and Thō Burman, of Barnstable, and Edmond Freeman, the cunstable of Sandwidge, and that eich of them beare the charges of their owne wittnesses.

Wiltam Lumkin, Thō Boardman, Francis Baker, complaineth against Leiuetenant Wiltam Palmer, in an action of the case, to the damage of forty pound.

Concerning the difference betwixt Leiuetenant Palmer and the towne of Yarmouth, about the land at Sasuit Neck, the Court haue ordered, that Mr Prence and Captaine Standish doe meet together at Yarmouth as soone as conveniently they can, about the said difference, and to put an end therunto, if they can; but in case they cannot, that then Captaine Standish doe graunt summons for the triall of the action, and subpenaes for wittnesses vpon the same suite, to bee answered at June Court.

1650-1.
 4 March.
 PART I.
 Vnto which the action next aboue mencioned hath reference.

John Turner, the elder, complaineth against Wilham Versto, in an action of trespass vpon the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for the taking away a certaine ꝑcell of hay from the meddow of the said John Turner.

The jury find for the plaintife five shillings damage, and the charges of the suite. Judgment graunted vnto John Turner according to the vertite.

The Court allow five shillings to John Versto for charges of appeerance as a wittnesse at this Court.

Mr Wilham Allford, of Boston, complained against Captaine Nathaniell Thomas, in an action of the case, to the damage of seauen pounds. The jury find for the plaintife five shillings damage, and the bill and charges of the suite. Judgment was respeted vtell the next Generall Court.

*Att the same Court as on the other side of this leafe, James Cole, Senī, [*42.] complained against James Shaw, in an action of the case, to the damage of fifty shillings.

The jury find for the plaintife the debt, which is six and thirty shillings, and charges of the suite.

The jurys names were these following: —

sworne.	{	John Cooke, Junī, James Hurst, Gabriell Fallowell, Richard Sparrow, Joshua Prate, Thō Whitney,	}	sworne.	{	Thō Heward, Senī, Robert Finey, John Willis, Samuell Sturtivant, John Wood, Richard Wright.	}
---------	---	---	---	---------	---	--	---

In the last of the aboue mencioned actions, Christopher Waddsworth was in the roome of Thō Whitney.

1651. *At the Generall Court holden at New Plym̄ the 7th of June, 1651.*

7 June.
PART I.

BEFOR Wiltam Bradford, gen^t, Gou^r, Miles Standish,
Thō Prence, Timothy Hatherley, and
Wiltam Collyar, John Alden,
Gen^t, Assistants.

ANTHONY WRIGHT complained against Ralph Allen, Junī, in an action of trespase on the case, to the damage of ten pound. The jury find for neither p^tie, but leaue it as they found it. Judgment graunted.

Thō Tilden and Moris Truant complained against Joseph Tilden, in an action of the case, to the damage of five pound. The jury find for the plaintife, and assese 3 shillings damage, and the charges of the suite.

The charge of this was 2^t 2^s.

M^r John Varssell complained against Edward Jenkins, in an action of defamacion, to the damage of twenty pound. The jury find for the plaintife a five pound damage, and the charges of the suite came to one pound & 14^s. Judgment graunted.

M^r John Varssell complained against Humphry Turner, in an action of defamacion, to the damage of twenty pound. They find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

The Juries Names.

sworne.	Wiltam Nicarson,	} sworne.	Phillip Delanay,
	M ^r Thō Howes,		Richard Wright,
	Richard Sparrow,		John Chipman,
	Joshua Prat,		John Tompson,
	Thō Hineckly,		Steuen Wood,
Ephraim Morton,		Christofer Waddsworth.	

**At the Generall Court holden att New Plym̄ the 7th of October,* 1651.
7 October.
PART I.
[*43.]
 1651.

BEFORE Wiltam Bradfoř, genř, Gouver^r, Miles Standish, and
 Thõ Prence, Timothy Hatherley,
 Wiltam Collyare,
 Genř, Assistants.

JOSIAH COOK, of Eastham, complained against John Smith, Senior, of Plym̄, in an action of slaunder, to the damage of forty pound. This action with drawne on condicion the defendant would acknowlidg̃ his fault, which accordingly hee did in open Court, and that hee had much wronged the plaintife by his vnbridled tounge, in these base and false charges hee had charged him withall, by a letter, and otherwise.

Josiah Cook complained against Thõ Roberts, in an action of defamacion, to the damage of forty pound. The jury found for the plaintife 20^o damage, and the charg̃ of the suite.

Wheras M^r John Varssell, at the Generall Court holden at New Plym̄, the 8th of June, 1651, comēced suite against Edward Jenkins, in an action of defamacion, to the damage of twenty pound, and the jury then found for the plaintife, assessing five pound damage, and the charge of the suite, — the Court haue graunted vnto the said Edward Jenkins a review of the said action, to bee tryed at this Court. This review with drawne, and the former action to stand as it was.

Wheras M^r Wiltam Alford, of Boston, at the Generall Court holden at New Plym̄ the 4th of March, 1650, comēced suite against Captaine Nathaniell Thomas, in an action of the case, to the damage of seauen pound, and the jury then found for the plaintife five shillings damage, and the bill and the charges of the suite, —

Att the desire of the said Captaine Thomas, the Court did graunt vnto him a review of the said action, to bee tryed at this Court.

Accordingly this was tryed, and the jury found for the defendant the bill of five pound, the charges of the review, and fifty shillings damage.

Judgment was forthwith graunted vnto M^r Alford, defendant, according to the verdict.

1651.

7 October.
PART I.

M^r John Holmes complained against Joseph Warren, in an action of battery, to the damage of five pound. The jury found for the plaintife the cost of the suit, and damage ten groates.

[*44.]

*M^r John Holmes complained against Edward Doty, in an action of trespass and asault, to the damage of ten pound. The jury found for the plaintife cost of the suit, and damage one shilling. Judgment was graunted vnto M^r Holmes on the two tryals aforesaid, according to the verdict.

M^r Joseph Tilden complaineth against Mo^ris Truant, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the damage of five pounds, for molesting of him in mowing of grase, neare about the iland called Hatches Iland. The jury found for the defendant the cost of the suite.

The Juryes Names.

sworne.	Mr Anthony Thacher, Mr Thō Dexter, Senior, Gyles Rickard, Senī, Richard Bourne, Robert Feney, Thō Burgis,	sworne.	+M ^r Thō Gilbert, Leiuetenant Nash, Wīllam Paybody, Henery Howland, Henery Sampson, Nathaniell Bacon.
---------	--	---------	---

Edward Jenkins, being deposed, in open Court saith, that M^r Joseph Tilden hiered him to mow grase for him at the mersh before the iland, called Hatches Iland, and that hee had not been long there, but Mo^ris Truant came to him and did forbid him to mow there; and afterwards came with a pich-forque, and bad him leaue, of which if hee did not, hee would break his sythe.

M^r Richard Garret, being deposed, in open Court saith, that coming to the mersh whe^r Edward Jenkins was mowing for M^r Joseph Tilden, Mo^ris Truant came to him and forbad him to mow there, and said if hee did not giue ouer, hee would break his sythe.

A Note of what is due vnto M^r Holmes, the Marshall, from Duxbu^row, of his Wages there.

	s	d
It, from Joseph Rogers, w ^t hee should haue payed,	07	00
It, for freight of a ꝑcell of corn hee had of Francis Sprague,	02	00
It, 3 pecks wanting in the measure,	02	03

 011 : 03

*At the Generall Court holden at New Plym̄ the 2^{cond} of March, 1651. 1651-2.

BEFORE William Bradford, gen ^t , Go ^v , Wil ^m Collyare, Captaine Miles Standish, Timothy Hatherley, Gentl ^e , Assistants.	John Browne, John Alden, and Captaine Th ^o Willet,
---	---

2 March.
 PART I.
 [*45.]

STEUEN BRYANT, and Abigail, his wife, complaineth against John Haward, Edward Hall, and Susanna Haward, of Duxburrow, in an action of slaunder and defamacion, to the dammage of five hundred pounds.

The jury find for the plaintife five pound damage, and the charg^s of the Court, equally & joyntly to bee paid by the defendants.

Judgment was graunted, according to the verdict.

Charges allowed : I ^l , to the cunstable of Duxburow, for serving of two 5 : 0
attachments on the bodyes of Edward Hall and John Haward, 0 : 6
I ^l , for a warrant for Mercy Tubbs, 3 : 0
I ^l , to Dammeris Cooke, as a wittnesse, 1 : 6
I ^l , to Elizabeth Hopkins, as a wittnesse, 6 : 6
I ^l , to the jury, 0 : 6
I ^l , to Th ^o Lettice, 3 : 6
I ^l , to the clark,
	1 ^l : 0 : 6

Thomas Lucas complaineth against Richard Hawes, in an action of the case, to the damage of three pound twelue shillings.

The jury find for the plaintife, and giue him his bill, and charges of the Court.

Judgment & execucion graunted, according to the verdict.

M^r John Crow complaineth against John Wing, in an action of the case, to the damage of fourty pounds.

The jury find for the plaintife and his p^rteners eighteen pound damage, the same road that came on shore, and the cask, and the charges of the Court, all which to bee paid by John Wing, and his p^rteners equally, according to their equall proporsions.

Judgment was graunted on this allsoe, according to the verdict.

The charges allowed were for two wittneses, 25^s, besides what was due to y^e jury & clark, &c.

1651-2.

2 March.
PART I.
[*46.]

*John Willis, of Duxburow, complaineth in the behalfe of his daughter in law, Rebeckah Palmer, against Trustrum Hull and his wife, in an action of assault and battery, to the damage of fifty pound.

The defendants appeared not ; see the triall went not on.

The Juryes Names.

sworne.	{ Mr John Winslow, James Hurst, Joshua Pratt, Leutenant Southworth, Gyles Rickard, John Morton,	} sworne.	{ Robert Finney, Ephraim Morton, Wiltam Paybody, Richard Wright, Henery Sampson, Andrew Ringe.
---------	--	-----------	---

1652.

4 June.
[*47.]

*Att the Generall Court holden at New Plymouth the 4th of June, 1652.

BEFORE Wiltam Bradford, gen ^t , Goſſ, Thomas Prence, Miles Standish,	Timothy Hatherly, John Browne, and John Alden,
Gen ^t , Assistants.	

M^R JOHN BROWNE complained against M^r Samuell Newman, in an action of defamaçõn, to the damage of five hundred pounds. The jury find for the plaintife, and assessed an hundred pound damage, and the charges of the Court.

The summe of an hundred pound damage, awarded by the jury vnto M^r Browne, from M^r Newman, vpon his complaint abouewritten, is freely remitted by M^r Browne to M^r Newman ; onely M^r Newman is to pay the charges of the Court, which comes to

Iĥ, to John Allen, of Rehoboth, for his journey from home, and attendance att the Court, about this suite,	12 : 00
Iĥ, to the jury,	06 : 06
Iĥ, to the clark,	04 : 00
Iĥ, to the marshall,	00 : 06

Robert Bartlet, Thomas Clarke, Richard Church, Nathaniell Warren, and Joseph Warren complaineth against the three townes of Yarmouth, Barnstable, and Sandwidge, in an action of the case, to the dammage of fifty pounds, for non pformance of a Court order, wherein the said townes were enjoyned to build a bridge ouer the Eel Riuer.

The jury find for the plaintifes, and assessed twenty pound dammage, and the charges of the Court, and the bridge now ouer the Eel Riuer to the countries vse. Judgment was graunted to the plaintifes, according to the verdict.

Timothy Halloway complaineth against M^r Francis Street, in an action of the case, to the dammage of twelue pounds.

Att the earnest request of Thomas Gilbert, Junī, who is conserved in the busines, the Court haue ordered, that the jury giue in no verdict on the suite, the p^ties haucing mutually refered the determinacōn therof vnto the maistrates, who haue ordered, that the said Timothy Halloway bee forthwith possessed of his land, bought by him of M^r Francis Street, and to enjoy it without molestacōn, and that the remaynder of the pay due for the said land bee paied as soone as corn is marchantable, the charges of the Court being deducted out of it, and soe all differences about this land are heer to sease and end; and hee is to haue all the writings concerning the said land deliuered *deliuered* to him, either from M^r Francis Street or M^r Thomas Gilbert.

The Court allowed vnto Richard Stacy, a witnes in this suite, . . . 1^a 6

*M^r Joseph Tilden complained against Walter Hatch and Wiltam Hatch, Junier, executors of Wiltam Hatch, deceased, in a mixed action of the case, to the dammage of fifty pounds, for the want of certaine meddow grounds, which Wiltam Hatch, in his life time, did sell or exchange vnto the said Joseph Tilden. [*48.]

Wiltam Hatch, Junier, one of the executors of Wiltam Hatch, deceased, complaineth against M^r Joseph Tilden, in an action of the case, to the damage of fifty pounds, for refusing to make good couenants or sale of lands sould by him to Wiltam Hatch, deceased.

M^r Joseph Tilden, and Walter Hatch, and Wiltam Hatch, Junier, are coffī to an agreement in these aboue mencioned actions, videleceet, that the

1652.

4 June.
PART I.

1652.

4 June.

PART I.

This fifteen pound is since fully paid to Mr Joseph Tilden, with all receipts of the severall payments acknowledged by him, and heer ordered to bee recorded.

said Walter Hatch and Willam Hatch are to make paiment vnto the said Joseph Tilden, the full summe of fifteene pounds, seaven pounds and ten shillings wherof is to bee payed by the last of October next after the date heerof, and the remaining seaven pounds and ten shillings, the same day twelue month after, in corn or cattle, att the house of the said Joseph Tilden ; and soe all differences are ended betwixte the aforesaid pties, in refference to the actions aboue entered, or any pticulars els about lands, each one bearing theire owne charges about these suites.

The Juryes Names that went on the two first Trialls :—

sworne.	Thomas Byrd, Richard Sparrow, Leiftenant Nash, Willam Paybody, Experience Michell, Phillip Delanoy,	sworne.	Henery Howland, John Burne, John Whetcome, Anthony Snow, Edmond Weston, Allexander Standish.
---------	--	---------	---

A review was graunted by the Court to the townes of Yarmouth, Barnstable, and Sandwidge, on the suite comēced against them by the inhabitants of the Eel Riuer, to bee tried the next Court.

6 October.

[*49.]

**Att the Generall Court holden at Plymouth the fift of October, 1652.*

BEFORE Willam Bradford, gen^t, Goſſ, Timothy Hatherley,
 Miles Standish, and
 Gen^t, Assistants.

SAMUELL HOUSE complaineth against John Whiston, in an action of defamaçon, to the dammage of an hundred pounds. The jury find for the plaintife, and assessed twenty shillī dammage, and the charges of the Court.

Judgment was graunted to the plaintife, according to the verdict.

	s	d
The charges were, It, for a warrant,	00	06
It, for serving the warrant,	00	06
It, for two wittnesses three daies,	09	00
It, for a supena,	00	06
It, to the clarke,	03	00
It, to the jury,	06	06

1652.

5 October.
PART I.

John Whiston complaineth against Samuell House, in an action of trespass on the case, to the damage of eight pounds, for not paying the said John Whiston the summe of six pounds.

The jury find for the plaintife, and asseste twenty shillings damage, and the charge of the Court.

Judgment was graunted to the plaintife, accordinge to the verdicte.

The charges were, I᷑, to the jury,	06 : 06
I᷑, to the clarke,	02 : 00
I᷑, to the marshall,	00 : 06

John Green complaineth against M^r Thomas Dexter, Junier, in an action of trespass on the case, to the dammage of fiue pounds, for non payment of ten bushells of wheat, and three bushels of peases.

The jury find for the plaintife the debt, and asseste ten shillings damage, and the charge of the Court.

Judgment was graunted to the plaintife, according to the verdicte.

The charges were, I᷑, for two wittnesses,	03 : 00
I᷑, to the jury,	06 : 06
I᷑, to the clarke,	02 : 06
I᷑, to the marshall,	00 : 06

Wiltam Hatch, of Marshfeild, complaineth against John Hoare, in an action of trespass on the case, to the dammage of ten pounds, for sowing, reaping, and carrying away of wheat of from the land that Wiltam Hatch hiered of Robert Hammon.

The jury find for the plaintife, and asseste seauen pound dammage, and the charge of the Court.

The charges were, —

I᷑, wittnesses,	02 : 00
I᷑, the jury,	06 : 06
I᷑, the clarke,	02 : 00
I᷑, the marshall,	00 : 06
I᷑, for serueing the warrant,	00 : 06
I᷑, Edward Tart, attending 4 daies,	06 : 00

A review was graunted vnto John Hoare, to be prosequed the next Court, or then judgment and execution wilbee graunted, according to the verdicte.

1652.

5 October.

PART I.

[*50.]

*Samuell House complaineth against John Whiston, in an action of the case, to the dammag̃ of twenty pounds.

Samuell House complaineth against John Whiston, in an action of the case, to the dammage fifteen pound, for not p̃forming coũnants, in not paying for the one halfe of the boate, that the said Samuell did build between them.

The latter of these aboue mencioned actions was heard, but the p̃ties agreed before verdict was pãsed, and soe it was ended, the plaintife to pay the charges thereof to jury, clarke, marshall, &c̃.

And nine shillings was allowed by the Court vnto the defendant, for charges õcatedion him by these aboue mencioned actions.

John Hoare complaineth against Thomas Ensigne, in an action of the case, to the dammage of fifty pounds, for not giueing the said John Hoare due possession of a p̃cell of land bought of the said Thomas Ensigne, as doth appeer by coucnants.

The jury find for the defendant, ‡and assesse thirty shillings dammage, and † the charges of the Court.

Judgment was graunted to the defendant, according to the verdicte, and two shillings and six pence was allowed to attorney for the defendant, which was expended in the defence of the case.

The juryes names that tryed these actions were, —

sworne.	{	M ^r John Winslow,	}	sworne.	{	Samuell Hicke,	}
		Manasses Kemton,				Gorg̃ Partrich,	
		Leiftenant Southworth,				Edward Tilson,	
		Gyles Rickard,				Henery Sampson,	
		John Morton,				Joshua Pratt,	
		Wiltam Merricke,				John Wood.	

This mistake was rectified in open Court with the consent of som̃ of the jury.

*Att a Generall Court holden at Plymouth the first of March, 1652-3.
1652.

1 March.
PART I.
[*51.]

BEFORE Wīlām Bradford, genṯ, Goſū, John Browne,
Thomas Prence, John Alden, and
Miles Standish, Thomas Willett,
Timothy Hatherley,
Genṯ, Aſiſtants.

M^R JOHN BOWER complaind against M^{is} Joane Barnes, in an action of ſlaunder and defamaçōn, to the dammage of an hundred pounds. The jury find for the plaintife, and asseſſe five pound dammage, and the cost of the suite.

John Barnes complaineth against M^r John Bower, in an action of trespas on the case, to the dammage of an hundred and ten pounds. The jury find for the defendant the charges of the Court.

Edward Sturgis complaineth against Robert Eldred, in an action of defamaçōn, to the dammage of ten pounds. The jury find for the plaintife a peny dammage, and the charge of the Court.

M^r Joseph Tilden complaineth against Richard Curtes, in an action of the case, to the dammage of three pound, for not fencing his pcell of mersh, and mending it between the said Joseph Tilden and him.

The jury find for the plaintife dammagē six shillings, and cost of the suite. Judgment graunted to the plaintife, according to the verdict. The charges were for one wittnesse attending 4 daies, 6^s.

John Williams, Junier, complaineth against John Hoare, in an action of trespas on the case, to the dammage of five pound, for cutting and carriing away grasse of the said John Wīlāms mersh.

The jury find for the plaintife, dammage forty shillings, and the cost of the suite.

Judgment was graunted to the plaintife, according to the verdicte.

The charges for 2 daies attendance of wittnesses,	03 ^s
Beside to the jury, and clark, &c, which comes to	^
1ṯ, for 2 wittnesses attendance, 2 daies apeece,	06 : 00
1ṯ, for 3 suppenaes, eighteen pence,	01 : 06

1652-3.

1 March.
PART I.
[*52.]

*Whereas, att the Generall Court holden at Plymouth, the fift of October, 1652, Wilłam Hatch, of Marshfeild, comēnced suite against John Hoare, in an action of trespas on the case, to the dammage of ten pound, for sowing, reaping, and carriing away of wheat of from the land that William Hatch hiered of Robert Hammon, the jury then finding for the plaintife, and assessing seauen pound dammage, and the charge of the Court, the said Court haue graunted a review of the said action to the said John Hoare to bee tryed att this Court; and accordingly it was tryed; and the jury found for the defendant nine pounds dammage, and the cost of the suite.

The names of the jury that tryed the fue actions on the other side this leafe:—

sworne.	{	Mr Anthony Thacher, Mr Johne Done, John Dunham, Senier, Leiff Southworth, Joshua Pratt, Thomas Hinckley,	}	sworne.	{	Robert Dennis, John Morton, Ephraim Morton, Wilłam Paybody, Samuell Hickes, Andrew Ringe.	}
---------	---	---	---	---------	---	--	---

A further reuew is graunted vnto John Hoare, to bee tryed the next Generall Court to be holden att Plymouth the first Tusday in October next.

The Names of the Jury that reviewed the Action aboue written.

sworne.	{	Mr Anthony Thacher, Mr John Done, John Dunham, Senier, Robert Dennis, Ephraim Morton, Wilłam Paybody,	}	sworne.	{	Andrew Ringe, Barnard Lumbert, Thomas Burgis, John Burne, John Chipman, Robert Shelley.	}
---------	---	--	---	---------	---	--	---

1653.

9 June.
[*53.]

*Att the Generall Courte holden att Plymouth the 9th of June,
1653.

BEFORE Wilłam Bradford, gen ^t , Go ^d ,	John Browne,
Thomas Prence,	John Alden, and
Miles Standish,	Thomas Willett,
Timothy Hatherley,	
Gentlemen, Assistants, &c.	

1653.

9 June.
PART I.

THOMAS HIELAND, Senier, and Thomas Hieland, Junier, doe com-
plaine against M^r Charles Chauncey and M^r Anthony Eames, of
Marshfeild, and John Saffin, and Samuell Jacson, in a joynt action of the
case, to the dammag^e of two hundred pounds, for subscribing a certaine
writing and publishing the same, declaring it to bee the agreement between
Samuell Jacson and Thomas Hieland, Senier, wherby the said Hielands are
both damnified, and the said Thomas Hieland, Junier, his life is endangered.

The jury find for the defendants. The charges ordered by the Court
came to 14^s 00, the clarkes, marshalls, and juries enclued.

Thomas Tobye complaineth against M^r John Fish, in an action of tres-
pase on the case, to the dammage of fifty shillings, for retaininge a yearling
calfe belonging to the said Thomas Tobye.

The jury find for the defendant.

li s d

The charges allowed by the Court came in all to . . . 01 : 07 : 00

The clarks, and marshals, & juryes charges enclued.

M^r Charles Chauncey complaineth against Wiltam Bastow, in an action
of slaunder, to the dammage of a thousand pounds.

The jury find for the plaintife, and assesse an hundred pound dammage,
and the cost of the suite, which, according to the order of the Court, came
to 00 : 18 : 06, the clarkes, and marshalls, and juryes included.

M^r Chauncey hath remited the hundred pound to Wiltam Bastow, re-
teining onely the charges.

Samuell Jacson complaineth against Thomas Hieland, Senier, in an ac-
tion of the case, to the dammage of fine pounds, for refusing to pforme an
agreement made by him, the said Thomas Hieland, with the said Samuell
Jacson, Senī.

The jury find for the defendant. The charges came to, —

Iĥ, to the jurye, 06 : 06

Iĥ, the clarke, 02 : 00

Iĥ, to the marshall, 00 : 06

Iĥ, 3 wittnesses, 4 daies a peece, 18 : 00

The Juryes Names.

sworne.	M ^r Thomas Allen, M ^r Josias Winslow, Senī, M ^r Josias Winslow, Junī, Thomas Clarke, Phillip Delano, Josias Cooke,	} sworne.	Gorġ Partridġ, Robert Carner, Ephraim Morton, Andrew Ringe, John Russell, James Browne.
---------	--	-----------	--

1653.

4 October.
PART I.
[*55.]

**Att the Generall Court holden att New Plymouth the 4th of
October, 1653.*

BEFORE Wīlām Bradford, gen^t, Go^v, Timothy Hatherley,
Thomas Prence, John Alden, and
Miles Standish, Thomas Willett,
Gentlemen, A^sstants in gouernment, &c.

WHERAS, att the Generall Court held att Plymouth aforesaid, the fift of October, 1652, Wīlām Hatch, of Marshfield, comēnced suit against John Hoare, in an action of trespas on the case, to the dammage of ten pounds, for sowing, reaping, and carying away wheat of the land that the said Hatch hiered of Robert Hammond, the jury then finding for the plaintife, and assessing seauen pound dammage, and the charge of the Court, a review being formerly graunted vnto the said John Hoare of the said action, to bee tryed this Court; and according it was tryed, and the jury found for the said Wīlām Hatch twelue pounds, and the dammage of the Court.

The charge of the Court as it respects Wīlām Hatch, about the aboue said suite, comes to, —

Videleēt, for the wittnesses, the clarke, the jury, and the marshall, the su ^m e of	s d 17 : 06
To the clarke for making an execution,	02 : 06
To the clarke for a suppena,	00 : 06
To Edward Tart, a wittnesse,	01 : 00

Judgment was graunted to Wīlām Hatch against John Hoare, according to the abouesaid verdict.

Elizabeth Tart complaineth against John Bucke, in an action of trespase on the case, to the dammage of forty shillings, for cutting grasse on an allotment of mersh of the said Elizabeth Tarts.

This action next abouesaid, with all other of like dependance, were ordered by the Court to rest vntell the next Generall Court.

The charges (in reference to the pouerty of the plaintife) were giuen vnto her by the jury, &c.

Ephraim Kemton complaineth against John Whetcome, in an action of the case, to the dammage of thirty shillings, for non paiment of money, as appears vpon bill.

The jury find for the plaintife the bill and the charges of the Court.

1653.

Which comes to,—

	s	d
It̄, to the jury,	06	06
It̄, to the clarke,	02	00
It̄, to the marshall,	00	06
It̄, to the cunstable, for giueing the summons,	00	06

4 October.
PART I.

Robert Eldred complaineth against Edward Sturgis, in an action of the case, to the dammage of five pounds, for vnjust molestaçõn. The defendant appeered not, but sent a writing, desiring the action might bee refered, that soe further euedence might bee p̄sented to the Court then att present could bee for the clearing of the case ; notwithstanding, wheras it did appeer vnto the Court that the defendant was lawfully summoned, the Court awarded to the plaintife charges for himselfe, the witnesses, clarke, marshall, and soe forth.

The charges came to, in the whole, ^{li} ^s ^d 01 : 05 : 00

The Juryes Names that heard and tryed the abouesaid Actions.

sworne.	John Cooke, Junier, Christopher Waddsworth, M ^r John Starr, Robert Bartlet, Edward Tilson, Thomas Whitney,	} sworne.	Thomas Clarke, the review Richard Wright, [excepted, Willam Hoskins, John Willis, John Rogers, Steuen Bryant, [view. Ephraim Morton in the re-
---------	--	-----------	--

**Att a Court of Āsistants held at New Plymouth the sixt of December, 1653.*

6 December.
[*56.]

BEFORE Willam Bradford, gentleman, Goũ, M^r John Alden, and
 Cap̄t Standish, Cap̄t Willett,
 Āsistants, &c.

M^{IS} ANN ATWOOD complayned against Samuell Sturtivant and Edward Gray, in an action of trespass on the case, to the dammage of an hundred twenty and one pounds & ten shillī, for non pformance of coue-

1653. nants concerning a farme the said M^{is} Atwood did set and lett vnto the said Samuell & Edward.

6 December.
PART I.

The jury brought in noe verdict, wanting of clearer euidence ; wherypon the pties agreed to put the case to reference, and the arbitration of foure men, and entered into bonds of an hundred pounds a peece to stand to their award in the p̄mises.

The Juryes Names.

sworne.	}	sworne.	}
	((
	John Dunham, Senī,		Joshua Pratt,
	John Cooke,		Richard Wright,
	Robert Finney,		Samuell Hickea,
	John Morton,		Wiltam Hoskins,
	Thomas Whitney,		Jacob Cooke,
	Andrew Ringe,		Henery Attkins.
))

1653-4. *Att the Court holden att New Plymouth the 7th of March, 1653.

7 March.
[*57.]

BEFOR Wiltam Bradford, gentleman, Goſ,	John Browne,
Thomas Prence,	John Alden, and
Miles Standish,	Thomas Willett,
Timothy Hatherley,	
Gentlemen, Aſiſtants, &c.	

JAMES HURST, Gorge Bonum, Gyles Rickard, Junier, and Bemajah Pratt, complained against Samuell Sturtivant and Edward Gray, in an action of trespase on the case, to the dammage of ten pounds, for destroying a certain p̄cell of hay belonging to the said James Hurst, Gorge Bonum, Gyles Rickard, and Bemmajah Pratt.

The jury find for the plaintifes, and giue them one pound and ten shillings, and the charges of the Court.

Which comes to, in the whole, ^
Judgment was graunted, according to the verdict.

Edward Holman complained against John Jourdaine, in an action of trespas on the case, to the dammage of twenty pounds, for making sale of a p̄cell of land belonging to the said Edward Holman. The jury find for the defendant the charges of the Court.

Thomas Clarke complaineth against Ralph Smith, in an action of the case, to the dammage of twenty pound. 1653-4.

7 March.
PART I.

The jury find for the plaintife five pound seauenteen shillings and ten pence, and the charges of the Court.

Richard Sparrow complaineth against Nathaniell Mayo, in an action of defamaçõn, to the dammagẽ of forty pounds.

The jury find for the plaintife, and giue him for dammage ten pounds, and the charge of the Court.

Judgment graunted.

John Barnes complaineth against James Cole, Sen^r, in an action of the case, to the dammage of fifty shi^t, for receiuing of eleuen barrells of oyle in his behalfe, and deliuering but ten vnto him.

The jury find for the defendant, and giue him the charges of the Court.

*M^r Joseph Tilden complaineth against John Ramsden, in an action of the case, to the damage of seauen pounds, for non paiement of a debt of five pounds, as doth appeer vnder his hand. [*58.]

The jury find for the plaintife, vpon the bill of five pound eight shillings vnsaisfyed, and the charge of the Court.

Judgment graunted, according to the verdict.

M^r Joseph Tilden complaineth against John Ramsden and Jonas Holsworth, in an action of the case, to the dammage of ten pounds, for non paiement of moneys upon account, due from the said pties vnto the said M^r Tilden.

The jury find for the plaintife four pound and 1^s debt, wherof four bushells of barley, paid att sixteen shillings, and the charges of the Court, which comes to, in the whole, 12^s 6^d.

Judgment graunted, according to the verdict.

Thomas Chambers complaineth against John Hoar, in an action of the case, to the dammage of five pound, for detaining of rent due vnto the said Thomas Chambers, for marsh land the said John rented of the said Thomas Chambers.

The jury find for the plaintife, and giue him two pound and ten shillings, and the charges of the Court, besides the 13^s receiued.

Eighteen pence allowed to M^r Tilden, as a witness att this suite.

Judgment graunted, according to the verdict.

1653-4.

7 March.
PART I.

M^r Joseph Tilden, Samuell House, William Holmes, John Whetstone, and James Doughty doe complaine of debts due and vnpaid to each of them, from Henery Sergiant, Arther Hart, and Abraham Townsend, and haue by order attached the goods of the said pties, and did desire justice in the pmisses. The jury found as followeth, videlicet: vpon the demand of a debt, by M^r Joseph Tilden, of ten shillings, they found it due to him from them.

And alsoe vnto Wilham Holmes,	00 : 12 : 00
Vnto John Whetstone,	00 : 08 : 00
Vnto Samuell House,	02 : 00 : 00
Vnto James Doughty,	03 : 10 : 06

The Juries Names.

sworne.	Christopher Waddsworth, Wilham Paybody, Robert Bartlett, Phillip Delanoy, M ^r John Starr, Ephraim Morton,	}	sworne.	Henery Sampson, Wilham Hoskins, Gorge Partrich, Henery Wood, Steuen Bryant, Andrew Ringe.
---------	---	---	---------	--



1654.

8 June.
[*59.]

**At the Generall Court holden att Plymouth, in the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the 8th Day of June, 1654.*

BEFORE Wilham Bradford, gen ^t , Go ^d ,	John Browne, and
Timothy Hatherley,	John Alden,
Gentlemen, Asistants, &c.	

M^R KENELME WINSLOW, Seni^r, and M^r Josias Winslow, Juni^r, complained against John Soule, in a joynt action of defamaçõn, to the dammage of two hundred pounds.

The jury find for the plaintifes, and assesse ten pounds, and the charges of the suite.

Judgment was graunted, according to the verdict.

The Names of the Jury.


sworne.	M ^r Anthony Thacher, Thomas Bird, Barnard Lumbert, Gorge Watson, Wilham Crocker, Humphry Johnson,	}	sworne.	Abraham Sampson, John Smaly, John Morton, John Finney, Anthony Snow, Robert Shelly.
---------	---	---	---------	--

June the 8th, 1654. Know all men by these p^resents, that I, Gowin White, of Scittvate, planter, doe acknowledge that I have freely and absolutely bargāned and sold vnto M^r Joseph Tilden all that my house and land lying att the North Riuer, in the liberties of Scituatē aforesaid, with all and singulare the appurtenances thervnto belonging, videlect, the mersh and vpland which the said Gowin White bought of Wiltam Richards, soñtimes inhabitant of Scittvate aforesaid: to haue and to hold the said house and land, both vpland and mersh, with all and singulare the appurtenances therevnto belonging, or vnto any p^rte or p^rcell therof, from mee, the said Gowin White, and my heires, to him, the said Joseph Tilden, and his heires and assignes, for euer; the said p^rcell being by estimation 45 acres of vpland, and 30 acres of mersh, bee it more or lesse; for all which land, and their seuerall appurtenances, I, the said Gowen White, doe acknowledg I haue receiued from the said Joseph Tilden full satisfaction.

1654.

8 June.
PART I.

The condition of the abouesaid bargaine and sale is such, that if the abouesaid Gowin White shall make full paiment of fifty and four bushels and three peckes of wheat, and thirty and 2 bushells of barly, by the one and twenty day of October next ensuing the date heerof, that then the aboue said bargaine shallbee of none efect, or otherwise to remayne in full force and vertue.

GOWIN WHITE, his  marke.

The aboue written morgage was discharged in open Court.

**Att the Generall Court holden att Plymouth the third Day of October.*

3 October.
[*60.]

BEFORE Wiltam Bradford, gen ^t , Go ^v ,	Timothy Hatherley,
Thomas Prence,	John Browne, and
Wiltam Collyare,	John Alden,
Myles Standish,	
Gen ^t , Assistants, &c.	

GYLES HOPKINS complained against M^r Wiltam Leuerich, in an action of defamaçōn, to the dammage of fifty pound.

The jury find for the plaintife twenty pounds, and the charges of the Court, which comes to, —

1654.

3 October.
PART I.

	s	d
It, to the jury,	06	06
It, to the clarke,	3	00
It, to the marshall,	00	06
It, to the cunstable of Sandwich,	00	06

Judgment was graunted by the Court vnto the plaintife, according to the verdicte.

John Barnes complained against Robert Barker, in an action of the case, to the dammage of fifteen pounds, for non paiment of a debt of thirteen pounds four shillings and eight pence.

This next aboue action was heard, but the p̄tics agreed before the jury went out of the Court. Soe the charges were paid, and it was issued betwixt themselues.

The Juries Names.

sworne.	}	John Dunham, Senr,	}	sworne.	}	John Finney,
		Joseph Andrews,				Robert Finney,
		Christopher Wadsworth,				Robert Bartlett,
		Gabriell Fallowell,				Thomas Lettice,
		Thomas Whitney,				Andrew Ringe,
John Willis,	Edmond Tilson.					

Robert Dennis, in the behalfe of Wiltam Chase, of Yarmouth, tendereth to make satisfaction for the debt demanded vpon bill by John Hoare, in the behalfe of Wiltam Francklen, of Boston. Vpon the ballencing of the account betwixt the said Francklen and the said Chase, the said Robert Dennis is willing to enter bond to answare what soeuer shallbee found due to the said Francklen from Wiltam Chase aforesaid.

1655.

5 June.
[*61.]**All the Generall Court holden att Plymouth the fift of June, 1655.*

BEFORE Wiltam Bradford, gentleman, Goũ, Wiltam Collyare, Myles Standish,	Timothy Hatherley, John Browne, and John Alden,
Gen̄, Āsistants.	

1655.

5 June.

PART I.

ROBERT BARTLETT complaineth against Thomas Pope, in an action of trespass on the case, to the dammage of thirty shillings, for killing of a sow with pigg, belonging to the said Robert Bartlett.

The jury find for the plaintife eighteen shillings dammage, and the cost of the suite.

Humphry Johnson complaineth against Mr Joseph Tilden, in an action of defamaçõn, to the dammage of an hundred pounds, for defaming him, the said Humphry Johnson, by a writing which the said Joseph Tilden cased to bee read publickly.

The jury find for the plaintife twenty nobles dammage, and the cost of the suite.

The charges allowed by the Court, besides ordinary fees to a witness for foure dayes, six shillings in all, 15^s 06^d.

A review is graunted to Mr Joseph Tilden, of the action aboue said, soe as it bee before the ordinary time of the graunting of executions, and incase hee shall not, then judgment and execution shallbee graunted to the plaintife.

Thomas Clarke, of Plymouth, haueing been p̄sented to the Court holden att Plymouth, the sixt of March, 1654, for extortion, hee put this p̄sentment vpon trauerse, and the jury found him not guilty of this p̄sentment.

The Names of the Jury.

{ Mr Josias Winslow, Sen ^r , Joshua Pratt, Gorge Lewis, Anthony Snow, Leiffr Perigrine White, Robert Vixon, }	} sworne. {	{ Abraham Sampson, John Merton, John Finney, John Smith, Robert Finney, Leiftenant John Ellis. }
---	-------------	---

*Att the Generall Court holden att Plymouth the 4th of October, 1655. 4 October.
[*63.]

BEFORE Wiltam Bradford, Goſſ, Thomas Prence, Timothy Hatherley, Asistants.	John Browne, and John Alden,
---	---------------------------------

1655.

4 October.
PART I.

JOHN HOARE, Isacke Buck, and Humphry Johnson, complained against Mr Richard Garrett, in an action of the case, to the dammage of fifteen pound.

The jury found for the defendant the charg̃ of the suite, which came to, —

	s	d
It̃, 2 witnesses, three daies,	09	00
It̃, for the defendant, 4 daies,	06	00
It̃, the jury, clarke, and marshall,	09	00

Judgment graunted to the defendant, according to the verdict.

James Burt complained against Thomas Brayman, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the dammage of fifty pound, for molesting and hinder- ing him from imploying of an house and land bought of the said Brayman.

The jury find for the plaintife, and giue him his bargaine, and thirty shillings dammage, and the cost of the suite, which comes to, —

	s	d
It̃, for witnesses,	13	06
It̃, for the jury, clarke, and marshall,	09	00

Judgment was graunted, according to the verdict.

John Palmer complained against Humphry Johnson, in an action of the case, to the dammage of twenty pound, for killing and detaining swine that were the said Palmers. The jury find for the plaintife thirty shillings dam- mage, and the charge of the suite, which comes to, —

	s	d
It̃, 3 witnesses, 3 daies,	13	06
Willam Randall and his wife,	01	06
Richard Silvester, halfe a day,	00	09
The jury, clarke, & marshall,	09	00

Judgment was graunted, according to the verdicte.

Mr John Floyd complained against Isacke Bucke, in an action of the case, to the dammage of thirty shillings, for non paiment of a p̃cell of wheat att Boston, according to promise.

The jury find for the plaintife, and giue him his debt, fiue shillings dammage, and the charge of the suit, which came to, —

	s	d
It̃, to jury, clarke, and marshall,	09	00

Judgment was graunted, according to the verdict.

The Juryes Names that tryed the abouesaid four Actions.

1655.

sworne.	}	John Dunham, Senir,	}	sworne.	Richard Wright,
		Mr John Starr,			Samuell Hicckes,
		John Tisdall,			Ephraim Morton,
		Hennery Sampson,			Jacob Cooke,
		John Morton,			John Rogers,
		Willam Harlow,			Thomas Doged.

4 October.
PART I.

*Wheras, att the Generall Court held att Plymouth the fift of June, 1655, Humphry Johnson comēnced suite against Mr Joseph Tilden, in an action of defamaçõn, to the dammage of an hundred pounds, for defaming him, the said Humphry Johnson, by a writing, which the said Joseph Tilden caused to bee read publickly, and the jury then found for the plaintife twenty nobles dammage, and the cost of the suite, a review was graunted vnto the said Joseph Tilden, of the said action, to bee tryed at this Court; and accordingly it was tryed, and jury find for the defendant, viz^s, Humphry Johnson, fwe pound, and the charges of this p̄sent suite, and all former charges enclued in the said fwe pound.

[*64.]

Judgment was graunted vnto Humphry Johnson, according to the verdict.

Wheras, att the Generall Court holden att Plymouth the sixt of June, 1655, the grand enquest p̄sented Susanna, the wife of Robert Latham, for being in a great measure guilty with her said husband in exercising crewelty towards theire late seruant, John Walker, in not affording him convenient food, rayment, and lodging, especially in her husbands absence, in forcing him to carry a logg beyond his strength, the said Susanna haueing put the said p̄sentment vpon trauserse, to bee tryed this Court, the jury find this p̄sentment a true p̄sentment.

The Jury Names.

sworne.	}	John Dunham, Seni ^r ,	}	sworne.	Richard Wright,
		Mr John Starr,			Samuell Hicckes,
		John Tisdall,			John Rogers,
		Henery Sampson,			Thomas Doged,
		Willam Harlow,			John Winge,
		Jacob Cooke,			Edward Sturgis.

An oath appointed to bee recorded.

Mr Kanelme Winslow testifyeth vpon oath, that Joseph Bedle did testify vpon oath that hee came forth and tooke the logg of the boy, viz^s, John Walker.

1655-6. *Att the Generall Court held att Plymouth the fift of March, 1655.

5 March.
PART I.
[*65.]

BEFORE Willam Bradford, God,
Thomas Prence,
Willam Collyare,
Timothy Hatherley,
John Alden, and
Thomas Willett,
Asistants, &c.

M^R THOMAS ROBENSON complained against M^r Joseph Tilden, in an action of the case, to the dammage of twenty pounds, for detaining one and twenty bushells of barley, sent in vnto him to turne into mault.

The jury find for the plaintife, and giue him twenty one bushells of barley, and the charge of the suite, which is as followeth :—

To jury, clarke, and the marshall,	li ^{li} 09 : 00 ^d
I ^l , for seruing the warrant,	00 : 06
I ^l , for four witnesses, 4 daies apeece,	01 : 04 : 00
I ^l , for sending for Gorge Vahan to Marshfeild,	00 : 04 : 06
I ^l , for Gorg ^v Vahan one day,	00 : 01 : 06
Judgment graunted.	01 : 19 : 06

Roger Glasse complained against Thomas Bonney, in an action of the case, to the dammage of thirty shillings, for deneying to pay him for the carrying of soñ thinges for him into the bay.

The jury find for the plaintife, and giue him sixteen shillings, besides the bushell and halfe of a^ples receiued, and the charges of the suite, which comes to, —

I ^l , for the jury, clarke, and marshall, 9 ^s .	
I ^l , for serueing the warrant, six pence.	
I ^l , for one witnesses, two dayes, three shillings.	
	00 : 12 : 06
Judgment graunted.	

John Barnes complained against Nicholas Davis, in an action of the case, to the dammage of nine pounds, for non paiement of a debt due from the said Nicholas Davis vnto the said John Barnes.

The jury find for the plaintife, and giue him his debt of seuen pound thirteen shillings and seauen pence, which appeers by his bill, and the charges of the suite, which comes to, I^l, the jury, clarke, & marshall, 9^s.

Besides six pence for the serueing the warrant. Judgment graunted.

Thomas Dexter, Juni^r, complained against Ralph Allin, Juni^r, in an action of the case, to the dammage of ten pound, for carting of wood belonging to the said Thō Dexter, ouer his mersh, and for mowing of his grasse, and for his cattle lying att his hay, and for not keeping vp his fence according to his couenant. The jury find for the plaintife, in regard of the defect of the fence, which Ralph Allin was to secure, twelue pence, and the charges of the suite, which come to, —

1655-6.
5 March.
PART I.

Iṙ, for 4 witnesses 3 dayes,	<table style="margin-left: auto; margin-right: 0;"> <tr><td style="text-align: center;">s</td><td style="text-align: center;">d</td></tr> <tr><td style="text-align: right;">18</td><td style="text-align: right;">00</td></tr> </table>	s	d	18	00
s	d				
18	00				
Iṙ, for the serueing of the warrant,	00 : 06				
Iṙ to the jury, clarke, and marshall,	09 : 00				
	01 : 07 : 06				

Judgment graunted.

The Juryes Names.

	John Dunham, Seni ^r , Leiftenant Southworth, Gorḡ Watson, Willāam Paybody, Henery Howland, Phillip Delanoy,	} sworne.	Samuell Hicckes, Henery Wood, Ephraim Morton, Willāam Hoskins, Gorḡ Partrick, John Rogers.
--	---	-----------	---

*Att the Generall Court held att Plymouth the fift of March, 1655, [*66.] John Bryant, of Scittuate, complained against Humphry Johnson, in an action of slaunder and defamaçōn, to the dammagē of one hundred pounds, for reporting the said Bryant had falsifyed by contradicting himselfe, in his testimony in the case betwixt M^r Tilden and the said Johnson, and saying the said Bryant was a forsworne, lying knaue. The majestrates and others pswaded the said p̄ties to come to an agreement betwixt them selues about the p̄misses, waiçh accordingly they did; and their agreement, being in writing, was ordered by the Court to bee recorded, which is as followeth :—

Plymouth, the sixt of March, 1655. Whereas there is a suite depending betwixt vs, whose names are vnder written, that is to say, John Bryant, plaintife, and Humphry Johnson, defendant, vpon the desire and appointment of the majestrates, wee were desired to end the business our selues now; soe now it is that wee by this p̄sents doe heerby declare, that wee are willing, and haue agreed, and by these p̄sents doe agree, that the said action shalbee withdrawne, and that each man beare his owne charges, and that all testimonies that are or haue been made, or haue been produced concerning the same,

1655-6. to bee null and voyd in law against each other, puting heerby a finall end to the controversy abouesaid, soe as neuer to molest each other concerning the p̄mises ; and not onely concerning the p̄sent action, but alsoe wee are mutually agreed, and doe likewise by these p̄sents agree and put an end to all controversyes and causes of suites of law that are or might haue been between vs, from the begining of the world to this p̄sent day, except diuers reconings and accounts, that are att this p̄sent between vs, and for the confermation heerof, wee doe mutually desire that this our agreement may bee recorded.

5 March.
PART I.

Signed in the p̄sence of
James Cudworth,
Josias Winslow.

JOHN BRYANT,
HUMPHRY JOHNSON.

An Oath appointed to bee recorded.

Wiltam Maycomber, aged 45 yeares, or there abouts, being deposed, saith, that sometime the last summer, going at Gorç Vaughan's, hee told him that hee could speake in the case between Mr Tilden and Mr Robenson, soe that hee could haue ended (as hee thought) the controuersye betwixt them long agoe ; and lately, being att his house, haucing descourse with Mr Robenson about this case, did acknowledge that hee gaue a writing to Mr Tilden about this diference, but now hee was sorry that he did soe.

The oath of Wiltam Maycomber taken in open Court, the fift of March, 1655.

[The original instrument signed by Bryant and Johnson, and witnessed by Cudworth and Winslow, is preserved in the original volume of records, being secured in this place by sutures.]

1656. *Att the Generall Court holden att Plymouth the fift of June, 1656.

5 June.
[*67.]

BEFORE Wiltam Bradford, Goũ,
Thõ Prence,
Timothy Hatherley, and

John Alden, and
James Cudworth,

Añistants.

JOHN BARNES complained against Thõ Pope and Samuell Jenney, in an action of trespase on the case, to the dammage of twenty pounds, for vnjust mollestation in the possession of his land on the west side of the

Six Mile Brooke, betwixt Plymouth and Namaskett. The jury find for the plaintife, 2^d damage, and the cost of the suite. The charge :—

1656.
5 June.
PART I.

IĤ, to the jury,	6 : 6
IĤ, to the clarke,	3 : 00
IĤ, to the marshall,	0 : 06
IĤ, to two witnesses a day,	3 : 00
IĤ, for serueing the warrant,	0 : 06

The Juryes Names.

sworne.	{ M ^r Thō Dexter, Seni ^r , Christopher Wadsworth, M ^r Josias Winslow, Seni ^r , Thō Laythrope, James Walker, Thō Bird, }	sworne.	{ Francis Baker, M ^r John Starr, Robert Vixon, Phillip Delanoy, Wilłam Harlow, Stephen Winge. }

Vpon a sight of a letter of attorney, showed in Court, wherby it appeered that M^r Edward Dillingham was authorised to answare a suite comēnced against Jonathan Fish, by Stephen Winge, of Sandwidge, in an action of the case, to the dammage of twelue pound, the said Edward Dillingham came into the Court, and acknowledged a judgment of six pounds in the behalfe of the said Jonathan Fish, wherevpon the said Stephen Winge rested satisfied; the attachment that was formerly layed vpon a mare belonging to the said Fish resting vpon the same for the space of two monthes. The judgment abouesaid to bee paid for the quallitie, as well as quantities, according to the tearmes of the bill the said Stephen Winge hath vnder the hand of the said Jonathan Fish.

And whereas it doth alsoe appeer that the said Edward Dillingham was authorized as an attorney, in the behalfe of the aboue said Jonathan Fish, to answare a complaint made by John Green, in an action of the case, to the dammage of 1^l 13^s, the said Edward Dillingham acknowledged a judgment of 1^l 13^s, whervpon Stephen Winge, as the attorney of the said John Green, rested satisfied.

1656. *1656. *Att the Generall Court held att New Plymouth the fift
Day of October.*

5 October.

PART I.

[*69.]

BEFORE Wiltam Bradford, Goff, Timothy Hatherley,
Thō Prence, John Alden, and
Wiltam Collyare, James Cudworth,
Aſiſtants, &c.

CAPT[~] MYLES STANDISH complained against Richard Sparrow, of Eastham, in the behalfe of Elizabeth Hopkins, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for not performing the tearmes of an agreement made with the said Richard Sparrow concerning the said Elizabeth Hopkins.

Concerning this action next above entered, the parties are agreed, as appears by a writing extant to that purpose.

John Tompson complained against James Neighbor, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for not performing of agreements about salt and caske, according to agreement, and for not making payment of two barrells of oysters, according to agreement. The jury find for the plaintife the debt according to bargaine, and thirty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite, which comes to, —

	s	d
I ^l , to the clarke for the warrant,	00	06
I ^l , for serueing the warrant,	00	06
I ^l , to the jury,	06	06
I ^l , to the clarke,	02	00
I ^l , to the marshall,	00	06
	<hr/>	<hr/>
	10	00

Judgment graunted.

Wiltam Barstow complaineth against John Palmer, Seni^r, and John Palmer, Juni^r, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for setting of trapps and caching of swine, wherby the said Barstow is damnified. The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite. Judgment graunted.

Wiltam Barstow complained against John Palmer, Seni^r, in an action of treaspas vpon the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for pulling downe the said Barstowes fence, and damnifying his apple trees, and for stroying his

corn, English and Indian, with his hoggs. The jury find for the plaintife the cost of the suite, and thirty shillings dammage. Judgment graunted.

1656.
5 October.
PART I.

The charges in totall of these two actions comēced by	ll	s	d
Wiltam Barstow comes to	01	03	00
Wherof allowed to three witnesses 3 daies,	00	14	00
And for serueing the warrant,	00	00	06

Joanna Kemton complained against Wiltam Randall, in an action of the case, to the dammage of fine pounds, for not fulfilling of couenants made betwixt Ephraim Kemton, deceased, and the said Randall, concerning fence betwixt them. The jury find for the plaintiffe the cost of the suit, and twenty shillings dammage. Judgment graunted.

The charges was, to the clarke,	02	00
Iĥ, to the jury,	06	06
Iĥ, to the marshall,	00	06
Iĥ, to one witsesse 3 daies,	04	06
Iĥ, for serueing the warrant,	00	06
	<u>14</u>	<u>00</u>

The Names of the Jury.

sworn.	}	John Dunham, Seni ^r ,	}	sworn.	Mr John Starr,
		Robert Finney,			Henery Howland,
		Thō Whitney,			Ephraim Tinkham,
		John Morton,			John Smith, Juni ^r ,
		Wiltam Paybody,			Gorge Partrich,
		John Rogers,			Samuell Sturtivant.

*Att the Generall Court holden att Plymouth the fift of March, 1656.

1656-7.
5 March.
[*70.]

BEFORE Wiltam Collyare, John Alden, and
Timothy Hatherley, Thō Willett,
Añstants, &c.

Att this Court the Gō was sicke.
11

1656-7.

5 March.
PART I.

WILLIAM RANDALL, of Scituate, haucing obtained a graunt and libertie to prosecute a review of an action coënned against him att the Generall Court holden att Plymouth the fift of October, 1656, by Joanna Kemton, hee entered the review, and intended to haue goñ on therin, but the p̄ties came to an agreement in the tearmes and species following, viz^t:—

The p̄ties, Wilkam Randall and Joanna Kemton, haue agreed to stand to and make good the coucnants agreed betwixt them, bearing date October 2^{cond}, 1656, and that the said Wilkam Randall is to pay the charge of the suite coënned by Joanna Kemton, att the Court held att Plymouth, October the fift, 1656, which is nine shilling and six pence, and ten shillings for John Briant his attendance att this p̄sent Court as attorney, in the behalfe of Joanna Kemton; and these are to bee paied in shooes, or a calfe, as soone as conveniently may bee; and the charge of recording the said agreement to bee borne equally betwixt them.

An Agreement ordered to bee recorded.

March the 16th, 1649. Articles of Agreement between Wilkam Randall and Ephraim Kemton.

Bee itt knowne to all men by these p̄sents, that I, Wilkam Randall, doe sell vnto Ephraim Kemton the sum of thirty rodd of posts and rayle, or thereabouts, standing vpon the vpland of the said Wilkam Randall, att ten pence a rodd, onely two shillings abated vpon the whole. This said fence I, Wilkam Randall, doe agree and graunt that itt shall stand vpon my land vntill such time as that itt bee rotten; and when the said Ephraim remoueth it, hee shall sett it between vs, in the range, in or vpon his marsh. Likewise the said Wilkam Randall doe bind myselve, heires, or assignes, not to turn any cattell into that said land that lyes now adjoyning to Ephraim Kemtons marsh. Likewise doe promise to maintaine soe much fence as hee hath now bought against his marsh, hee buying the one halfe, which is post and rayle. This I promise to maintaine it sufficiently for the securitie of his marsh. Likewise, further, the said Ephraim Kemton promi-eth to maintaine the other half, for the securitie of his land sufficiently. Likewise the said Wilkam Randall and Ephraim Kemton doe couenant and promise to sett vp a sufficient fence betwixt them in the marsh from the riuer, and soe onward vnto the fence vpon the vpland, and likewise to maintaine it, the one the one halfe, and the other the other halfe, sufficiently.

October the 2^{cond}, 1656. And the said Wilkam Randall doth couenant and pmise to make vp his p̄te of the aboue said fence sufficiently between this and the first of May next, which will bee in the yeare of our Lord one

thousand six hundred fifty and seauen, and soe to maintaine it sufficiently; and in case the said Wiltam Randall shall neglect to make vp his p̄te of the aforsaid fence, or any p̄te of *of* *itt, according to the time prefixed, then hee shall pay vnto the widdow Kemton two shillings and six pence p rodd for euery rodd that hee shalbee found defectiue in making and setting vp for euery weeke vntell hee haue finished the said fence.

1656-7.
 5 March.
 PART I.
 [*71.]

Att the Generall Court holden att Plymouth the 4th of June, 1657. 1657.

4 June.

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Goũ, James Cudworth,
 Wiltam Collyare, Josias Winslow, and
 Timothy Hatherley, Thomas Southworth,
 John Alden.

Assistants, &c.

THOMAS CLARKE complained against Thomas Huckens, in an action of the case, to the damage of three pounds, for appropriating of a barrrell of oyle, belonging to the said Thomas Clarke, vnto the said Thō Huckens his owne vse, as hee hath confessed.

The jury find for the plaintiffe fiue and forty shillings damage, and the charge of the Court.

Judgment was graunted, according to the verdict.

Samuell House complaineth against Edward Jenkins, in an action of trespas on the case, to the damage of fiue pounds, for laying timber on the land of the said House without his leaue.

The jury find for the defendant the charges of the Court.

The Juryes Names.

sworne.	}	Leift James Torrey,	}	sworne.	John Russell,
		John Allin,			Jacob Cooke,
		John Tisdall,			Marke Snow,
		Wiltam Barstow,			Wiltam Shertley,
		Richard Sparrow,			Wiltam Witherell,
		Robert Abell,			Timothy Hallowey.

1657. *Att the Generall *holden att Plymouth the sixt of October,*
1657.

6 October.

PART I.

[*73.]

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Goſſ, John Alden,
William Collyare, James Cudworth, and
Timothy Hatherley, Thomas Southworth,
Aſiſtants, &c.

Richard Sparrow complained against Ralph Smith, in an action of the case, to the damage of forty shillings, for taking away a peece of timber from the end of his ground, being forbidden, and refusing to returne the same to the said Richard Sparrow.

The jury find for the plaintife, the pecẽ of timber to be returned to the plaintifes grounds end by the defendant, and the charges of the suite, which comes to 9:6
Judgment graunted, according to the verdict.

Gorge Russell complained against Abraham Suttcliffe, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pound, for non paiement of rent, and not fulfilling of conditions concerning the repairing of houses.

The jury find for the plaintife the twenty shillings rent vnpaid, and the cost of the suite, which comes to 9:6
Judgment graunted, according to the verdict.

M^r Comfort Starr complained against John Williams, Seni^r, in an action of the case, to the damage of forty pounds, and is for seuerall journeyes attendance, and phiscike, and surgery, care and skill in the applying of medcens externally, all which was doñ on the wife of the said John Williams att his request, his wife being greiuously afflicted with a desparate, dangerouse sore on her left thy, or hipp, which had been some years in breeding or growing, for which the said Comfort Starr hath required paiement, and hath not paiement made him. The jury find for the plaintife fourteen pounds, besides what hee hath receiued, and the cost of the suite. The charges came to ten shillings. Judgment graunted according to the verdict.

John Sutton complaineth against Nicolas Wade, in an action of the case, to the damage of fourteen pounds, for not satisfying the said Sutton, according to agreement, for the building of a frame.

The jury find for the plaintife seauen pound and ten shillings, besides the 30 shillings receiued, and ten shillings damage, and the charge of the suite, which comes to. 9 : 6

1657.
6 October.
PART I.

Judgment graunted according to the verdict.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	}	Christopher Wadsworth,	}	sworne.	Anthony Snow,
		Wiltam Paybody,			John Burne,
		Gorge Partrich,			Nathaniell Warren,
		Robert Finney,			Mr Alexander Standish,
		Thomas Whitney,			Benjamin Nye,
John Dingley,	Wiltam Shirtley.				

*Att the Generall Court holden att Plymouth the 2^{cond} of March, 1657-8.

2 March.
[75.]

BEFOR: Thomas Prence, Goff, Wiltam Collyare, Timothy Hatherley, John Alden,	Thomas Willett, James Cudworth, Josias Winslow, and Thomas Southworth,
--	---

Asistants, &c.

LEIFTENANT JAMES WIATT complained against Richard Stacye, in an action of defamaçõn, the damage of fifty pounds. The jury find for the plaintiffe fue pounds damage, and the cost of the suite, and the said Richard Stacye to make a publicke acknowledgment in the Court, and att Taunton, on a training day, att the head of the companie, of all the injuries done by him, the said Stacye, vnto Leiftenant Wiatt, in all the seuerall reports ; and if he shall refuse soe to doe, then to pay to the said Leiftenant Wiatt the some of forty pounds, and the cost of the suit.

The charges allowed by the Court, in reference to the suit against Richard Stacye by Leiftenant Wiatt, is as followeth, viz^s : —

Iĥ, the said Leifĥ Wiatt and a horse a journey to Boston,	}	10 : 00
to fech a warrant,		
Iĥ, for serueing a warrant,		00 : 06
Iĥ, six witnesses 4 daies,		09 : 00
Iĥ, to the jury, clarke, and marshall,		09 : 00
		01 ^h : 08 : 06

1657-8.

2 March.
PART I.

Leiftenent James Wiatt complained against Timothy Hallowey, in an action of defamaçõn, to the damage of fifty pounds.

The jury find for the plaintiffe six pound damage, and the cost of the suite, and to make a publicke acknowledgement in open Court, and att Taunton, on a training day, att the head of the companie, of all injuries done against the said Leiftenant Wiatt, in these seuerall reports, which if he shall refuse to doe, then hee is to pay vnto the said Leiftenant Wiatt the sume of forty five pounds, and the cost of the suite.

The charges allowed by the Court in reference vnto the suit against Timothy Hallowey, comẽced by Leiftenant Wiatt, is, —

Iĥ, for a journey to Duxburrow, himselfe, his guide, and his horse, to Duxburow, from Taunton,	} ^s 05 : ^d 00
Iĥ, for serving the warrant,	00 : 06
Iĥ, 2 witnesses, 4 daies,	06 : 00
Iĥ, the jury, clarke, and marshall,	09 : 00
	01 ^{ll} : 00 : 06

Leiftenant Wiatt complained against Sarah, the wife of Edward Rew, in an action of defamaçõn, to the damage of fifty pounds.

The jury find for the plaintiffe five shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

The charges allowed by the Court to Leifĥ Wiatt, on the suite comẽced by him against Sarah, the wife of Edward Rew, is, —

Iĥ, for himselfe, his guide, and horse, in a journey to Duxburrow,	} ^s 05 : ^d 00
Iĥ, for serueing the warrant,	00 : 06
Iĥ, 2 wittnesses, 4 daies,	06 : 00
Iĥ, the jury, clarke, and marshall,	09 : 00

[*76.]

*Gorge Russell complained against Abraham Sutcliffe, in an action of the case, to the damage of sixteen pounds, for non fulfilling of couenants made with Isaac Stedman, concerning repairing of housing. After the jury brought in their verdict on this suite, it was refered to the bench by mutuall agreement of both plaintiffe and defendant, viz^o, M^r Josias Winslow, Seni^r, the attorney for Gorge Russell, and by Abraham Sutcliffe, and Humphrey Johnson, the attorney for the said Abraham Sutcliffe. And the bench awarded the defendant to pay vnto the plaintiffe the sume of four pounds, and the charge of the suit; and soe all controuersies betwixt the said p̄ties respecting this suite are fully ended.

1657-8.

2 March.
PART I.

Abraham Sutcliffe complained against Gorge Russell, of Marshfield, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for non pformance of an agreement made with him about a farme that the said Russell bought of Isacke Stedman. The jury found noe just cause for this suite comēced by Abraham Sutcliffe against Gorge Russell.

Humphrey Johnson complained against Captaine James Cudworth, Leiftenant James Torrey, and Ensigne John Williams, in an action of the case, to the damage of forty shillings, for laying of a fine on the said Johnson, for not training, after the said capt had refused to lett him traine. The jury conceined this to belonge to the counsell of warr; and the Court ordered that all matters respecting this suit shall remaine as they were vntill the counsell of warr shall haue an oppertunitie to hear and determine the same.

The Juryes Names.

sworne.	}	Joseph Andrews, Thō Whitney, Gyles Rickard, Seni ^r , Samuel Hickes, Gorge Partrich, Jacob Cooke,	} sworne.	}	John Morton, Samuel Sturtivant, John Rickard, Hugh Cole, Joseph Warren, Ephraim Tinkham.
---------	---	--	-----------	---	---

**Att the Generall Court holden att Plymouth the fift of June, 1658.*

1658.

5 June.
[*77.]

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Gou ^r ,	Thomas Southworth,
Wiltam Collyare,	Wiltam Bradford, and
John Alden,	Thomas Hinckley,
Josias Winslow,	

Assistants, &c.

JOHN SUTTON complained against Gorge Vaughan, in an action of the case, to the damage of eight pounds, for detaining goods of the said Suttons, contrary to his mind, and after demaund.

The jury find for the plaintiffe the bull, or the vallue of the bull, and 2^s in money, and 2^d damage, and the cost of the suite.

1658.

6 June.
PART I.

The Charges of the Suite.

	s	d
To the cunstable of Scittuate, for sūmons,	03	06
To the cunstable of Marshfeild, for sūmons,	05	00
Iĥ, Wilłam Sherman, 3 daies,	04	06
Iĥ, for Daniell Turner, one day,	01	06
Iĥ, M ^r Hincksman,	01	00
Iĥ, the wife of James Doughty, one,	01	06
	01 ^h	01 : 06
Iĥ, to the jury, clarke, and marshall,	00	09 : 00
	01	10 : 06

Walter Briggs complained against Robert Sprought, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for not seruing of one yeare of his time, and for other debts & dues.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

The Juries Names.

sworne.	{	Mr Josias Winslow, Seni ^r ,	}	sworne.	{	Wilłam Curtis,
		Mr John Browne,				Abraham Blush,
		Mr James Browne,				John Dingley,
		Wilłam Merricke,				Thō Pincen,
		Elisha Besbey,				Samuell Hickes,
		John Hathewey,				Rodulphus Elmes.
	}				}	
	{	Wilłam Witherell,			}	

7 October.

1658. *October the seauenth.*

IT is ordered by the councell of warr, in reference to M^r Johnson, of Scittuate, that his fines demaunded by the milletary companie, or clarke, bee remited, and the said Johnson shall for the future bear armes as a private souldier, except the companie shall, out of any respect to him, see cause to free him to any office.

**At the Generall Court holden att Plymouth the first of March, 1658.* 1658-9.

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Goſt,	Josias Winslow,
Wiltam Collyare,	Thomas Southworth,
John Alden,	Wiltam Bradford, and
Thomas Willett,	Thomas Hinckley,
Assistants, &c.	

1 March.
PART I.
[*78.]

JOHN HUDSON complained against Thomas Bird, in an action of the case, to the dammage of ten pounds, for detaining of two bills after payment, wherby the said Hudson is damnified. Judgment graunted.

The jury find for the plaintife.

To haue his bills returned, and twenty shillings dammage,	s d
and the charge of the Court, which is — the jury, &c.	9 : 00
For seruing y ^e warrant,	0 : 06
For two witnesses, three daies,	9 : 00

M^r Thomas Robinson complained against Cap^t James Cudworth, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for that the said Cap^t Cudworth, with others, in an arbetration between the said Robinson and M^r Joseph Tilden, did acte contrary to bonds of arbetration drawne betwixt them.

This suite was withdrawne, and charges alowed the defendant, as followeth :—

I ^t , for Cap ^t Cudworth himselfe coming and attending Court	}	7 : 6
fiue daies,		
For a man sent to Duxburrow, to fetch subpenaes, one day	}	3 : 0
and an halfe,		
For other expence of time, to gett coppies of writings att	}	3 : 0
home, and witnesses that they are true coppyes,		
For Leiftenant Torreyes attendance, fiue daies,		7 : 6
Steuen Vinall, one day,		1 : 6
For Cap ^t Hubbert, with his horse, 4 daies,		10 : 00
		01 ^u : 12 : 6

Go^rg Barlow complained against Wiltam Gifford and Edward Perrey, in an action of defama^on, to the damage of one hundred pounds, in saying he tooke a falce oath. Judgment graunted.

The jury find for the plaintife.

Each of the defendants to pay fifty shillings, and to make their ac-

1658-9. knowlidgement publickly, which if they refuse to doe, fine pounds a peece, and the cost of the suite.

1 March.
PART I.
[*79.]

*Wiltam Nicarson complained against Edward Sturgis, in an action of trespas on the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for vnjust taking away of sundry goods and calues of his, in the custitie of Richard Berrey.

The jury find for the plaintiffe.

The calues that are aliuie to bee deliuered to Wiltam Nicarson or his agents, att Yarmouth; and those that are dead, the value of them as they were prised when they were attached, in current pay, and forty shillings damage, for vnjust molestation, and the cost of the suite. A review was graunted vnto the defendant, to bee tryed att the Court in May next.

Humphrey Johnson complained against M^r Joseph Tilden, in an action of defamcōn, to the damage of ten pounds, for defaming of him respecting the execution of his office for the countrey, about seruing warrants on the Lords day.

Judgment graunted.

The jury find for the plaintife forty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

It, to the jury, &c.	9 : 00
It, for seruing the warrant,	0 : 06
It, a warrant for witnesses,	0 : 06
It, for two witnesses 4 daies,	12 : 00
	01 ^l : 02 : 00

The Juryes Names that tryed these Actions.

sworne.	M ^r Josias Winslow, Seni ^r , M ^r John Bradford, Constant Southworth, Anthony Snow, John Morton, Robert Finney,	sworne.	Thō Huckens, Nathaneell Warren, Wiltam Harlow, John Bourne, Joseph Laythorpe, John Jourdain.
---------	--	---------	---

The Court haue alowed vnto Humphrey Johnson, as attorney in the behalfe of the countrey about Joseph Tilden's busines, the sume of twenty shillings, —

And vnto Gilbert Brookes the sume of 12 shillings, and to pay for them theire diett att Coles what is due out of the treasury.

Wiltam Paybody, Wiltam Hoskins, Henery Sampson, Gorę Partrich, and Stephen Bryant, are allowed by the Court each of them 4^s, according to their demaund, for their charges of attendance at this Court, being subpoenaed by Humphrey Johnson, to give testimony in the busines of M^r Joseph Tilden.

1658-9.

1 March.
PART I.

**.Att the Court held att Plymouth the third Day of May, 1659.*

1659.

BEFORE John Alden, Wiltam Bradford, and
 Josias Winslow, Thomas Hinckley,
 Thomas Southworth,
 Assistants, &c.

3 May.
[*80.]

M^R RICHARD WOODEY complained against Richard Chadwell, in an action of the case, to the damage of forty pounds, for that hee, the said Richard Woodey, being surty for the said Chadwell, to answere what by law should bee awarded him to pay on the tryall of a suite comēced by M^r Thrumble, and sence that an execution hath bine served on the estate of the said Woodey, on that behalfe, to the damage aforesaid.

The jury find for the plaintife twenty six pounds, foure shillings, and four pence, and forty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite, which is, —

	l	s	d
It, the warrant,	00	00	06
It, the serucing the warrant,	00	01	00
It, entering the action, &c,	00	09	00
It, the charges of his attorneys horse,	01	00	00
It, a booke of lawes, bought in reference to the case,	00	01	00
	01		11 : 06

Wheras, att the Generall Court holden att Plymouth, the first of March, 1658, Wiltam Nicarson complained against Edward Sturgis, in an action of trespas on the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for vnjust taking away of sundry goods and calues of his, in the custitie of Richard Berry, the jury then finding for the plaintife, the calues that are aliuie to bee deliuered to Wiltam Nicarson, or his agents, att Yarmouth, and those that are dead the vallue of them as they were prised when they were attached, in current pay, and forty

1659. shillings damage, for vnjust molestation, and the cost of the suite. This Court haue graunted, att the request of Edward Sturgis, defendant, a review of the said suite, to bee tryed att this Court.

3 May.
PART I.

Judgment graunted to Wilłam Nicarson, according to the verdict.

The jury find for the defendant the charges of the suite.

Wheras there was noe number of calues spezified in the verdict, it is agreed by the p̄tyes on all sides, that there was seauen calues in contronersy, and noe more.

An execution graunted to Wilłam Nicarson, according to the verdict.

[*81.]

*The charges of the Court allowed vnto Wilłam Nicarson,	s	a	
in reference to his suite att March Court last,			09 : 00
It̄, for Emanuell White and James Mathews goeing to Barn-	}		03 : 0
stable, to giue testimony, 1 daies worke,			
It̄, to John Gorum, coming to Plymouth to giue testimonie	}		09 : 0
in the case about my cattle, six daies,			
It̄, to Robert Eldred, for coming to Plymouth to giue testi-	}		
mony in the case betwixt Edw̄ Sturgis and Wilłam			
Nicarson, six daies, and for Rob̄ Eldred two daies to			
Eastham, for warrants, and for goeing to Barnstable, to			
gett testimonies sworne, two daies. This was all to pre-			
pare for March Court.	s	a	15 : 00

Time and charges spent in preparing for the Court in May, to review the case depending betwixt Edward Sturgis and Wilłam Nicarson, as followeth :—

It̄, Robert Eldred, two daies goeing to Eastham, to fetch	}	s	d	03 : 00
witnesses,				
It̄, more for Rob̄ Eldred goeing to Eastham to prepare	}			03 : 00
testimony about the prising of the calues, two daies, and				
for writing the testimony for Nicholas Nicarson and Rob̄	}			01 : 06
Nicarson, being supenaed to giue testimony in the case,				
two daies going to Barnstable,				
It̄, Rich Berry, being supenaed to giue testimony, one day,				
It̄, for W ^m Nicarsons coming to defend the review, six	}			15 : 00
daies worke, and the charge of my horse,				

Gořg Barlow complained against Wilłam Newland, in an action of defamaçõn, to the damage of fifty pounds, in charging the said Gorge, and that in the face of the Court, that hee had broke vp his house in the night, and that hee had lost many things out of his house.

The jury find for the plaintife five shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

1659.

3 May.
PART I.

The Juryes Names.

sworne.	}	Mr Josias Winslow, Seni ^r ,	}	sworne.	}	Thō Whitney,
		John Dunham, Seni ^r ,				Gorg Partrieh,
		Christopher Wadsworth,				Thō Pope,
		Rob ^t Finney,				Jacob Cooke,
		Thō Doghead,				John Rogers,
		Rob ^t Bartlett,				Benjamine Bartlett.

Att this Court, two actions were entered by James Leanard against James Bell, of Taunton, but not pleaded to. The charges allowed by the plaintife, and payed.

June 7th, 1659.

7 June.

SIX shillings allowed vnto Ensigne Wiltams, to bee paid by Robert Barker, for the said Ensigne Williams, for his attendance att Court, to answare the complaint of the said Barker, about the misusage of a gerle, the kinswoman of the said Williams.

**Att the Generall Court holden att Plymouth the 3^d of October, 1659.*

3 October.
[*82.]

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Goſ,	Thomas Southworth,
Wiltam Collyar,	Wiltam Bradford, and
John Alden,	Thomas Hinckley,
Josias Winslow,	
Assistants, &c.	

ROBERT DENNIS complained against M^r Anthony Thacher, in an action of the case, for an vnjust molestation, to the damage of ten pounds.

The jury find for the defendant.

M^r John Barnes complained against John Holmes, in an action of treas-pas on the case, to the damage of five pounds, for non pformance of couenants about worke.

1659.

3 October.

PART I.

The jury find for the plaintife fourteen shillings, and the charges of the suite.

Henry Saunders complained against Edward Perrey, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for non payment of a cow, with other charges, wherewith the said Henry was damnified by his service to the said Perrey, about killing of one of the countreyes cattle.

The jury find for the plaintife five pounds and ten shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

The Juries Names.

sworne.	Mr Josias Winslow, Senr,	} sworne.	Samuell Sturtivant,
	Mr John Bradford,		Wiltam Hoskins,
	Christopher Wadsworth,		Wiltam Foard,
	John Morton,		Gorge Partrich,
	Anthony Snow,		John Rogers,
	Robert Finney,		John Tracey.

[*83.]

*Wheras Mr Joseph Tilden complained att the Court held att Plymouth the 3^d of October, 1659, against Thom̄ Hiland, Senr, of Scituate, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of five pounds, for stoping the said Joseph Tilden to boate his goods att the vsuall place on the north side of Greenfeild.

The abouesaid controuersye was refered to the determination of the bench, whoe heard the case largely spoken to, and they psuaded the said pties to agree the case betwixt themselues, which accordingly they did, the pticulares of which said agreement is as followeth, viz^t: The said Thomas Hieland engageth that Mr Joseph Tilden shall enjoy the way in controuersy quietly and peaceably, and shall haue free egress and regress for the loading or vnloading of any goods att any time att the creeke that cometh vp on the north side of Greenfeild, in the township of Scituate, in the ordinary place where boates haue formerly loaded, to him & his heires foreuer; and the said Thomas Hieland likewise engageth to pay five shillings to the said Joseph Tilden towards the charge of his coming to the Court about this busines; and it was agreed mutually by the said pties, that this agreement should bee recorded; and soe the said controuersye is put to a finall end.

Att this Court, alsoe, Wiltam Nicarson complained against Mr Anthony Thacher, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for vnjust

takeing away of goods and values of his, in the custitie of Richard Berrey, contrary to law.

1659.

3 October.
PART I.

In the case aboue expressed, depending betwixt Wiltam Nicarson and Mr Anthony Thacher, respecting the said suite, comēnced against the said Anthony Thacher, viz, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for vnjust takeing away of goods and values of his, in the custitie of Rich Berrey, contrary to law, the said difference being mutually, by both pties, refered to the bench to put a finall end thervuto, the Court, haueing seriously considered of the p̄mises, haue agreed, and doe, the said Anthony Thacher shall pay vnto the said Wiltam Nicarson, or his assignes, the sume of twenty shillinges, and the charge of the said suite comēnced, viz, the charge of the jury, clarke, and marshall; and see the said controuersy is put to a finall end.

*.Att the Generall Court held at Plymouth the seauenth of March, 1659. 1659-60.

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Goũ, and Josias Winslow,
Wiltam Collyare, Thomas Southworth,
John Aldin, Wiltam Bradford, and
Thomas Willett, Thomas Hinckley,
Assistants, &c.

7 March.
[*84.]

WILLAM RANDALL complained against John Bryant, of Scittuate, in an action of trespas on the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for selling the timber of the said Wiltam Randalls.

The jury find for the defendant the charges of the suite.

The Charges allowed to the Defendant.

It, for five men goeing to giue testimony att Scittuate, . . . 05 : 0
It, for one testimony, his coming to the Court, and goeing home, 04 : 6

The Juryes Names.

<p>{ John Morton, George Watson, Thomas Doghead, Samuell Hickes, Wiltam Harlow, Gorge Partrich, }</p>	} sworne.	<p>{ John Rogers, John Russell, Samuell Dunham, Stephen Bryant, Ephraim Tinkham, Joseph Wadsworth, }</p>	} sworne.
---	-----------	--	-----------

1659-60.

7 March.
PART I.

Mr Kenelme Winslow complained against Christopher Winter, the cunstable of Marshfeild, in an action of trespas on the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for takeing away his goods vpon distresse, vpon a rate vnjustly, as hee conceiues, by those whom the towne of Marshfeild appointed.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suit.

John Bourne, for one dayes attendance on this suite, to giue euidence, allowed, 1^s 6^d.

The Juryes Names.

sworne.	{	John Morton, Gorge Watson, Ensigne Williams, Robert Studson, John Bryant, Andrew Ringe,	}	sworne.	{	Samuell Hickes, Wiltam Harlow, Samuell Dunham, Stephen Bryant, Ephraim Tinkham, Benajah Pratt.	}
---------	---	--	---	---------	---	---	---

1660.

2 October.

[*85.]

**Att the Generall Court holden att Plymouth the 2^{cond} of October, 1660.*

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Goff,
 Wiltam Collyarc,
 John Aldin,
 Josias Winslow,

Thomas Southworth,
 Wiltam Bradford, and
 Thomas Hinckley,

Assistants, &c.

This suite with-
drawne.

JOSEPH DUNHAM complained against Hester, the wife of John Rickard, in an action of slaunder and defamation, to the damage of an hundred pounds, for saying that hee, the said Joseph Dunham, did offer her money to bee naught with her.

The aboue said action was respeted by order of the Court, att the earnest desire of Gyles Rickard, Seni^r, in the behalfe of the aboue said Hester Rickard, in regard that her husband was from home when this suite was coñenced.

For the suite coñenced by Benjamine Nye against Wiltam Newland, see the fift page forward in this booke.

John Sutton complaineth against Thomas Hatch, in an action of the case,

to the damage of five pounds, for non performance of an agreement with him about a stacke of hay.

1660.

2 October.
PART I.

The jury find for the plaintiffe fifty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite. Judgment graunted to the plaintife, according to the verdict.

William Clarke, of Duxburrow, complaineth against John Washburne, Junr, in an action of trespas on the case, to the damage of forty shillings, for cutting of grasse and making of hay on the marsh of William Clarke aforesaid, without his consent. This action was refered vntill the next Court for tryall, in regard the action was entered vpon the account of soe smale a damage; it should haue bine ended att a Court of Assistants, according to order.

*Gorge Barlow complaineth against John Jenkins, in an action of defaunition, to the damage of thirty pounds, in affirming in Court that the said Barlow seized seauen coves, to satisfy for the sume of twenty pounds fine, or therabouts, and some odd shillings, and that after they were seized, one of the said cattle died, and hee tooke a liuing beast in the rome of that which was dead.

[*86.]

The jury find for the plaintiffe fifty shillings damage, to make publicke acknowledgment in the Court now in being, or to pay five pounds, and the cost of the suite.

John Jenkins did make such acknowledgment att this Court as was accepted.

Gorge Barlow complained against Thomas Burgis, Junr, in an action of defamation, to the damage of fifty pounds, for his reporting that the said Barlow tooke from Goodman Gaunt, for his fine of twenty-four pounds, seauen coves and heaffers, two steers, seauen bushells and an halfe of peases, and that afterwards one of the coves died; the said Barlow tooke another lie cove in the stead therof, because Barlow had not the hyde of the dead cow deliuered to him. The jury find for the plaintiffe three pounds damage, and an open acknowledgment in this present Court, which if hee shall refuse to doe, six pounds damage.

The said defendant did make acknowledgment to satisfaction att the same Court.

*Mr Thomas Dexter complained against Henery Saunders, in an action of debt, for a mare and two oxen, to the damage of thirty pounds for the non payment of twenty-nine pounds. The jury find for the plaintiffe nine and twenty pounds and ten shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

[*87.]

1660.

2 October.

PART I.

The charges allowed by the Court :—

	s	d
For the serving the summons,	6	
For witnesses,	10	06
For the jury, clarke, and marshall,	09	00
For 3 subpoenas,	01	06

In all, one and twenty shillings.

Mr William Collyare complaineth against Samuel Sturivant, in an action of debt, and damage to the value of ten pounds, for non payment of a bill assigned by the Treasurer, the which the said Samuel Sturivant promised to pay to the said William Collyare.

For one witness one day, allowed	s	d
	1	6

The jury find for the plaintiffe the debt of eight pounds and eight shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	}	Mr Joseph Andrews,	}	sworne.	Gorç Bonum,
		Henry Wood,			William Clarke,
		Jacob Cooke,			John Wood,
		Edward Tilson,			Benajah Prate,
		John Jourden,			Joseph Wadsworth,
		William Harlow,			John Rouse.

Mr Josias Winslow, Seni^r, was foreman in the two last of the above said actions; Mr Joseph Andrews being ancient, and pleading to be released in regard of his long attendance on the Court.

1660-1.

4 March.

[*88.]

**All the Generall Court holden att Plymouth the 4th of March, 1660.*

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Go ^d ,	Thomas Southworth,
William Collyare,	William Bradford, and
John Aldin,	Thomas Hineckley,
Josias Winslow,	

Assistants, &c.

JAMES SKIFFE, administrator to the estate of John Green, late deceased, complaineth against Henry Saunders, in an action of debt, to the damage of ten pounds, for non payment of five pounds and twelve shillings, as appeer by bill made to the said John Green.

1660-61.

4 March.
PART I.

The jury find for the plaintiffe four pound and seaunteen shillings, which is now due vpon bill, in the species expressed in the said bill, and thirty shillings damage, and the charge of the suite.

M^r Thō Bourne complained against Trustram Hull, in an action of the case, to the damage of fifteen pounds, for detaining of a horse belonging to the said Thomas Bourne.

This next about said action was in p̄te heard, and pleaded to, and withdrawn before any verdict was brought in, and the charges allowed to the defendant for his attendance att the Court about the same.

*Leiffenant John Freeman, by order from his p̄tenors, as agents for the towne of Eastham, according to the power comitted to them, doth in their behalfe complaine against Ralph Smith, in an action of trespas on the case, to the damage of sixty pounds, for his vnjust appropriating to his owne vse a fish belonging to the said towne, contrary to the trust reposed on him by them; the said Leiffenant Freeman haucing giuen eecuritie to prosecute the said suite against _____ att March Court, to bee holden att Plymouth, the first Tusday of the said month, 1660.

[*89.]

The jury find for the plaintiffe, the fish to bee returned to the owners, bee they English or Indians, and forty shillings damage, and the charges of the Court.

	s	d
The charges for serueing the attachment,	02	06
It̄, for drawing the oyle to eecure it,	03	00
It̄, for two wisse, on horse backe, one day and halfe } a night, }	11	00
It̄, for 3 witnesses, 2 dayes, coming from Yarmouth, . . .	09	00
It̄, to the clarke and jury,	09	00
	01 ^u	14 : 06

Wheras, att the Generall Court held att Plymouth the 7th of March, 1659. Wilham Randall complained against John Bryant, of Scittuate, in an action of trespas on the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for selling the timber of the said Wilham Randalls, the jury then finding for the defendant, the said Wilham Randall hath obtained a review of the said suite, to bee tryed att this Court.

The jury find for the plaintiffe five pounds damage, and the cost of the suite.

	s	d
To the sunions, and serueing,	02	06
To the entry of the action,	09	00
To 2 witnesses, five dayes,	20	06

1660-61.

The Juryes Names.

4 March.
PART I.

sworne.	Nathancell Warren, Thomas Whitney, Henery Wood, John Jourdain, Wiltam Harlow, Joseph Warren,	sworne.	Edmond Weston, John Wood, John Washburne, Junr, Joseph Wadsworth, Wiltam Clarke, Wiltam Crow.
---------	---	---------	--

1660.

**Att the Generall Court holden att Plymouth the second of October,
1660.*

2 October.
[*90.]

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Govr, Wiltam Collyare, John Aldin, Josias Winslow,	Thomas Southworth, Wiltam Bradford, and Thomas Hinckley, Assistants, &c.
---	---

BENJAMINE NYE complained against Wiltam Newland, in an action of defamation, to the damage of fifty pounds, by testifying in Court that a message was brought or sent to him from Elizabeth Freeman, affirming that Jacob Burgis was drawne to testify that which he did concerning Barlow through feare, by Benjamin Nyes threatening him, in case hee would attend Barlow in his ocasions against the Quakers, and giue the present evidence, hee should not haue his daughter to wife. The jury found for the plaintife fifty shillings, or that the defendant bringe forth the enformer, and the cost of the suite. Judgment graunted, according to the verdict.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	Mr Joseph Andrews, Henery Wood, Jacob Cooke, Edward Tilson, John Jourden, Wiltam Harlow,	sworne.	Gorge Bonum, Wiltam Clarke, John Wood, Benajah Prate, Joseph Wadsworth, John Rouse.
---------	---	---------	--

Att the Court held att Plymouth the 3 of October, 1661, an excusion was issued forth for the aresting of fifty shillings from the estate of Wiltam Newland, and the charges to satisfy the abouesaid verdict.

**Att the Generall Court held att Plymouth the first of October, 1661.* 1661.

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Gof,
 Wiltam Collyare,
 John Aldin,
 Josias Winslow,

Thomas Southworth,
 Wiltam Bradford, and
 Thomas Hineckley,

1 October.
 PART I.
 [*91.]

Assistants, &c.

JOHN SUTTON complained against Mary Russell, in an action of the case, to the damage of two hundred pounds, for engaging herself to another by promise of marriage, whenas shee had engaged herself by promise of marriage vnto the said John before. The jury find for the plaintiffe fifteen pounds damage, and the cost of the suite, which came to 1^u 10^s 06^d.

Richard Siluester, in the behalfe of his daughter, and Dinah Siluester, in the behalfe of herselfe, complained against John Palmer, Junir, in an action of the case, to the damage of two hundred pounds, for acteing fraudulently against the said Dinah, in not pforming his engagement to her in point of marriage.

The jury find for the plaintiffe twenty pound damage, and the cost of the suite, which came to 01^u 08^s 06^d.

Ensigne John Williams complained against Gowin White, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for non payment of moneyes, according to promise and specialties.

The jury find for the plaintiffe six pound bill, and the one pound and ten shillings bill due in the species or kind, nineteen shillings for hay, ten shillings damage, and the cost of the suite, which came to 01^u 01^s 00^d.

John Bryant complained against Wiltam Randall, in an action of trespas on the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for carrying away of timber, that the said John Bryant hath felled, and crose cutt it.

The jury find for the plaintiffe fue shillings damage, and the cost of the suite, which came to 01^u 10^s 00^d.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	{	Wiltam Paybody,	}	sworne.	{	Samuell Dunham,
		Mr Samuell Saberry,				Samuell Sturtivant,
		John Finney,				Ephraim Tinkham,
		Thomas Whitney,				Joseph Wadsworth,
		Wiltam Hoskins,				Stephen Bryant,
		Andrew Ringe,				Christopher Winter.

1661-2. **Att the Generall Court to bee holden att Plymouth the fift Day of
March, 1661.*

5 March.

PART I.

[*92.]

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Goſſ, Thomas Southworth,
William Collyare, William Bradford, and
John Alden, Thomas Hinckley,
Thomas Willett,
Assistants, &c.

THE elder Thomas Cushman, Thomas Clarke, and Thomas Pope, the
overseers of the estate of Mistris Sarah Jenings, complaineth against
Mr Constant Southworth, Treasurer, in an action of treaspas vpon the ease, for
illegall disposing of a mare and her increase, after that it was claimed to be-
longe to the estate of the heires of the said Sarah Jenings.

The jury find for the defendant.

The Names of the Jury that ⁱⁿ this Action.

sworne.	{	Anthony Snow,	}	sworne.	{	John Jourdain,	}
		Andrew Ringe,				Ephraim Tinkham,	
		William Paybody,				John Dunham, Junr,	
		James Browne,				Benajah Pratt,	
		John Dingley,				Jonathan Dunham,	
		William Harvey,				Abraham Jackson.	

Robert Barker complained against Robert Sprout, in an action of the
case, to the damage of ten pounds, for treaspas, in takeing away the hay of
the said Barker from his meddow.

The jury find for the plaintiffe six pounds damage, and the charge of
the Court.

Judgment was graunted, according to the verdict.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	{	Anthony Snow,	}	sworne.	{	Benjamin Bartlett,	}
		Gorge Watson,				Benajah Pratt,	
		Henary Wood,				Jonathan Dunham,	
		John Dingley,				John Tracey,	
		John Jourdain,				Samuell Dunham,	
		John Dunham, Junr,				Abraham Jackson.	

Wiltam Randall, hauing bine formerly p̄sented for telling of a lye, did att this Court put the said presentment vpon a trauerse, and the jury last aboute mensioned had the tryall therof, whoe brought in the said presentment to bee a true p̄sentment.

1661-2.

5 March.
PART I.

**Att the Generall Court held att Plymouth the third Day of October, 1662.*

1662.

3 October.

[*93.]

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Goff,	Josias Winslow,
Wiltam Collyare,	Thomas Southworth, and
John Aldin,	Wiltam Bradford,
Assistants, &c.	

M^R JOHN BARNES complained against Robert Ransom, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for neglecting to giue him sufficient securitie for the payment of a horse, according to agreement, which the said Ransome hath bought of the said Barnes.

In reference vnto the abouesaid action, Robert Ransome hath made ouer vnto the said John Barnes, for securitie for the horse vntill it is payed for, fifteen acres of meddow, lying and being in the south meddowes, in the township of Plymouth, or belonging thervnto; and three acres of vpland, and a house theron at Lakenham, in the township of Plymouth aforesaid, and fine or six acres of meddow belonging thervnto: and hee is to pay vnto the said John Barnes a barrell of tarr for charges, within one month, all which is to bee securitie for the said horse, both for time and speeye.

Wiltam Hailstone complained against Jonathan Briggs, in an action of the case, to the damage of sixty pounds, for detaining the goods and chattles of the said Hailstone.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suit.

Wiltam Randall complained against Humphrey Johnson, Abraham Sutliffe, and Joseph Barstow, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of an hundred pounds, for carrying away the said Randalls cooper timber, both staues and boults, by night and day.

The jury find for the plaintiffe four pounds and ten shillings damage, and the cost of the suite; and judgment was graunted, according to the verdict.

The charges allowed by the Court were 1^{ll} 17 6.

1662.

2 October.
PART I.

Att this Court, John Doged, of the Iland called Martins Vinyard, complained against the towne of the said Vinyard, in an action of the case, for the title of a certaine p̄cell of land graunted vnto the said John Doged, by M^r Thomas Mayhew, &c, which the said inhabitants doe vnjustly and illegally disturbe him in his quiett enjoyment of the same, which said case is by joynt consent on both p̄tyes refered to the determination of this Court.

The jury find for the plaintiffe the full title graunted to him by M^r Thomas Mayhew, Sen^r.

[*94.] *Hugh Cole complained against M^r Trustrum Coffin, of Nantuckett, in an action of the case, in the sume of ten pounds, for damage done vnto him, the said Hugh Cole, for non payment for a boate the said Coffin bought of the said Cole. The jury find for the plaintiffe five pounds damage, and the cost of the suite. Judgment was graunted according to the verdict.

Jonathan Hatch complained against M^r Trustrum Coffin, of Nantuckett, in an action of debt, to the damage of twenty pounds, for non payment of thirteen pounds and ten shillings, as by bill vnder his hand appeers. The jury find for the plaintiffe, and giue him his bill, and forty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite. Judgment was graunted according to the verdict.

Gorge Watson, Gyles Rickard, and Wilham Crow were appointed, by the Court, to apprise the goods lying vnder attachment, belonging to M^r Trustrum Coffin, which accordingly was done by the p̄ties aboue mencioned, as followeth : —

Plymouth, October 10th, 1662. In obeidience to the order of the Court now in being, wee, whose names are vnder written, haue viewed, measured, and weyed two cables, with one hundred twenty three pounds of loose ropes, and a blocke, belonging to M^r Trustrum Coffin, lying att the house of Gorg^e Watson ; and according to the best of our judgments, wee doe vallue and apprise the aforsaid p̄ticulares to bee worth eight pounds seauenteen shillings and thripence. In witnes wherof wee haue sett to our hands the day and yeare aboue written.

GORGE WATSON,
GYLES RICKARD,
WILLIAM CROW.

[*95.] *Elisha Besbey complaineth against John Rogers, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for vnjustly detaining timber and cooper stuffe, which was in p̄tenorship between the said Besbey and Rogers, which

was gotten vpon the comōn by them both. The jury find for the plaintiffe seauen thousand of halfe hogshhead timber, or the full vallue of it in the place where it lay, two pence damage, and the cost of the suite.

1662.

2 October.
PART I.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	Christopher Wadsworth,	} sworne.	Ephraim Morton,	}
	M ^r John Bradford,		Thomas Doged,	
	M ^r Samuell Sabery,		John Smalley,	
	Gorge Watson,		Ensigne Jonathan Aldin,	
	John Morton,		Nathanieil Fish,	
	Robert Finney,		‡John Smalley.‡	

**Att the Generall Court held att Plymouth the third of March,*
1662.

1662-3.

3 March.
[*96.]

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Goſ,	Josias Winslow,
Wiltam Collyare,	Thomas Southworth,
John Aldin,	Wiltam Bradford, and
Thomas Willett,	Thomas Hineckley,
Assistants, &c.	

WILIAM RANDALL complained against Humphrey Johnson, in an action of the case, for illegall, injuriose, and vnjust molesting and troubleing of him, by attaching his house and land, and corne, with all his cattle, to his very great damage, depriueing him of the vse and benefit of his teame and coves, and the losse of his corne, for the livelyhood and support of his family, exposing of them to very great straights for a great p̄te of this summer last past, and alsoe detaining from him two oxen, three coves, two heifers, two calves, and one mare and colt, none of them being returned vnto him againe, as alsoe for damage sustained by attending vpon him att the Court att Plymouth, with his witnesses, the said Johnson not procecuting his action, in all to the damage of three hundred pounds.

The jury find for the plaintiffe sixteen pounds damage, and the cost of the suite.

Richard Church and John Tompson complained against Capt Thomas Willett, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty four pounds, for

1662-3. non performing an agreement, according to covenants, about the meeting house
att Plymouth.

3 March.
PART I.

Find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

Major Josias Winslow complained against Nathaniell Warren, in an action of the case, to the damage of forty pounds, for denyall of legall assurance of land bought of the said Warren, lying neare Namassakett, and for treaspasing by felling of timber vpon the said land.

This was put to reference, and soe ended.

Willam Nicarson complained against the towne of Yarmouth, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of forty pounds, for withholding from him his shares of whale blubber, for severall yeares past. Find for the defendants the cost of the suite. In reference to this suite, Mr Anthony Thacher, Robert Denis, and Richard Tayler stand bound vnto the Court in the sume of forty pounds, in the behalfe of the towne of Yarmouth, to answer the said suite, comēced by William Nicarson, against the said towne.

[*97.]

*Thomas Howes, Seni^r, and Robert Denis, complaineth in the behalfe of themselves and the rest of their neighbours, whoe by towne order are to haue their shares of the whales this yeare, w^h by Gods providence are or shalbee cast vp within their townshipes, against Willam Nicarson, Seni^r, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of forty pounds, for v unjust molestation in v unjust attachment of the blubber of a whale belonging to the said complainants.

The jury find for the plaintifves ten pounds damage, and the cost of the suite. Judgment graunted.

Abraham Sutliffe complaineth against Willam Randall, John Palmer, Juni^r, and Joseph Randall, joyntly and seuerally, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for carrying away of timber of the said Sutliffes, after it was cutt and riuen vpon the comōn, and Willam Randall detaineing the said timber after demanda.

This was put to reference, and ended as followeth :—

Whereas there was an action depending betwixt Abraham Sutliffe, plaintiffe, and Willam Randall, defendant, as concerning interest in timber, which was to bee issued att March Court, 1662, these witnesseth, that for and in consideration of six pounds seauen shillings and six pence, payed to mee in

hand, that I, the said Abraham, doe lett that action fall, and doe hereby testify, that the aforesaid sume being paid, it shalbee a finall end of all thinges concerning this controuersy betwixt the said Randall and my selfe, and John Palmer, Junir, and the said Joseph Randall, which six pounds seauen shillinges and six pence I owne to bee paied in my owne hands, which was due to the aforesaid Randall vpon a verdict the last October Court, which money was raised by verdict and bill of the charges.

The mark *Ju* of WILLIAM RANDALL,
ABRAHAM SUTLIFFE.

It was mutually agreed by both parties, that this writing should bee recorded in Court.

Witness, Joseph Tilden,
James Doughtey.

*Ensigne John Williams complained against John Sutton, in an action of the case, to the damage of five pounds, for treaspass, in carrying away of wood of the land of the said Williams.

1662-3.

3 March.
PART I.

[*98.]

The jury find for the plaintiffe two pence damage, and the cost of the suite.

John Sutton complained against Ensigne John Williams, in an action the case, to the damage of forty pounds, for strikeing of him.

The jury find for the plaintiffe fifteen shillinges damage, and the cost of the suite.

Wiltam Barstow complained against John Palmer, Junir, in an action of case, to the damage of forty pounds, for defamation, in reporting that Mary, the daughter of the said Barstow, had taken a false oath.

The jury find for the plaintiffe five pounds damage, and the cost of the suite.

Wiltam Barstow complaineth against Wiltam Randall, in an action of the case, to the damage of three hundred pounds, for sundry defamations, charging the said Barstow with stealing of timber, and alsoe that hee had taken a false oath against Goodman Palmer, when he sware the peace against him.

The jury find for the plaintiffe six pounds damage, and the cost of the suite.

Joseph Rogers complained against Rebeckah and Alice Peirce, in an

1662-3. action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for sundry defamations, and particularly for reporting that they saw the said Joseph, and Mereye, the wife of William Tubbs, lying vnder a blanket.

3 March.
PART I.

The plaintiffe withdrew him selfe after hee had appeared in Court, and being called, not answering, was non suited.

[*99.] *William Swift complaineth, in the behalfe of himselfe and sundry of his neighbors, in combination with them, against Thomas Ewer, in an action of trespas on the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for feling and carting away of timber belonging to the township of Sandwich, and for non payment of two pounds and fifteen shillings, as by bill appears vnder his hand. The jury find for the plaintiffe three pounds damage, and the cost of the suite.

The names of the jury that tryed the action betwixt Richard Church and John Tompson, plaintiffes, and Cap^t Willett, defendant, are as followeth:—

sworne.	John Bourne, Gorge Soule, James Walker, Barnabas Laythorp, Joseph Beedle, Henerly Sampson,	sworne.	Benjamine Nye, Resolved White, Francis Crooker, John Whiston, Stephen Winge, John Wadsworth.
---------	---	---------	---

The names of the jury that tryed all such of the aforsaid actions are as followeth:—

sworne.	John Morton, Ephraim Morton, Gorge Watson, William Crow, Thomas Whitney, Stephen Bryant,	sworne.	Ephraim Tinkham, John Rogers, Thomas Doged, Samuell Dunham, Trusterum Hull, Joseph Laythorpe.
---------	---	---------	--

William Swift and Stephen Winge did engage in the behalfe of the towne of Sandwich, for all of them excepting the Quakers and their relations, to saue harmles and vndamnifyed Thomas Ewer, & that may arise to him by reason of the trespas aboue specified, in the action comēced against him, hee satisfying and paying the sume and charges awarded him to pay by the jury.

[*100.] *Wheras there was a suite comēced formerly and tryed betwixt John Sutton, plaintiffe, and Mary Russell, (now the wife of John Jacob,) defendant,

concerning promise of marriage betwixt the said Mary and John Sutton, 1662-3. wherein hee had a verdict against her, —

The said John Jacob, and Mary, his wife, now complaining against the said Sutton, in way of review of the said action: Whereas there was formerly a suit commenced by John Sutton against Mary Russell, now the wife of John Jacob, of Hingham, concerning a promise of marriage made to the said Sutton, and a verdict was then giuen for him; and that now a review of that case being entered, it was, by joynt agreement of the abovesaid John Jacob and John Sutton refered to the determination of the Goff and Assistants, now siting, as appeers by their bonde giuen, baring date the first of March, 1662.

3 March.
PART I.
The review as
it was entered.

Wee haueing seriously weiged and considered such euidences as haue bine now giuen in concerning the case, wee conceiue that had the former jury taken notice of such testimonies as wee haue now seen, they would haue found that the said Mary might haue just ground to retract from any such conditionall promise or engagement, as appeered to haue bine made by her; and we doe also giue in as our award and determination in the case, and doe judge that, the promises considered, her actinges haue bine such in reference to this matter as may not reflect vpon her disparagement, wee apprehending that what wrong hath bine vnto John Sutton heerin hath bine rather occasioned by her father then by the said Mary herselfe, shee haueing heard such thinges concerning the said Sutton as might justly discourrage her, although the truth of such reports wee see not cause to determine; and further, in consideration of the charge and trouble that the said John Jacob hath bine att in clearing vp of his wifes innocenye, (which hee saith hee principally hath respect vnto,) wee doe award that the abovesaid John Sutton doe pay vnto John Jacob, in good and current pay, the sume of fifty shillinges, some time betwixt this and the last day of May next; and this wee giue as our award and determination in the case aboue mencioned.

*.Att the Generall Court holden att Plymouth the fift of October, 1663. 1663.

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Goff,
Wiltam Collyare,
John Aldin,

Josias Winslow,
Thomas Southworth,
Wiltam Bradford, &

Thomas Hinckley, Assistants, &c.

5 October.
[*101.]

1663.

5 October.
PART I.

M^R THOMAS HAWLEY complained against Wiltam Allin and Daniell Butler, in an action of the case, to the damage of forty pounds, with all other due damages, for takeing away his mare in a violent and royetous mañer.

The jury find for the plaintiffe.

The mare and coult that the mare brought, since taken from him, to bee deliuered by the defendants, fifty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite ; but if not deliuered, then sixteen pounds damage and the cost of the suite ; and judgment was graunted, according to the verdict.

John Roads complaineth against Joseph Billington, in an action of the case, to the damage of nine pounds, for non payment of a debt of six pounds nine shillings and eight pence.

The jury find for the plaintiffe four pounds cleuen shillings and foure pence damage, and the cost of the suite.

Judgment graunted, according to the verdict.

Humphery Johnson complaineth against Wiltam Randall, in an action of the case, to the damage of an hundred pounds, for defaming the said Johnson in reporting him to be a theife, and that hee had stolen the cooper stuffe of the said Randall, and for indeanoring to psent the said Johnson vpon illegall testimony, and for after suing the said Johnson and recouering a verdict by illegall testimony, although the timber seued for was Abraham Sutliffes, as appears by Wiltam Randalls yielding the verdict to Abraham Sutcliffe.

The jury find for the plaintiffe two pence damage, and cost of the suite.

Judgment graunted, according to the verdict.

Wiltam Shirliffe complaineth against Charles Hopkins, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for ecurtie of the payment of his pte of a bill of twenty pounds, due vnto M^r John Folke, in the which the said Shirliffe is in danger, as his ptner, to bee sewed.

The jury find for the plaintiffe the one halfe of the bill, to \wedge made good by the defendant, twenty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

Judgment was graunted, according to the verdict.

[*102.]

*John Bayley complaineth against Ensigne John Williams, in an action of slaunder and defamation, of one hundred pounds, and is for saying that his wife was the said Bayleys whore, and that hee could proue it by two sufficient witnesses.

The jury find for the plaintiffe ten pounds damage, and the cost of the suite.

Judgment graunted.

Att this court a review of this action was graunted to the defendant.

1663.

5 October.
PART I.

Ensigne John Williams complaineth of John Sutton, in an action of the case, to the damage of fifty pounds, for burning the fence of the said John Williams, and alsoe puling downe the fence, and letting in horses and cattle into his land.

The jury find for the plaintiffe ten shillinges damage, and the cost of the suite.

Judgment was graunted, according to the verdict.

Elizabeth Soule complaineth against Nathaniell Church, in an action vpon the case, to the damage of two hundred pounds, for comitting the acte of fornication with her, the said Elizabeth, and for deneying to marry her.

The jury find for the plaintiffe ten pounds damage, and the charge of the suite.

John Jacob complaineth against John Sutton, in an action of the case, to the damage of fifty pounds, for a debt due vnto him vpon the forfeiture of a bond giuen the last March, binding him to the p̄formance of an award made against him by the Gou^r and Assistants.

The jury find for the plaintiffe the forfeiture of the bond, and the cost of the suite.

Judgment was graunted, according to the verdict.

James Doughtey complained against Peter Collymore, in an action of slaunder and defamation, to the damage of an hundred pounds, for reporting that Thomas Ingham tould him that the wife of the said James Doughtey did aduise, or put the said Thō Ingham in a way, how hee might steale yearne, and make his cloth hold waight, and that by her owne experience, hauing woole of other p̄sons to spin, and laying it on a dampe flore, it would hold waight and a pritty matter spare.

The jury find for the plaintiffe fiue pounds damage, and the cost of the suite.

Judgment was graunted, according to the verdict.

1663.

5 October.

PART I.

The juryes names that tryed all the said verdicts, excepting Elizabeth Soule against Nathaniell Church, are as followes :—

sworne.	{	Wilſam Paybody, Anthony Snow, Ephraim Morton, Robert Finney, Hugh Cole, Gorge Bonum,	}	sworne.	{	John Tompſon, Benjamine Bartlett, Wilſam Crow, Samuell Dunham, Samuell Sturtivant, Thomas Tobey.	}
---------	---	---	---	---------	---	---	---

The names of the jury that tryed the ſuite betwixt Elizabeth Soule, plaintiffe, and Nathaniell Church, defendant, are as followeth :—

sworne.	{	Wilſam Paybody, Robert Finney, Hugh Cole, Gorg Bonum, Ephraim Morton, John Tomſon,	}	sworne.	{	Wilſam Crow, Samuell Dunham, Samuell Sturtivant, Thomas Tobey, John Bryant, Wilſam Shurtliffe.	}
---------	---	---	---	---------	---	---	---

Att this Court, theſe two ꝑſentments following were put vpon traucrs :—

Wee ꝑſent Joſeph Rogers, of Mattacheſe, and Mercye Tubbs, for that they were both lying together one night on a bed, under a rugg, before the fier; and alſoe the ſame Mercye Tubbs, for that att another time ſhee carryed vnſeemly in the ꝑſence of Joſeph Rogers.

The jury found this aboue ſaid a true ꝑſentment.

Wee ꝑſent Ann, the wife of John Hudson, for ſundry times doing ſeu-erall workes on the Lords day.

The jury find not this next aboue.

The Juryes Names.

sworne.	{	Wilſam Paybody, Anthony Snow, Robert Finney, Hugh Cole, Gorg Bonum, John Tompſon, Benjamine Bartlett,	}	sworne.	{	Wilſam Crow, Samuell Dunham, Samuell Sturtivant, Thomas Tobey, John Bryant, Wilſam Shurtliffe.	}
---------	---	---	---	---------	---	---	---

Wilſam Loe depoſeth and ſaith, that hee, with others, ſignified vnto

Charles Hopkins that Wiltam Shurtliffe had comēnced suite against him att the Court att Plymouth, and that his answare was, that hee could not come, and hee might doe what hee would and hee would answare it afterwards.

1663.

5 October.
PART I.

Taken in the Court held att Plymouth the fift of October, 1663.

Attested p me, NATHANIELL MORTON, Clarke.

*Att the Generall Court holden att Plymouth the first of March, 1663.

1663-4.

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Gou, Thomas Southworth,
 John Aldin, Wiltam Bradford, and
 Thomas Willett, Thomas Hincley,
 Josias Winslow,

1 March.
[*104.]

Assistan̄t, &c.

ENSIGNE JOHN WILLIAMS complained against John Sutton, in an action of the case, to the damage of five pounds, and is for not paying of foure pound in wheat and barley, which is due to the said John Wiltams, for keeping of Gorg More.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

Mr John Barnes complained against Ralph Chapman, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for non pformance of conditions about a pcell of sheep which the said John Barnes put forth to the said Chapman to the halues, the encrease about six yeares before the date heerof, and for neglecting to returne the principall to him, the said John Barnes, againe.

This was put to reference.

Gorge Vaughan complained against Wiltam Surtliffe, in an action of the case, to the damage of five pounds, for vnjust molestation in attaching and taking away of a beast of the said Vaughans, for a pretended debt of Charles Hopkins, of Boston.

The jury find for the plaintiffe, his beast to bee deliuered again, and the charge of the Court.

Judgment was graunted, according to the verdict.

Wheras, att the Generall Court of his ma^{tie} held att Plymouth the fift day of October, (63,) John Bayley comēnced suite against Ensigne John Wiltams, in an action of slaunder and defamation, of an hundred pounds, for

1663-4. saying that his wife was the said John Bayleys whoare, and that hee could proue it by two sufficient witnesses, and that he, the said Bayley, obtained a verdict of ten pounds, and the charge of the Court, hee, the said Wiltam, hath put the said action vpon a review att this Court.

1 March.
PART I.

This was withdrawne.

[*105.] *Samuell Allin complained against Mr John Barnes, in an action of defamation, to the damage of one hundred pounds, for reporting att severall places that one of Wiltam Newlands daughters was with child, and that shee layed it to three men, one a married man, and two younge men; one of the younge men was Samuell Allin.

In rērence vnto this action, the following acknowledgment was ordered to bee recorded:—

Wheras Samuell Allin, of Barnstable, hath comēnced suite against mee, John Barnes, of Plymouth, in an action of defamation, to the damage of an hundred pounds, for reporting att severall places that one of Wiltam Newlands daughters was with child, and that shee layed it to three men, one a married man, and two younge men, nominating and saying Samuell Allin was one, wherexpon Mr Barnes doth heerby declare to all that it may concerne, that hee, receiuing a report from another mans mouth, hath vnadvisedly reported the aboue said promises, to the detryment and disparragement of the aboue said Samuell Allin; for the which I am hartily sorry for, and heerby desire to giue due satisfaction, and alsoe promise to take all due courses wherby the said Allins creditt may bee repaired again, and that it shalbee lawfull heerby to cause it to be published whersoener the said Allin pleaseth. And this to bee recorded. Witnes my hand. Mr

Witnes.
Peregrine White,
Wiltam Clarke.

This is **I B** BARNES his
hand.

John Jacob complained against Joseph Turner, in an action of the case, to the damage of one hundred pounds, for slaundering the said Jacob, and vnjustly comēncing suite against him.

Concerning this, both parties agreed.

John Sutton complained against Ensigne John Williams, in an action of the case, to the damage of five pounds, for setting vp a fence, or causing it to bee sett vp on my meddow land, and alsoe for carting ouer my meddow.

This was withdrawne.

*Mr Joseph Tilden complayned against Gowin White, in an action of 1663-4.
debt, of six pounds due vpon bond.

The jury find for the plaintiffe, and giue him his bond.

1 March.
PART I.
[*106.]

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	}	Mr John Bradford,	}	John Tisdall,
		James Walker,		Jonathan Dunham,
		Mr Josias Standish,		Edward Fitsrandall,
		Thomas Whitney,		John Washburne, Junif,
		William Eldred,		James Bursell,
Samuell Dunham,	sworne.	Samuell Hickes.		

October 4th, 1664.

1664.

Seuerall Testimonies appointed to bee recorded.

4 October.

WILLIAM RANDALL, supnaed by John Palmer, testifyeth that in his sight and psence Richard Siluester did signe and deliuer a generall acquittance, and release made or written by Humphery Johnson, dated the sixt of Nouember, 1661, vnto the said John Palmer, and that John Langley and Henery Ewell were all witnesses to the said acquittance; and that hee did forbear subscribe as witnes thervnto, ptely because of his relation to the said Palmer, and ptely that he thought it was sufficiently witnessed by the three psons forenamed.

See more of these testimonies the 4th page forward in this booke, p. 110.

October 5th, (64.) Taken vpon oath before me,

THOMAS HINCKLEY, Assistant.

Know all men by these psents, that wee, Richard Siluester and Dinah Siluester, doe by these psents fully and absolutely acquitt and discharge John Palmer, Junif, from all dues, debtes, and demaunds vpon what account soeuer, from the beginning of the world to this day. In witnes wherof wee haue sett to our hands this sixt of Nouember, 1661.

The marke  of RICHARD SILUESTER,

The marke  of DINAH SILUESTER.

Witnes, Humphery Johnson,

John Langley,

The marke of  Henery Ewell.

1664.

4 October.
PART I.

Humphery Johnson testified vpon oath, that this acquittance aboue written was the acte and deed of Richard Siluester and Dynah Siluester. This oath was taken the fift of October, 1664, before mee,

JOHN ALDIN, Assistant.

[*107.] **.Att the Generall Court held att Plymouth the 4th Day of October, 1664.*

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Goſ,	Thomas Southworth,
John Alden,	Wiltam Bradford, and
Josias Winslow,	Thomas Hinckley,
Assistants, &c.	

WILLIAM RANDALL complained against Jeremy Hatch and John Turner, Seni^r, in an action of the case, to the damage of an hundred pounds, for coming vpon and following him vpon his owne land, in a royetous manor; and for threatening speeches vsed by some of them, tending to the hurt of his pson; and for treaspas done vpon his laud, cutting downe his wood, or hoop pole stuffe, vnder pretence of the said land to bee comon, by meanes wherof the said plaintiffes title to his inheritance is rendered letigious, doubtfull, and vncertaine, and for assault and battery made by the said Thomas Hatch vpon the body of the said Randall, and casting him to the ground on his owne land, and for the damages of there said actings, sundry wayes sustained. The jury find for the defendants the cost of the suite.

Edward Jenkins complained against John Williams, Juni^r, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for fencing in of land of the said Jenkins, and for violent resisting him in the highway, as hee was drincing his cattle into the same land.

The jury find for the plaintiffe five shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

Edward Jenkins complained against Ensigne John Williams, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for battery, and sheding of blood by striking the said Jenkins.

The jury find for the plaintiffe ten shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

1664.

4 October.
PART I.

M^r John Barnes complained against John Rushell, in an action of the case, to the damage of four pounds, for non payment of two pounds nineteen shillings and odd money due from the said John Rushell to the said John Barnes.

The jury find for the plaintiffe his debt, the cost of the suite, and a peny damage.

*Wiltam Randall complained against John Turner, the elder, of Scittuate, in an action of the case, to the damage of fifty pounds, for cutting and carrying away his timber from of his propriety, and for treaspas in coming vpon his land, and for measuring and altering the true and ancient bounds therof without his leane, and without any order from the authoritie of the countrey, or from the towne of Scittuate; and for an assault made vpon his body and strieking him vpon his owne land, and for tearing his clothes; and for that by the aforesaid acting of the said Turner, the defendant, the plaintiffes title to his inheritance is alsoe rendered letigious, doubtfull, and vncertaine, to the further and intolerable damage of the plaintiffe and his posteritie. The jury find for the plaintiffe a peny damage, and the cost of the suite. [*108.]

M^r John Gray, Senir, complained against Edward Sturgis, Junir, in an action of trespas on the case, to the damage of forty pounds, by his breaking of the rudder of his boat, and casting of her moreing in the docke, wherby shee hath bine bended and damnified to the damage of forty pounds.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

Walter Hatch complained against John Silvester, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for treaspas, in entering vpon the lands of the said Hatch, and cutting downe his wood and timber, and disturbing him in the possession of the said lands. The jury find for the plaintiffe five shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

Nathaniell Winslow, of Marshfeild, complained against M^r Joseph Tilden, in an action of the case, to the damage of fifteen pounds, for vnjust molestation, in attaching of two coves of the said Nathaniels for a debt of Edward Bumpas.

This was in part pleaded to, but let fall by consent of both p^{ties}.

Jeremiah Hatch and Thomas Hatch complained against Wiltam Randall, in an action of the case, to the damage of fifty pounds, for vnjust molestation of them, in a violent and forcable manor, takeing of their hoop poles,

1664.

4 October.
PART I.

threatening language, and alsoe for striking one of them, to the danger of life or limbes. The jury find for the plaintiffes thirty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

[*109.]

*Wiltam Clarke, of Yarmouth, complained against Edward Sturgis, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for vnjustly detaining of a ꝑcell of land, and for carrying away his house from it, and for feigning that hee had bought it. The jury find for the plaintiffe twenty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

Mr Joseph Tilden, Richard Dwelley, John Turner, Junir, and James Torrey, of Scittuate, doe, on the behalfe of the towne of Scittuate aforsaid, complaine against Humphery Johnson, of Hingham, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of one hundred pounds, for carrying away of timber, and barcke, and railes, of from our townes lands. The jury find for the plaintiffes thirty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

Mr Joseph Tilden complained against John Williams, Junir, in an action of debt, of fourseore pounds, due vpon a bond assigned vnto the said Joseph Tilden by John Williams, Senir.

The jury find for the plaintiffe, and giue him his bonds, and the cost of the suite.

Thomas Starr complained against Mr Anthony Thacher, in an action of defamation, to the damage of forty pounds, in his publicke reporting, in open Court, that hee, the said Thomas Starr, scoffed at the word of God, about sereumspect walking, and that hee made bargaines, and bought and sould, on the Lords day.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

Edward Sturgis, Junir, complaineth against Thomas Phelpes, in an action of slaunder and defamation, to the damage of forty pounds, in reporting that Goodwife Denis was a base, lying woman, and bid the said Phelpes tell her soc, and if hee would not, hee should bid Nathaniel Bassett carry his to her, or words to the like purpose.

The jury find for the plaintiffe a halfe peny damage, and the cost of the suite.

[*110.]

*Thomas Boardman complained against Gorç Allin, in an action of the case, to the damage of five pounds, for vnjustly detaining of meddow from

his assignes, which did of right belouge vnto him, the said Boardman. The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

1664.

4 October.
PART I.

The Names of the Jury.

sworn.	}	M ^r Samuell Sabery,	}	sworne.	Peter Worden,
		John Morton,			Myles Blackwell,
		Thomas Doged,			John Rogers,
		John Dingley,			Ephraim Tinkham,
		Gor̄ Russell,			Wiltam Crow,
		Roger Goodspeed,			Gor̄ Bonum.

These aboue named were the jury whoe went on tryall on all the actions that were tryed att this Court, saue the action wherin M^r Tilden and others in the action named were plaintiffes against Humphery Johnson. Att the tryall of which said action, M^r Anthony Thacher and Samuell Ryder, Seni^r, of Yarmouth, were instead of John Morton and Gor̄ Russell.

October 5th, 1664. Wiltam Randall, of Scittuate, testifyeth that hee heard Richard Silvester, soñtimes of Marshfeild, acknowledḡ that hee had sold vnto John Palmer, of Scittuate, Juni^r, forty acrees of vpland, lying about Wiltam Barstowes lott, and six acrees of meddow ground, lying within or betwixt Wiltam Barstowes meddow ground, and that in the sight and p̄sence of this deponent, the said Silvester did make deliuey by turffe and twigge vpon the said meddow, in the name of the whole purchase, that is to say, of the forty acrees of vpland, and six acrees of meddow, bee they more or lesse.

5 October.

See more of these testimonies 4 pages backward of this booke, p. 106.

Taken vpon oath, October 5, (64,) before mee,

THOMAS HINCKLEY, Assistant.

This deponant, being subpenied, testifyeth, that diuers yeares since, Richard Silvester and John Palmer, Juni^r, came to my house to gett mee to make an euidence for forty acrees of vpland, (as I remember,) and six acrees more or lesse of meddow, which euidence shortly after I made. Afterwards Richard Silvester and John Palmer came to my house to seale the said euidence, (as I understood by them when they came,) but then did not doe it, because, as Richard Silvester said, there was some of the pay behind; soe I heard noe more of it concerning sealeing the euidence; but about some two yeares since, or therabouts, as I remember, I vnderstood that John Palmer had arrested the said Silvester, for euidence for the said land, after which time Richard Silves-

1664.

5 October.
PART I.

ter, with some others, being att my house, and were in discourse about the said action, I heard the said Richard Siluester say that if John Palmer had brought him euidence and desired him to seale it, hee would haue done it, if John Palmer would pay him that which was behind.

Taken vpon oath before mee, Thomas Hinckley, Assistant, this fift of October, 1664.

1664-5.

7 March.
[*111.]

**Att the Generall Court holden att Plymouth the 7th Day of March, 1664.*

BEFORE John Aldin, Deputie Gou^r, Wiltam Bradford, and
Thomas Southworth, Thomas Hinckley, &c.

M^R JOHN BARNES complained against Maher Dyer, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for carrying away and making vse of the said John Barnes his boate, without his order.

Mr Maher Dyer complained against Mr John Barnes, in an action of the case, to the damage of two hundred pounds, for that the said Barnes caused the said Dyer to bee wrongfully imprisoned, and for that the said Barnes, by his complaint, att his action and suite, caused the shalopp or boate of the said Dyer, with her riging, sayles, and the rest of her implements, to bee attached, and to be held vnder attachment, vpon a notion and pretence of being the boate or shallope of the said Barnes, soe that the said Dyer was debarred from making sale or employing the said shallop, and hee disabled and put by his intended psonall employ, to the great damage and detriment of the said Dyer.

This action was withdrawne before the action next aboue entered was tryed.

In reference vnto the action first aboue entered, wherin Mr John Barnes complained against Mr Maher Dyer, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for carrying away and making vse of the said John Barnes his boate, without his order, the verdict of the jury is as followeth : —

If the bond produced by the plaintiffe bee legall, wee find for the plaintiffe the boat in controuersy, two pence damage, and the cost of the suite. If the said bond bee not legall, wee find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

Att the Court held the 7th of March, 1664, as abovesaid, Cap^t James Cudworth, of Scituate, in the jurisdiction of Plymouth, in New England, produced before the said Court a letter of attorney, wherby it appeared that the said Capitaine Cudworth hath full power and authoritie derived vnto him from M^r Maher Dyer, of Road Iland, for him, and in his behalfe and stead, to acte, sue, implead, agree, refer, determine, and put to finall end, issue, and conclusion, all matters in reference to all and euery action or actions relateing vnto and depending between John Barnes and Jonathan Barnes, of the toune of Plymouth, in the jurisdiction of Plymouth, aforesaid, and the said Maher Dyer, of and concerning the exchange of a shallope for a slooppe, in which said letter of attorney the said Maher Dyer standeth engaged to allow, approue, ratify, and confeirme whatsoever his said attorney should doe, or has done, in the p^rmisses, to bee as legall and erouocable as if the said Dyer had bin psonally p^rsent att the said Court, and had acted therein.

1664-5.

7 March.
PART I.

All controuersies that haue bine depending, or are ariseing, betwixt M^r John Barnes and Jonathan Barnes, his son, and M^r Maher Dyer, aboue said, about the exchange of their vessells, aboue said, are refered by both p^rties vnto the bench for a full and finall determination therof. The bench, therefore, taking the p^rmisses into their serious consideration, doe determine as followeth:—

1. There being noe legall bill of sale, or exchange, giuen to Maher Dyer in John Barnes pasing of the exchange of his boate for the said Dyers slooppe by reason of the said Jonathans being vnder age, and the father of the said Jonathan not signeing thervnto, wee judge the boate vnder attachment to remaine the said Barneses, and order the returning the said slooppe, with all that att present *belongeth to her, (viz,) in sayles, riging, cables, and ankers, vnto the p^rsent possession of the said Dyer in the place where she now lyeth. [*112.]

2. Vpon consideration that the said Maher Dyer hath sustained much damage in being disappointed in that bargaine which him selfe conceived was soe fairely made, not discerning, it seemes, that Jonathan Barnes was vnder age, and his father, John Barnes, being alsoe p^rsent when the said bargaine and exchange was made, and not gainsaying of it, but seeming rather to bee att that time pleased with it, which seemes to vs to bee much the occation of misleading the said Dyer, wherby such damage aforesaid doth acrew vnto him, wee therefore order, that the said John Barnes shall pay, or cause to bee payed, vnto the said Maher Dyer, or his assignes, heer att Plymouth, vpon demaund, the full summe of thirteen pounds in countrey pay att prise current, and each p^rty to beare their owne charges expended about the said controuersy; and this our order to bee a full and finall determination of all differences

1664-5. and demaunds any waies ariseing, or belonging, to the controuersyes about this said bargaine or exchange.

7 March.

PART I.

Wiltam Clarke complained against Robert Bowker, in an action of the case, to the damage ten pounds, for not sufficiently performing a peece of worke in the building of a stacke of chimneyes according to bargaine.

The jury find for the plaintiffe foure pounds damage, and the cost of the suite.

Judgment was graunted.

Nathaniell Winslow complained against Wiltam Holmes, in an action of the case, to the damage of five pounds, for vnjust molestation in attaching his cattle wrongfully for M^r Joseph Tilden, as hee pretended, there being noe account nor difference between them.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

A review was graunted to the plaintiffe.

[*113.] *John Williams, Juni^r, complained against M^r Thomas Summers, in an action vpon the case, to the damage of an hundred pounds, for slaundering and defaming the said Williams, in saying that hee made the said Summers pay twice for his diett; and, alsoe, when hee was in the bay, for all the time he was absent; and for saying that hee, the said Summers, was one hundred pounds the worse for coming into the said Williams his house; and for vseing and disposing of the goods or right of the said Williams, without his leaue or order.

The jury find for the plaintiffe ten shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

John Bryant complained against Wiltam Randall, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for not sealling of a deed in reference to a pcell of mersh, which the said Bryant bought of the said Randall.

This action was withdrawne.

Joseph Turner complained against M^r John Barnes, in an action vpon the case, to the damage of three pounds and ten shillings, for vnjust molestation in suing the said Turner for a debt when not due.

This action was withdrawne.

Wiltam Holmes complained against Thomas Little, in an action of the case, to the damage of five pounds, for that the said Little misled the said Holmes in the execution of his constables office, in causing him to attach vn-

justly the chattels of Nathaniell Winslow, and engaging to leave him harmless in soe doeing. 1664-5.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

Review was graunted the plaintiffe.

7 March.
PART I.

Wheras, att the Generall Court of his ma^{tie} held at Plymouth, for the jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the fourth day of October, 1664, Wiltam Clarke, of Yarmouth, complained against Edward Sturgis, Seni^r, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for v unjustly detaining a p̄cell of land, and carrying away his house from it, and for feigning that hee had bought it,—

A review was graunted to the said Edward Sturgis to haue bine tryed att this Court, but it was withdrawne and put to reference.

*The names of the jury that tryed the actions before mentioned were as followeth : — [*114.]

sworne.	{	John Morton, Stephen Bryant, Thomas Whitney, Ephraim Morton, John Bourne, Wiltam Foard, Seni ^r ,	}	sworne.	{	John Bryant, Trustrum Hull, Benjamine Bartlett, John Daman, Gyles Richard, Juni ^r , Abraham Jackson.	}
---------	---	--	---	---------	---	--	---

Captaine Nathaniel Thomas complained against M^r Samuuell Arnold, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for certaine trespasses done vpon the land of the said Captaine Thomas, lying vpon the easterly side of Greensharbour Riuer, next to a cart bridge and causway which leadeth ouer the said riuer towards the house of the said M^r Arnold.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of suite. A review was graunted to the plaintiffe.

The names of the jury that tryed the action next aboue entered are as followeth : —

sworne.	{	John Morton, Stephen Bryant, Thomas Whitney, Ephraim Morton, John Bryant, John Daman,	}	sworne.	{	Benjamine Bartlett, Trustrum Hull, Abraham Jackson, Samuuell Sturtivant, Gyles Rickard, John Washburne, Juni ^r .	}
---------	---	--	---	---------	---	--	---

1665. **Att the Generall Court holden att Plymouth the third Day of October,*
1665.

3 October.

PART I.

[*115.]

BEFORE Thoñs Prence, Goũ, Wiltam Collyare, John Alden, Josias Winslow, Assistants, &c.	Thomas Southworth, Wiltam Bradford, and Thomas Hinckley,
--	--

WILLIAM SWIFT complained against Wiltam Allin, in an action of trespas vpon the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for vnjust claime to, and deneying of his land to him, and euting his grasse without his leaue and order. The jury find for the plaintiffe the meddow land, two pence damage, and the cost of the suite.

Justus Eames complained against Samuell Sprague, and Sarah, his wife, and John Foster, in an action on the case, to the damage of fifty pounds, for detaining and keeping away a writing concerning lands soñtimes belonging to Thomas Chillingsworth, and for withholding the said land by violence, in which hee hath good interest, deneying to pay him rent, and refusing to come to any deuision of the same. The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

Nathaniell Winslow complaineth against Wiltam Holmes, in an action of the case, to the damage of five pounds, for vnjust molestation, in attaching his cattle wrongfully, for Mr Joseph Tilden, as hee pretended, there being noe accounte nor difference between them.

Mr John Barnes complained against Joseph Billington, in an action of the case, to the damage of three pounds, for non payment of a debt of two pounds and one shilling.

The jury find for the plaintiffe his debt of twenty nine shillings, one shilling damage, and the cost of the suite.

Mr John Barnes complained against Joseph Ramsden, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for non payment of a debt of six pounds five shillings and eight pence.

The jury find for the plaintiffe his debt of six pounds five shillings and eight pence half peny, six shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

Wiltam Shirtliffe complained against Wiltam Sherman, in an action of the case, to the damage of six pounds, for that the said Sherman neglecteth to pay to the said Shirtliffe the remainder of a bill of twenty pounds, which was owing by Charles Hopkins to the aboue said Shirtliffe, the aboue said Sherman being the said Hopkins his surty.

1665.

3 October.
PART I.

The p̄ties agreed before the juryes verdict came in.

*Mr Joseph Tilden complained against Wiltam Holmes, in an action vpon the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for that t̄t̄e said Holmes, when hee was constable, receiued an attachment requiring him to attach goods of Edward Bumpas, att the action and suite of the said Tilden, which, although the said attachment was serued vpon cowes and other goods, yet the said Holmes neither deliuered the attachment vnto the said Tilden, nor made a legall returne vnto the Court therof, nor of what hee had done therin, wherby the said Tilden was made vncapable to enter his action, and to proceute for the recouery of the debt, which Edward Bumpas owed him.

[*116.]

The plaintiffe non suited.

Ensigne John Williams complained against Thomas Sum̄ers, in an action of the case, to the damage of five hundred pounds, for vnlawfull vsing the wife of the said Williams, or abusing of her in referenee vnto vchastity.

The jurye find for the plaintiffe twenty pounds damage, or that the defendant make a publick acknowledgment att this p̄sent Court, that hee hath wronged John Williams, and Elizabeth, his wife, by raisinge scandalous reports of her, and alsoe to acknowledḡ the same att Scittuate, on the first training, or the first convenient oppertunitie, in the head of the companie, and the cost of the suite.

Which acknowledgment was made as followeth. I, Thomas Summers, doe heerby acknowledge that I haue wronged Elizabeth Williams, the wife of John Williams, by scandalous and reproachfull speeches, by mee spoken against her good name and credit; further owning, that I never had the least ground to speake one word against the honesty and good behavior of the said woman; alsoe, as it consernes her husband, John Williams, I doe acknowledge my words were justly offenciue; and this I doe in obedience to the order of the honored Court, the justice wherof I humbly acknowledge.

Mr Samuell Saberry and Robert Barker complaine against Robert Sprout, in an action of trespas on the case, to the damage of twelue pounds, for that the said Sprout doth mow, improue, and carry away hay of

1665. from a certaine tract of meddow of theires, lying att Robinsons Creeke. This action was not thought meet to bee refered to the jury, but rather to bee ended some other way; and accordingly the Court appointed men to end the difference, it being mainly betwixt the townes of Duxburrow and Scittuate. See order and passages of the Court, October, (65.)

3 October.
PART I.

Elizabeth Ensinge, widdow, complained against Thomas Suñers, in an action on the case, to the damage of five hundred pounds, for inticing and drawing away her daughter vnseasonably, and by vnlawfull meanes, against her will, and abusing her said daughter.

The jury find for the plaintiffe fifty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

[*117.] *Sidrack Thayer, of Brantrey, complained against John Briggs, of Taunton, in an action of the case, to the damage of thirty pounds, for the non payment of eighteen pounds, which hee refuseth to satisfy.

This was taken vp by agreement of both parties, before jury verdict came in.

The Names of the Jury.

Leiftenant Ephraim Morton,	}	These sworne.
Joseph Andrewes,		
Thomas Whitey,		
Henery Wood,		
Samuell Dunham,		
Nathaniell Warren,		
John Traeye,		
Gorge Bonum,		
Wiltam Hoskins,		
Samuell Ryder,		
Ephraim Tinkham,	}	
Stephen Bryant.		

Mistris Rachell Dauenport, as attorney to her husband, M^r Humphrey Dauenport, and alsoe in her owne right as heire vnto Major William Holmes, complaineth against Thomas Little and Josias Keen, in an action of the case, to the damage of six hundred pounds, for detaineing an estate of lands, and building vpon them, and the rents of the same for seuerall yeares, which estate was once belonging to Major Holmes abouesaid, and by him bequeathed vnto the abouesaid Rachell, his kinswoman.

The jury find for the plaintiffe the estate of lands which Thomas Little and Josias Keen are possessed of in Major William Holmes his right, and the cost of the suite.

1665.
 3 October.
 PART I.

The names of the jury that tryed the last entered action are as followeth: —

Leiff Ephraim Morton,	}	sworne.	John Tracye,	}	sworne.
Joseph Andrews,			Gorge Bonum,		
Thomas Whitney,			Samuell Ryder,		
Henery Wood,			William Hoskins,		
Samuell Dunham,			Ephraim Tinkham,		
Nathaniell Warren,			Stephen Bryant,		

Mistris Rachell Dauenports Bill of Cost.

To moneys for the jury, &c,	00:09:00
To the constable for serucing the attachment,	00:02:06
To two witnesses,	00:03:00
To a copy of Records,	00:01:00
To charges about witnesses in the Bay,	00:03:00
To one witnes out of the Bay, seauen daies,	00:10:06
Allowed of this bill,	01:09:00

*.At the Court held att Plymouth for the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the sixt Day of March, 1665.

1665-6.
 6 March.
 [*118.]

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Goß, Thomas Southworth,
 John Alden, Wiltam Bradford, and
 Josias Winslow, Thomas Hinckley,
 Assistants, &c.

M^r JOHN BARNES complained against John Dotey, in an action of the case, to the damage of five pounds, for moweing a pte of his meddow, without his order, wherby another was put of from mowing it for the said Barnes his vse.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

1665-6.

6 March.
PART I.

Edward Jenkins complained against Stephen Vinall and John Vinall, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for that the said Vinalls violently molested the said Jenkins in his laboure, both in words and actions.

The jury find for the plaintiffe five shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

A review was graunted of this action.

Nathaniel Winslow complained against Mr Joseph Tilden, in an action of review of a replevin that should haue bine tryed att a Court held att Plymouth in October, one thousand six hundered sixty four, obstructed by the said Tilden, to the damage of fifteen pounds, for vnjustly molesting the estate of the said Winslow for another mans debt.

The jury find for the plaintiffe twenty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	Wilham Harlow, John Rogers, Henery Wood, Ephraim Tinkham, Wilham Cooke, John Tracye, Andrew Ringe,	} sworne.	Samuell Dunham, Samuell Sturtivant, Benjamine Nye, Francis Combe, John Wadsworth.
---------	--	-----------	---

1666.

5 July.

Att the Court held att Plymouth the fift Day of July, 1666.

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Goũ,	Thomas Southworth,
John Aldin,	Wilham Bradford, and
Josias Winslow,	Thomas Hineckley,
Assistants, &c.	

RICHARD WILLIS complaineth against Peter Steuens, in an action of the case, to the damage of seauen pounds, for that the said Steuens departed this goument indebted to him the sun of foure pounds; there being an attachment layed vpon seauen barrells of tarr, as the proper goods of the said Steuens, in reference vnto the said debt, which debt being not as yett cleared vp, and the said tarr on that account condemned according to law, is refered vnto this Court.

The jury find for the plaintiffe three pounds and sixteen shillings debt, and the charges of the suite.

The Names of the Jury.

1666.

5 July.
PART I.

sworne.	John Morton, Leiff Ephraim Morton, Thomas Whitney, Wiltam Hoskins, Gorge Bonum, Sarjeant Ephraim Tinkham,	sworne.	Jacob Cooke, Joseph Warren, Samuell Dunham, Wiltam Clarke, James Cole, Junir, Thomas Cushman, Francis Combe.
---------	--	---------	--

*An Account of two Rates made att Scittuate, heer recorded for special Reason. [*119.]

	The first Rate.			The second Rate.		
	ll	s	d	ll	s	d
John Palmer,				00	01	06
Wilt Barstow,				00	01	10
Robert Studson,	00	5	6	00	06	06
Humphery Johnson,	00	3	6	00	03	03
Thomas Bird,	00	5	6	00	03	03
Richard Silvester,	00	1	0	00	00	00
Wiltam Curtis,	00	1	0	00	00	00
Wiltam Randall,	00	2	0	00	03	03
John Bryant,	00	1	7	00	03	03
Ephraim Kempton,	00	1	6	00	03	03
John Turner, Seni ^r ,	00	1	11	00	03	03
Thomas Rawlins, Seni ^r ,	00	3	00	00	03	03
Thomas Rawlins, Juni ^r ,	00	5	00	00	00	00
Wiltam Parker,	00	0	07	00	03	03
Thomas Chamber,	00	2	06	00	03	03
Walter Hatch,	00	5	10	00	03	03
Wiltam Hatch, Juni ^r ,	00	0	5	00	03	03
M ^r Witherell,	00	5	00	00	03	03
Gorge Sutton,	00	00	10	00	03	03
Anthony Dodson,	00	00	11	00	03	03
M ^r Thomas Kinge,	00	00	7	00	03	03
M ^r Varssall,	00	04	02	00	03	03
M ^r White,	00	00	06	00	03	03
Wiltam Wills,	00	00	08	00	03	03
Peter Collymore,	00	00	10	00	03	03
Gorge Russell,	00	01	04	00	03	03

1666.

5 July.
PART I.

Isacke Stedman,	00:01:05	00:03:03
Henery Ewill,	00:00:04	00:00:00
Leiftenant Torrey,	00:00:05	00:03:03
Humphery Turner,	00:01:05	00:03:03
Walter Woodward,	00:04:08	00:03:03
Thomas Robinson,	00:04:02	00:03:03
Thomas Ingam,	00:00:02	00:00:00
John Hewes, Junr,	00:00:05	00:03:03
Widdow Hicke,	00:02:05	00:03:03
Wiltam Brookes,	00:01:10	00:00:00
Thomas Clapp,	00:02:05	00:03:03
John Hewes, Seni,	00:01:00	00:03:03
John Hanmer,	00:01:00	00:03:03
Thomas Turner,	00:02:00	00:00:00
Edward Wiltams,	00:01:00	00:00:00
Obadiah Winter,	00:01:00	00:03:03
Richard Standlecke,	00:00:06	00:00:00
John Rogers,	00:02:07	00:00:00
Robert Barker,	00:01:08	00:00:00
Edward Tilson,	00:01:01	00:00:00
Elisha Besbey,	00:00:01	00:00:00

This aboue is a true copy of both the rates for the Indian purchase for the west end of the towne.

Witness, JOSEPH TILDEN,
RICHARD GARRETT.

31 October.
[*121.]

*Att the Generall Court of his Ma^{tie} held att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the thirty-one of October, Anno Doñi 1666.

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Goñ,
John Aldin,
Josias Winslow,

Thomas Southworth,
Wiltam Bradford, and
Thomas Hincley,

Assistants, &c.

JOHN GODFREY, of the towne of Newberry, in the jurisdiction of the Massachusetts, complained against John Pecke, of Rehoboth, as administrator on the estate of Richard Ormsbey, deceased, in an action of the case,

to the damage *to the damage* of fifty pounds, for non payment of the summe of forty pounds and sixpence, due to the said John Godfrey from the estate of the said Richard Ormsbey, as p̄te of a bond vnpayed.

1666.

31 October.
PART I.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite, as judging that the defendant is not the right pson that should haue bine sued in this case.

John Godfrey, of the towne of Newberry, in the jurisdiction of the Massachusetts, complained against John Peecke, of Rehoboth, in the jurisdiction of New Plymouth, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for the non payment of the summe of five pounds and fifteen shillings, due to him, the said Godfrey, from the estate of Richard Ormsbey, as appears by a bill vnder his hand.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite, as judging that the defendant is not the right pson that should haue bine sued in this case.

In reference vnto the suites of John Godfrey, aboue named, for seuerall debts out of the estate of Richard Ormsbey, the Court haue graunted vnto him a judgment of the summe of twenty pounds, which is, and is to be, in full satisfaction vnto the said Godfrey for all former debts, dues, and demands from the said estate by the said Godfrey, from the begining of the world to this day; and in case the said Godfrey and the administrators on the said estate doe not otherwise agree about the quallitie of the pay, that then the said Godfrey shall make choise of soe much of the said estate as will amount vnto the vallue of ten pounds; and the remaining ten pounds to bee payed in such p̄ticulars of the said estate as the administrators shall see meet.

And for the remainder of the said estate, that it remaine in the custody of the said adminnestrators vntill the Court shall otherwise order.

Henary Andrews complained against Robert Crosman, in an action vpon the case to the damage of foursecore pounds, for non pformance of worke about a barne, according to agreement, for the said Andrews.

This action was agreed, and taken vp before it was pleaded to.

*Gorge Watson, Gyles Gilbert, and William Witherley complained against James Walker, Robert Crosman, John Maycomber, and Nicholas White, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of an hundred pounds, for hindering the fish for haueing a convenient passage vp and downe the Mill Riuer att Taunton, by the worke about the saw mill, contrary to the inhabitants of the towne of Taunton, and contrary to the promise of the said James Walker, all which hath bine great damage to the complainants and others.

[*122.]

1666.

31 October.
PART I.

The jury find for the plaintiffes, that a sufficient passage be made by the defendants att the Mill Riuer att Taunton for the fish where they vsually goe vp and downe, where the saw mill or dam now erected is an anoyance to the said fish, the expence of time, and the cost of the suite.

Major Josias Winslow, Leiftenant John Freeman, and Nathaniel Bacon, in the behalfe of themselues and others, to whom certaine lands were graunted by the Court, lying and being att a place called Mamamoiett, doe complaine against Robert Eldred, Trustrum Hedgis, and Nathaniel Couell, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of three score pounds, for vnjust posession and improuement of the said lands. The jury find for the plaintiffes ten shillings damage, and the cost of the suite. Judgment was graunted by the Court according to the verdict.

Leiftenant John Freeman and Nathaniel Bacon complained against Willam Nicarson, in an action of slaunder and defamation, in the behalf of themselues and some others, to whom certaine lands were graunted at Manna-moiett by the Court, to the damage of fine hundred pounds, in the false acuseing them for a royett and rout, and sundry other falce and slanderous charges, as in a script vnder his hand doth more att large appeer.

This was withdrawne, and not pleaded vnto.

Edward Wright, and Lydia, his wife, complained of Naomy Silvester, exequitric to Richard Silvester, deceased, in an action vpon the case, to the damage of fifty pounds, for vnjustly detaining of cattle and other goods deliuered by John Longe to the said Richard and Naomy, for the proper vse and behoofe of their daughter, Lydia Silvester.

The jury find for the plaintiffes ten pounds and ten shillings, and the p̄ticulars expreſd in the following inuoyce, thirty shillings damage and the cost of the suite.

The p̄ticulars are as followeth : —

Item, one peece of cloth, as much as will make a woman a petticoate.

Item, one old shirt.

Item, one Holland sheet.

Item, one laced Holland cubbert cloth.

*Item, a paire of Holland drawers.

Item, two pillowbears.

Item, one old hatt.

Item, one stewpan.

[*123.]

Item, one small bason.
 Item, one small sawcer.
 Item, one brasse candlestick.
 Item, one wine barrell.
 Item, one locke for a gun.
 Item, one shift.
 Item, one jarr, with bulletts.

1666.

31 October.
 PART I.

M^r Joseph Tilden complained against Wilſam Randall, in an action of debt due vpon bond, to the ſūme of forty pounds, of currant ſiluer money.

This was withdrawne.

M^r Joseph Tilden complaineth against Wilſam Randall, in an action of ſlaunder and defamation, to the damage of five pounds, for ſaying that the ſaid Joseph Tilden is a cheater, and that hee had cheated him.

M^r Joseph Tilden complaineth against William Randall, in an action of ſlaunder and intollorable defamation, to the vallue of a thousand pounds, for frequently fomenting vnto pſons amongst whom hee comes, that the ſaid Tilden is a cheater, and in rendering the ſaid Joseph Tilden to be as notorious a cheater as hath liued, and for to make this defamation the better to take in the minds of people, and as a further agravation therof, in the audience of diuers, charged the ſaid Tilden to haue cheated him of many a pound, and alſo giues warning in the pſence of diuers to be warned of the ſaid Tilden, ſaying, Looke to him; hee will cheat you; and, further, that the ſaid Tilden made nothing to take a falce oathe, and was noe more cleare of the ſaid oathe that hee tooke then the deuell was.

These two next aboue mentioned actions were withdrawne, on condition of a publick acknowledgmet made by the ſaid Randall, as followeth:—

Wheras M^r Joseph Tilden hath two actions depending against Wilſam Randall, for ſlaundering and defaming of him, — now, that all men may ſee and know that it is not Wilſam Randalls eſtate that hee lookes at, but only to his credit, name, and reputation, therefore the ſaid Joseph Tilden is willing to lett fall his actions and to reſt ſatisfyed, if the ſaid Wilſam Randall *ſhall juſtify his wiſſeſſes, who wiſneſſes that Randall ſhould ſay that the ſaid Tilden is a cheater, a diuiliſh rogue, as cheating a diuill as euer went to hell, and one that had cheated him of many a pound; and that hee made nothing of takeing a falce oath, and was noe more cleare of the falce oath hee tooke

[*124.]

1666.

31 October.
PART I.

than the diuill was. In all which, I, the said Wiltam Randall, did sinfully and wickedly speake, haueing noe ground soe to say; and doe declare the said Tilden, before all the world, to be free from the guilt of the slaunderous charges before mensioned; and this publickly to declare and acknowledge in the open Court, and att a publicke meeting att Scittuate; and alsoe giue this acknowledgment of clearing vnder my hand, and satisfy the said Tilden what just & due charges hee hath bine att in preparation of the procecuton of his actions.

The last day of October,
Ann^o Domⁱ 1666.

The marke
of Σ WILLIAM
RANDALL.

Wiltam Foard, constable, of Marshfeild, complaineth against John Silvester and Naomy and Dinah Silvester, his sisters, in an action of the case, to the damage of one hundred pounds, for molesting and abusing him in the execution of his office, by rescuing Naomy, their mother, out of his hands, whoe was then arested by him.

The jury find for the plaintiffes forty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite; leauing the criminall pte to the Court (viz^s) against John and Dinah, aboue named.

The names of the jury that tryed these actions were as followeth:—

sworne.	}	John Morton,	}	sworne.	}	Stephen Bryant,
		Gorge Partrich,				John Daman,
		Thomas Whitney,				Samuell Ryder,
		John Tompson,				Benajah Prat,
		Samuell Dunham,				Wiltam Crow,
		John Cobb,				John Sprague.

Memorandum: that in the action comēced by Major Winslow, Leiff Freeman, and Nathaniell Bacon, against Robert Eldred, Trustrum Hedges, and Nathaniel Couell, and in the action comēced by Leiftenant Freeman and Nathaniell Bacon against Wiltam Nicarson, and in the action comēced by Wiltam Foard, constable of Marshfield, against John, Naomy, and Dinah Silvester, John Morton did not serue, and John Caruer was in his stead; and John Tompson was foreman.

**Att the Court held att Plymouth the fift of March, 1666.*

1666-7.

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Goff,	Thomas Southworth,
John Alden,	William Bradford, and
Josias Winslow,	Thomas Hinckley,
Assistants, &c.	

5 March.
PART I.
[*125.]

EDWARD GRAY complained against John Russhell, of Acushenah, in the towne of Dartmouth, in an action of the case, to the damage of nine pounds, for none payment of severall debts, amounting to the sume of six pounds and one shilling, or therabouts, as appeers by booke and a bond.

The jury find for the plaintiffe three pound nine shillings and two pence due vpon bond, six shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

Judgment was graunted, according to the verdict.

Mr Constant Southworth, Treasurer, complained against Captaine James Cudworth, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for non payment of a debt of fiue pounds, due vpon specialtie.

This action was taken vp before it was pleaded to.

Mr John Sunderland, attorney to Mr Joshua Scottawey, of Boston, marchant, complaineth against John Tucker, in an action of the case, to the damage of thirty pounds, for non payment of fifteen pounds due vpon bill.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite, and that the debt of fifteen pounds is payed by receipts, one bearing date September the first, 1666, and the other September the 9th, 1666.

Mr John Sunderland, as attorney to Mr Joshua Scottowey, of Boston, marchant, complaineth against Boatswaine John Griggs, in an action of the case, to the damage of six hundred and fifty pounds, for non payment of six hundred and nearest about seauen pounds, due to the said Scottowey, as by bill appeereth.

The jury find for the plaintiffe the debt of six hundred and six pound fifteen shillings and fiue pence as by bill, twenty pounds damage, and the cost of the suite, and the goods that are vnder attachments, that shall appear to be the said Griggs his, to be responsible towards the payment of the debt.

*The names of the jury that tryed the actions on the other side of this leafe were, —

[*126.]

1666-7.

5 March.
PART I.

sworne.	}	John Morton,	}	sworne.	}	M ^r Josias Standish,
		Thomas Whitey,				Gorġ Bonum,
		Gorge Watson,				Samuell Dunham,
		Joseph Warren,				Joseph Howland,
		Wiltam Clarke,				Jonathan Barnes,
Wiltam Crow,	John Wadsworth.					

Seuerall Writings appointed to be recorded, which relate to some of the Suites forenamed.

Know all men by these p^sents, that I, Joshua Scottow, of Boston, haue sold and deliuered vnto John Griggs and John Tucker one shallop, and masts, yards, oares, and sayles, and other appurtenances belonging to the said shallop, and doe assure them from any \wedge from, by, or vnder me, to molest them in any quiett and peaceable possession therof, and euery p^ocell therof, to the true p^oformance heerof, I binding my selfe, my heires, exequitors, and administrators vnto the said Griggs and Tucker, their heirs and assignes. In witnes heerof, I haue heeronto sett my hand this sixt day of June, 1666.

Witnes, Thomas Sauage, Juni^r,
John Tamlinge.

JOSHUA SCOTTOW.

Receiued of John Griggs and John Tucker, for the vse of M^r Joshua Scottow, eighteen quintills of refuse fish, two quintills of merchantable fish, and one barrell of oyle, in pay for a shallop. I say receiued p me,
29th September, 1666.

JOHN TAMLINGE.

Receiued, September the first, 1666, of John Griggs and John Tucker, one barrell of oyle and ten quintills of refuse fish, vpon account of M^r Joshua Scottow.

I say receiued, p me, THOMAS SAUAGE.

1667.

2 July.
[*127.]

**Att the Court holden att Plymouth the 2^{cond} of July, 1667.*

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Go ^u ,	Wiltam Bradford,
John Alden,	Thomas Hinckley,
Josias Winslow,	John Freeman, and
Tho ^m Southworth,	Nathaniell Bacon,
Assistants, &c.	

1667.
 2 July.
 PART I.

JOHN BARNES complained against John Dotey, in an action of **1** trespass on the case, to the damage of five pounds, for mowing of his meddow, and making vse of the hay, without his order.

The jury find for the plaintiffe twenty five shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

A review was graunted of this suite to defendant.

M^r John Barnes complained against Ensigne John Haward, in an action of the case, to the damage of five pounds and nineteen shillings, for non payment of a debt of four pounds fourteen shillings and ten pence.

The jury find for the defendant.

M^r Constant Southworth, Treasurer, complaineth, in the behalfe of the collonie, against M^r Steuen Paine and John Allin, of Rehoboth, in an action of the case, to the damage of two hundred pounds, for non payment of the sume of one hundred pounds due, as appeers by bill.

This was withdrawne, but the charge was payed.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	{	John Morton,	}	sworne.	{	Samuell Dunham,
		John Rogers,				Joseph Howland,
		Gor̄g Partrich,				John Tracye,
		Thomas Whitney,				Steuen Bryant,
		Hugh Cole,				Thomas Pope,
		Henery Wood,				John Cobb.

**.Att the Generall Court holden att Plymouth the twenty ninth of October, 1667.* 29 October.
[• 128.]

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Goũ,	William Bradford,
John Alden,	Thomas Hinckley,
Josias Winslow,	John Freeman, and
Thomas Southworth,	Nathaneel Bacon,
Assistants, &c.	

JOHN BRYANT, Senir, complained against Wiltam Randall, Senir, in an action of slaunder and defamation, to the damage of one hundred pounds, for publickly charging and accusing the said Bryant vnto authoritie for

1667.

29 October.
PART I.

suspision of takeing away planks of the said Randalls in a felonious way, and for charging the said Bryant for wronging and cheating him in the diuision of planks.

The jury find for the plaintiffe the sume of fifteen pounds, in case the defendand doe make an acknowledgment to the satisfaction of the Court, or otherwise the sume of twenty pounds, and the cost of the suite.

Att this Court, Wiltam Randall, Seni^r, did acknowledge before the Court that hee hath don John Bryant, Seni^r, wronge, in the charges enserted in this action, and saith hee is sorry for it, especially in reference to the charge of felonie, and desireth him to pase it by.


Att this Court, John Williams, Juni^r, complained against Thomas Summers, in an action of the case, to the damage of one thousand pounds, for intollerable trespas, in wronging and abusing the said Williams, by inticing his wife from him, and for vnlawfull dalliance with her, tending to, if not making of the said Summers guilty of adultery ; for wheras there was a child begotten vpon the wife of the said Williams, it appears to be begotten by the said Summers.

The action next aboue entered came not to a tryall by a jury, but the p^ties came to an agreement, as followeth : —

These are to informe this honored Court and jury, and all other psons whom it doth or may concerne, that wheras I, John Williams, Juni^r, hath charged Thomas Summers for wronging and abusing mee, by inticing my wife from mee, and for vnlawfull dalliance with her, and for begetting of a child by or vpon her, all which, together with all other surmises or charges to that purpose, or ef that nature, I doe cleare, acquite, release, and discharge the said Summers ; and wee, John Williams and Thomas Summers, doe oblige our selues vnto each other in the forfeiture of fife hundred pounds by any suite of law, not to trouble or vex each other in or about these matters afor said, nor nothinge tending nor relating thervnto ; and alsoe wee doe further oblige our selues, each to other, in the forfeiture of fife hundred pounds starling, to stand to the award of Peregrine White and Robert Marshall, as to the said Summers imprisonment, eharges, cost of Courts in or about the p^ruises, in this collonie, and alsoe to pay according to time and specy ; and if that the said Marshall and White doe not agree, then wee empower them to choose a third man, and if that they cannot agree, then the Court to choose the third man, and if two of the three doe agree, this to be binding and legall. Alsoe I, John Williams, and I, Elizabeth Williams, as to the former thinges, where it doth or

may concerne vs, wee doe likewise release and discharge each other aforesaid from all matters expressed in this paper, and noe other matters or thinges. The award aforesaid to be giuen in within a month.

1667.
 29 October.
 PART I.

JOHN WILLIAMS,
 The  marke of ELIZABETH WILLIAMS,
 THOMAS SUMMERS.

Plymouth, Nouember first, 1667.

Wee, vnderwritten, doe release, discharge, and acquit each other from all suites, actions, judgment or judgments, and execution or executions, that wee haue att any time or times obtained against each other at Boston Court; as witnes our hands, Nouember the second, 1667.

Testate,

JOHN WILLIAMS,
 THOMAS SUMMERS.

Constant Southworth,
 Nathaniel Morton.

*The Award of Leiftenant Peregrine White and Mr Robert Marshall, concerning the Suite comēced by John Williams against Thomas Summers, last before mentioned.

[*129.]

Wheras John Williams, Junir, and Thomas Summers did voulentarily and freely bind and engage themselues, in the penalty and assumsett of five hundred pounds, to stand to the award of Peregrine White and Robert Marshall, as to the said Summers his imprisonment, charges, cost of Court relating to an action comēced by the said Williams against the said Summers, att the Court held att Plymouth, October, 1667, the said Peregrine White and Robert Marshall not agreeing in theirre determination in reference to the p̄mises, nor yett agreeing about the choise of a third pson, — therefore, according to the aforesaid agreement, the honored Court for the jurisdiction of N. Plymouth did choose and appoint Gorge Watson, of Plymouth, aforesaid, to be the third pson to agree with the aforesaid Peregrine White and Robert Marshall, or either of them, in and about the p̄mises, the said instrument wherby wee were impowered, as aforesaid, bearing date Nouember the first, 1667, being subscribed by the said John Williams and the said Thomas Summers, and in open Court deliuered as theirre free acte and deed, and is on file in the records of the said Court: our award and finall determination to the p̄mises is as followeth, viz^o, — That the said Thomas Summers shall pay, or cause to be paycd, vnto the said John Williams, or his assignes, thirty shillinges, att or before the second day of January next ensueing the date heerof,

1667.


29 October.
PART I.

to be payed in currant cuntry pay, att prise current. And the said John Williams shall pay, or cause to be payed, vnto the said Thomas Sumners, or his order, the sume of forty and three pounds twelue shillings and six pence, the one half to be payed att or before the second day of January next ensuing the date heerof, in wheat, barley, and porke, to be deliuered att Scittuate, att prise current; and the other halfe to bee payed in current cuntry pay, att prise current, to be deliuered att Scittuate, to the said Thomas Summers, or his order, betwixt this date and the fifteenth day of Aprill, 1668. In witnes that this is our full and finall determination and award in reference to the promises, wee haue heervnto sett our hands this second day of Nouember, anno Domini one thousand six hundred sixty and seauen.

Further aded, that the aforesaid sumes to be deliuered att the house of the aforesaid John Williams, att Scittuate.

PEREGRINE WHITE,
GORGE WATSON,
ROBERT MARSHALL.

Witnes heervnto,

The marke  of Jonas Barrett,
Nathaniel Morton.

John Palmer, Jun^r, complained against John Siluester, in an action vpon the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for carrying away hay of the said Palmers off his meddow land.

The jury find for the plaintiffe fifteen shillings, and the cost of the suite.

Joseph Randall complained against Robert Stanford, in an action vpon the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for non pformance of worke in sawing according to agreement. This was withdrawne.

Humphery Turner complained against Abraham Sutliffe, in an action on the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for treaspasing the said Turner, by mowing his meddow, and carrying away his grasse of from the said Turners meddow, which was cutt by the said Turners order. The jury find for the plaintiffe twenty shillings, and the cost of the suite.

[*130.] *M^r Constant Southworth, Treasurer, in the behalfe the cuntry, complained against John Williams, Jun^r, or, for want of him, against John Williams, Sen^r, or Edward Williams, of Scittuate, for the said John Williams, Jun^r, the forfeiture of a bond bearing date the 23 of October, 1666, wherein hee stands bound vnto the Go^u and Court of Plymouth in the just sume of twenty pounds p^r annum, to pay, or cause to be payed, vnto Elizabeth, his wife, the sume of ten pounds yearly, for and towards her

yearly maintainance ordered by the Court, which hee neglecteth to satisfy according to the said order and obligation.

1667.

29 October.
PART I.

The jury find for the plaintiffe the forfeiture of the bond and the cost of the suite.

Captaine James Cudworth, M^r Joseph Tilden, and Cornett Robert Studson doe complaine against John Williams, Jun^r, in the behalfe of the towne of Scittuate, in an action on the case, to the damage of seauenteen pounds, for that the said Williams doth neglect or refuse to satisfy the penaltie or forfeiture, which by the neglect or breach of the towne order is due vnto the towne from the said Williams, which towne order doth respect the giueing in securitie, to discharge the towne of such psons as any pson shall harbour, entertaine, and retaine, without the approbation of the towne. The jury find for the defendant.

M^r Thomas Clarke complained against Daniell Winge, administrator to the estate of Thomas Ewer, late of Barnstable, in an action of the case, to the damage of thirty pounds, for non payment of a debt of twenty three pounds, and all money due vnto him from the said Ewer.

The jury returned a non lequett, signed by theire foreman, M^r Josias Winslow.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	M ^r Josias Winslow, Sen ^r , William Hoskens, Thomas Whitney, Thomas Doged, Ensigne John Haward, John Rogers,	} sworne.	Samuell Edson, Sarjeant Ephraim Tinkham, Arther Harris, Samuell Dunham, John Wadsworth, Joseph Howland.
---------	---	-----------	--

**Att the Court held att Plymouth the fift Day of March, 1667.*

1667-8.

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Goff, John Alden, Josias Winslow, Thomas Southworth, Assistants, &c.	William Bradford, Thomas Hinckley, John Freeman, and Nathaniel Bacon,
--	--

5 March.
[*131.]

THOMAS SUMMERS complained against Ensigne John Williams, in an action of the case, to the damage of five hundred pounds, for that the

1667-8. said Williams hath not pformed an award giuen against him by Leiftenant Peregrine White, M^r Robert Marshall, and Gorge Watson, whervnto hee stands bound to the vallue aboue mensioned, bearing date Nouember the first, 1667.

5 March.
PART I.

The jury find for the plaintiffe the forfeiture of the bond of five hundred pounds.

Judgment was graunted by the Court, according to the verdict.

Ensigne John Williams complained against M^r Thomas Summers vpon the forfeiture of a bond of five hundred pounds, for that the said Summers, contrary to his engagement, wherunto hee stands bound vnto the said Williams to the vallue aboue mensioned, bearing date Nouember the first, 1667, hath vexed him in a suite of law, in or about those matters, or something tending or relating thervnto.

The jury find for the defendant.

In reference vnto the aboue written actions as to a full and final issue of all matters relating thervnto, the following acquittance and discharge was drawne up and signed and sealed by the aboue said Ensigne John Williams, and witnessed by seuerall gentlemen whoe were attornyes for both p^ties, whose names are alsoe subscribed thervnto, and accordingly ordered to be recorded, as followeth: —

These witnesseth that I, John Williams, Jun^r, of Scittuate, yeoman, doe by these p^sents acquite and discharge Thomas Summers, late of the same towne of Scittuate, marriner, of and from all differences, whether concerning Elizabeth, my reputed wife, or whatsocuer else; alsoe of and from all actions and causes of actions that are or might haue bine, together with all bonds, bills, debts, awards or arbetrations, judgments, executions, together with all controuersyes whatsocuer, from the begining of the world to this day; all which the p^mises I doe on the behalfe of my selfe, my exequitors, admynes-trators, and assignes. In witnes of all which the p^mises, I haue heervnto sett my hand and seale. Dated in Plymouth the sixt day of March, 1667.

JOHN WILLIAMS, and a

Seal.

Signed, sealed, and deliuered before vs.

Richard Callicott,
Edward Denison,
Robert Marshall,
Josias Hobart.

This was deliuered in open Court, att Plymouth, the day and yeare 1667-8.
 aboue written, after the said Williams was released from being a prisoner.

5 March.
 PART I.

As attesteth, NATHANIEL MORTON, Secre^{ta}.

The Names of the Jury that tryed the aboue written Actions.

sworne.	}	William Paybody,	}	sworne.	Samuell Sturtivant,
		John Tompson,			Thomas Tilden,
		John Tracye,			Ensigne Jonathan Alden,
		Henry Wood,			Samuell Ryder,
		Gilbert Brookes,			William Foard, Junir,
		Andrew Ringe,			William Swift.

*Nathaniell Thayer, and Abigaill, his wife, complained against John Smith, Senir, and Lydia, his wife, in an action of defamation and slaunder, to the damage of two hundred pounds, for that the said Smith, and Lydia, his wife, hath reported, and that often, that Abigaill, the wife of the said Thayer, hath stolen seuerall of their goods, and that they haue lost goods to the vallue of five pounds. [*132.]

Both of Taunton.

The parties agreed after the jury was impaneled, before the case was pleaded to.

John Allin, of Rehoboth, complained against William Blackston, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for molesting him, the said John Allin, in pulling vp his fence, and destroying his hog.

The defendant did not appeer.

Humphery Turner, John Bryant, Senir, and John Turner, Senir, some of the ancient inhabitants of the towne of Scittuate, did complaine against John Siluester and Joseph Berstow, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of five pounds, for makeing vse of their interest by working vpon timber on the vndeuided land of the towne of Scittuate. The jury find for the plaintiffes ten shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

A review was graunted to the defendants.

William Hailstone complained against Gorge Hall, William Harvey, and Richard Williams, as celectmen of the towne of Taunton, in an action of the case, to the damage of fifty pounds, for non pformance of a towne order of the towne of Taunton aforesaid, bearing date the 9th of September, 1667, respecting land due to him vpon deuision, as being an ancient purchaser. The jury find for the plaintiffe his proportion of land due to him, as

1667-8. appears by their towne orders, twelue pence damage, and the cost of the suite.

5 March.
PART I.

A review was graunted to the defendants of this action.

The names of the jury that tryed the last above named were, —

sworne.	{	William Paybody, John Tompson, John Tracye, Thomas Tilden, Henery Wood, Gilbert Brookes,	}	sworne.	{	Andrew Ringe, Samuell Sturtivant, Samuell Ryder, Ensigne Jonathan Alden, William Swift, William Foard, Junr.	}
---------	---	---	---	---------	---	---	---

Memorandum : that in the action above written, wherin Humphery Turner, John Bryant, Seni^r, and John Turner, Seni^r, are plaintiffes against Joseph Siluester and Joseph Barstow, that Edward Jenkins and Hugh Cole serued, and Gilbert Brookes and Samuell Sturtivant serued not.

1668. *Att the Generall Court of his Ma^{tie} holden att Plymouth in New England the seauenth of July, 1668.

7 July.

[*133.]

BEFORE Thomas Prenee, Esq ^r , Gou ^r ,	William Bradford,
John Alden,	Thomas Hinckley,
Josias Winslow,	John Freeman, and
Thomas Southworth,	Nathaniell Bacon,
Assistants, &c.	

M^R CONSTANT SOUTHWORTH, Treasurer, complained against John Williams, in a mixed action of the case, for the forfeit of a bond of twenty pounds, for non payment of the sume of ten pounds due vnto Elizabeth, the wife of the said Williams, for and towards her yearly allowance ordered by the Court ; and likewise for non payment of a bill of ten pound, alsoe due to the said Elizabeth Williams on the same account.

The jury find that if the tender of the defendant were legall, five pounds vpon bond to the plaintiffe, if the tender not legall, they find the bond. As to the bill, they find for the plaintiffe a barrell of porke, according to the bill, and the cost of the suite.

The Court did not then expresse themselues that they doe not judge it to be a legall tender, inasmuch as the defendant did not attend vntill the day was fully ended.

William Swift complained against Stephen Skiffe, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for non performance of a bargain respecting a boate with a paire of oares sold vnto him by the said Skiffe.

The jury find for the plaintiffe five shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

Mr Mathew Mahew complained against Leiftenant John Ellis, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of twelue pound, for detaining a cow sundry yeares from him, which the said Mahew, his agent, bought for him of one John Ewen.

The jury find for the plaintiffe a sufficient good cow, of a reasonable stature, and not exceeding eight yeares old, and three pound damage, and the cost of the suite.

Edward Gray complained against Joseph Ramsden, in an action of the case, to the damage of fourteen pound and ten shillings, for the non payment of the sume of nine pound and ten shillings due vpon bill.

The jury find for the plaintiffe nine pound and ten shillings due vpon bill, ten shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

John Doged complained against Gorge Robinson, in an action of slander and defamation, to the damage of an hundred pound, for saying the said John Doged did intice and pswade his daughter, Mary Robinson, and proffer her money to lye with her.

The jury find for the plaintiffe five pound, and the cost of the suite ; and an acknowledgiment to the Courts satisfaction ; and the same acknowledgiment att home, vpon a training day, in the head of the companie, or else they find thirty pound, and the cost of the suite.

Att the said Court the said Robinson did make an acknowledgiment before the Court to their satisfaction, as is aboue expressed, and engaged to make the like acknowledgiment att home att the head of the companie. See this acknowledgiment att the foot of the third page following.

Joseph Turner complained against John Bryant, Seni^r, in an action of the case, to the damage of four pounds, for illegally detaining of two testimonies belonging to the said Joseph Turner.

Joseph Turner complained against John Bryant, Seni^r, and Sarah Bryant, the daughter of the said John Bryant, for that the said Sarah Bryant refused

1668.

7 July.
PART I.

1668.

7 July.
PART I.

or neglected to appeer at the Court held att Plymouth aforsaid in March last past, testate the date heerof, being legally sumōned to appeer att the said Court, to giue euidence in the case then depending betwixt Hester Wormal, plaintiffe, against the said Joseph Turner, defendant.

[*134.]

*Anthony Dodson, and Mary, his wife, whoe is the daughter and sole exequitrix of the last will and testament of John Williams, deceased, did complaine against Edward Williams, their brother, in an action of the case, to the damage of two hundred pounds, for detaining of soñ pte of the estate of the aboue said John Williams, deceased, and by will bequeathed to his said daughter, and for refusing to giue an account concerning the same.

The jury find non liquett.

Robert Stanford complained against Samuell Palmer, in an action on the case, to the damage of fifty pound, for vnjustly molesting the said Stanford, and causing him to be apprehended as a felon, and defaming him by carrying him before authoritie, and alsoe charging him, the said Stanford, with feloniously takeing goods of the said Palmers.

The jury find for the plaintiffe ten pounds, and a publicke acknowledgiment to the Courts satisfaction, or else fifteen pounds and the cost of the suite.

Joseph Turner complained against Thomas Perrey, in an action of defamation and slaunder, to the damage of forty pounds, for reporting that the said Joseph Turner was a rogue, and a beggarly rogue, and for further defaming of him, the said Joseph Turner, by giueing of an vnrighteous or illegall testimony in the Court of Plymouth, in reference to the said Turners striking of the said Perrey.

The jury find for the plaintiffe the sume of twenty shillings, and the cost of the suite, and an acknowledgiment to the Courts satisfaction, or forty shillings, and the cost of the suite.

Joseph Turner complained against Thomas Perrey, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for that the said Perrey neglected to giue testimony in a case depending betwixt Hester Wormal, plaintiffe, against the said Joseph Turner, defendant, att the Court held att Plymouth in March last past before the date heerof, being legally summoned to giue the said euidence.

The jury find for the plaintiffe ten shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

1668.

7 July.
PART I.

Samuell Hiland complained against Joseph Turner, in an action of the case, for debt, to the damage of fourteen pounds, for non payment of three thousand of boards, due to the said Samuell from the said Joseph the first day of May last past, according to a bill for that purpose made the thirteenth of September, 1667.

The jury find for the plaintiffe his bill according to the species, twenty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

Mr Constant Southworth, Treasurer, complained against Captaine James Cudworth and Nathaniel Turner, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for the non payment of the sume of five pounds, due to the countrey.

This suite was withdrawne after the jury was impaneled.

*Mr John Winslow complained against Ralph Smith, in an action of the case, to the damage of eighty pounds, for non payment of a debt of thirty nine pounds due vpon bill.

[*135.]

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

The Names of the Jury that tryed these Suites.

sworne.	{	Mr Josias Winslow, Seni ^r , William Hoskins, Steuen Bryant, Samuell Ryder, John Bourne, Hugh Cole,	}	sworne.	{	Gorge Bonum, Francis Combe, Ensigne Jonathan Aldin, Gorge Partrich, John Bryant, Marke Snow.	}
---------	---	--	---	---------	---	---	---

Memorandum: that in the action wherin John Doged is plaintiffe against Gorge Robinson, John Bryant and Marke Snow were excepted against, and Stephen Skiffe and Jonathan Morey serued in their stead, as likewise in the actions of Joseph Turner against Perrey, & in Hiland against Turner aforsaid, and in the action of Mr John Winslow against Ralph Smith; alsoe it is to be remembred that, in this case last aboue mensioned, Captaine James Cudworth was forman in the stead of Mr Josias Winslow, Seni^r; and soe with these exceptions the jury aboue named serued in all the aboue recorded actions which were tryed att this Court.

The Acknowledgment of Gorge Robinson, of Rehoboth.

I, Gorge Robinson, acknowledge I haue done John Doged wronge, in speaking words that tend to his defamation, for which I am sorry, and I had

1668. not ground soe to report him in the case now depending in the Court, and therefore desire him to passe it by.

7 July.
PART I.

This acknowledgiment relates to a suite comēced by John Doged, of Rehoboth, against the abouenamed Gorge Robinson, of which see three pages backward in this booke.

25 October.
[*136.]

**Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} holden att Plymouth the 25th of October, 1668.*

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Goß,	William Bradford,
John Alden,	Thomas Hinckley,
Josias Winslow,	John Freeman, and
Thomas Southworth,	Nathaniel Bacon,
Assistants, &c.	

This was non suited, because that the said Mercye Bartlett was found vnder couert barred.

JAMES CLARKE complaineth against Sarah Barlow and Mercye Bartlett, in an action of slaunder and defamation, to the damage of two hundred pounds, for reporting that they saw the said James Clarke kisse his mayde, and vse other vnciuill carriages that hee acted towards her in the feild vpon the Lords day.

This was refered to be ended by the majestrates by mutuall consent of each of the p̄ties, whose determination and judgment is as followeth:—

In reference to the complaint of James Clarke against Sarah Barlow and Mercye Bartlett, for defaming him, in making reports of vnseemly familiaritie between him and his mayde, the Court, haucing fully considered the matter, and compared the testimony relateing thervnto, and takeing notice how the p̄ties that haue charged him haue, one or both of them, said and vnsaid or greatly varied in their relations about it, doe declare, that wee judge they haue defamed and slaundered him therein, because the thinge charged by them doth in noe measure appeer by testimonie; and alsoe their way of deuolging it was manifestly scandulous, although there had bine some appeerances of truth in their report; and therefore for this their misdemenor doe amerce them ten shillings apeece to the Kinge.

This action was non suited.

Edward Williams complained against William Peakes, in an action of treaspas, to the damage of four pounds, for cuting or carrying, or causing to be cutt or carryed away, the grasse and hay of from a lott of meddow lying between Hoopole Necke and the Farme Necke at Conihassett, which meddow formerly did belong to John Williams, Seni^r, deceased.

Isacke Chettenden complained against Samuell Hieland, in an action of slander and defamation, to the damage of an hundred pounds, for that the said Hieland did report and say that the said Chettenden had taken a falce oath.

1668.

25 October.
PART I.

Isacke Chettenden non suited.

Samuell Smith complained against Steuen Merick, in an action of the case, to the damage of twelue pounds, for takeing of his horse and riding of him contrary to his order, and without his leaue, so that the horse is dead.

This was put to reference by consent of both p'ties.

This review is, that wheras Ensigne John Williams complaineth of wrong that hee sustaineth by a suite comēced against the said Williams by M^r Constant Southworth, att the Court held att Plymouth on the first Tuesday of July last past before the date heerof, wherin hee obtained a verdict and judgment against the said Williams, and principally in reference to the forfeiture of a bond of twenty pound, for non payment of ten pounds to Elizabeth Williams, his wife.

John Williams non suited in this review.

*Leiftenant John Freeman complained against Thomas Starr, in an action of the case, to the damage of thirty pounds, for non pformance of a bargaine of worke according to time and manor, and likewise for the non payment of fiue pound and ten shillings, as doth appeere due vpon bill vnder his hand.

[*137.]
Non suited.

Anthony Dodson, and Mary, his wife, as sole exequitrix vnto her late deceased father, John Williams, Senir, doe complaine against Edward Williams, their brother, in an action of the case, to the damage of one hundred pounds, for detaining a pte of the estate of the said deceased John Williams, by will bequeathed to his said daughter.

Non suited.

M^r Constant Southworth, Treasurer, in the behalfe of M^r John Winslow, of Boston, complaineth against Ralph Smith, in an action of the case, to the damage of sixty nine pounds, for non payment of a debt of thirty fiue pounds two shillings and two pence farthing due vpon bond.

Non suited.

M^r Constant Southworth, Treasurer, complaineth against Robert Eldred, of Mannamoiett, in the liberties of Eastham, in an action of the case, to the damage of thirty pounds, for neglecting to satisfy a debt of twenty pounds, due from the said Eldred to the said Treasurer.

The jury find for the plaintiffe his debt according to the bill, fifty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

1668.

25 October.

PART I.

This action was
withdrawne
after the jury
was impan-
nelled.

John Allin, of Swansey, complained against Mr Wiltam Blackston, in an action of the case, to the damage of thirty pounds, for pulling vp and burning his fence, and destroying of his hay, and molesting of him, that hee cannot enjoy his land in peace.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	{	John Morton, John Rogers, John Finney, Mr Josias Standish, Samuell S̄rtivant, Steuen Vinall,	}	sworne.	{	Serjeant Ephraim Tinkham, Thomas Tobey, Gyles Rickard, Juni ^r , John Tracey, John Washbourne, Joseph Howland.	}
---------	---	---	---	---------	---	---	---

[*139.]

*Captaine Nathaniel Thomas complained against Timothy Williamson and Mr Samuell Arnold, both of Marshfeild, in an action on the case, for treaspas, to the damage of two hundred pounds, for entering into and detain- ing forcibly a certaine p̄sell of land lying on the easterly syde of Greenshar- bour Freshett, neare the bridge that leadeth ouer the said freshett from the said Captaine Thomas his land, which is comōnly called and knowne by the name of the minnestres †lott† land, and the said Captaine Nathaniell Thomas being lawfully seized therof.

The jury find for the plaintiffe fifty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite, further explained thuse : that is to say, that the damage ariseth vpon the treaspas on the vpland, not meddleing with the title of the meddow.

Mr Josias Winslow, Seni^r, of Marshfeild, complaineth against Mr Kanelme Winslow, his brother, of the same townce, in an action of the case, to the damage of an hundred and fiue pounds, for that the said Kanelme con- tinueth to molest him, the said Josias, in his just right, in reference to a p̄sell of meddow, in the said townce, lying between the vpland of the said Kanelme and a p̄sell of land comōnly called Saddlers Point, notwithstanding all amicable meanes vsed by the said Josias to prevent. The jury find for the defendant.

A review of this action was graunted to the said Josias Winslow.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	{	Wiltam Paybody, Benjamin Bartlett, Mr Allexander Standish, Henery Sampson, Isacke Chettenden, Gilbert Brookes,	}	sworne.	{	Moses Simōns, Phillip Delano, Ensigne Aldin, John Sprague, Benjamin Church, Samuell Hunt.	}
---------	---	---	---	---------	---	--	---

Att this Court, John Doged, of Rehoboth, hauing bine p̄sented for vni-
ciuill carriages to Mary Robinson, of Rehoboth, did put the said p̄sentment
on a trauisse, and was by Court and jury cleared.

1668.

25 October.

PART I.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	{	Mr Josias Winslow,	}	sworne.	{	Nathaniel Thomas,
		Wiltam Paybody,				Benjamin Church,
		Josias Cooke,				Edward Gray,
		John Morton,				Wiltam Palmer,
		Benjamin Bartlett,				Jonathan Winslow,
Arther Haris,	Joseph Dunham.					

*Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} held att Plymouth the 2^{cond} of March,
Anno Doñ 1668.

1668-9.

2 March.

[*141.]

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Goñ,	Wiltam Bradford,
John Alden,	Thomas Hineckley,
Josias Winslow,	John Freeman, and
Thomas Southworth,	Nathaniel Bacon,
Assistants, &c.	

WHERAS, att the Court of his ma^{tie} held att Plymouth, the 25th of
October, 1668, M^r Josias Winslow, Seni^r, of Marshfeild, coñenced
suite against M^r Kanelme Winslow, his brother, of the same towne, in an
action of the case, to the damage of an hundred & fwe pounds, for that the
said Kanelme continues to molest him, the said Josias, in his just right, in
reference to a p̄cell of meddow in the said towne, being between the vpland
of the said Kanelme and a p̄cell of vpland coñonly called Saddlers Point,
notwithstanding all amicable meanes vsed by the said Josias to preuent, —

Att the request of the plaintiffe, a review of the said action was graunted
to be att this Court, but was withdrawne before the Court.

Captaine Thomas Willett complained against M^r John Doged and John
Meller, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of fwe pounds, for
making and carrying away a p̄cell of hay of from the meddow of the said
Captaine Willett, in the lower Skesett, the last hay season, without his leaue
and order.

This action was
withdrawne.

1668-9.

2 March.
PART I.

John Smith, John Russell, and Samuell Hicke complaine against John Cooke, of Dartmouth, in an action of the case, to the damage of one hundred pounds, for that the said Cooke hath vnjustly molested them, in causing them by summons twise to attend the Court as delinquents, but proued nothing as just cause of complaint against them, therby defaming them in their names, and occationing their great expence and trouble.

The jury find for the plaintifffes fifty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

Judgment was graunted, according to the verdict.

Henery Cole complaineth against Joseph Holley, administrator to the estate of Trustrum Hull, late of Barnstable, deceased, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for non satisfaction made by the said administrator vnto the said Cole, for the damage hee hath sustained by reason of the said Trustrum Hulls non deliuey of a colt to the said Cole, bought of him, and payed for sundry yeares since.

The jury find for the plaintiffe nine pound damage, and the cost of the suite.

[*142.]

*March, 1668. Robert Latham complaineth in the behalfe of him selfe and Sussanna, his wife, against Arther Harris, in an action of slaunder and defamation, to the damage of an hundred pounds, for that the said Harris hath reported that the wife of the said Latham bought fish of the Indians on the Lords day.

The jury find noe ground for this suite.

Anthony Dodson, and Mary, his daughter, and sole exequitrix to John Williañi, Seni, deceased, doe complaine against Edward Williams, their brother, in an action on the case, to the damage of one hundred pounds, for that the said Edward hath in his possession a pte of the estate of John Williams, her deceased father, which hee detaineth, and refuseth to giue an account off.

The jury find for the plaintiffe forty one pound fifteen shillings, which doth appeer in the hands of Edward Williams, and forty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

The Oath of Edward Williams, taken before the Court, as followeth:—

Edward Williams, aged fifty yeares, or therabouts, testifieth, that four or fve yeares agoe, (as I remember,) James Nash, of Weymouth, receiued three cattle of my father, viz, two coves, and one steer, or oxe, which said cattle I

Judgment was
graunted by the
Court, accord-
ing to the ver-
dict.

droue alonge with mine, by my fathers order, to James Nash, of Weymouth, and left with him ; and further saith not. 1668-9.

2 March.
PART I.

Isacke Chettenden, Seni^r, of Scittuate, complaineth against Samuell Hyland, in an action of slaunder and defamation, to the damage of forty pounds, for that the said Hyland did say and report that the said Chettenden was forsworne, and had taken a falce oath against him in the Court att Scittuate, which words were spoken by the said Hiland seuerall times since the last June Court.

The jury find for the plaintiffe thirty pounds damage, and the cost of the suite.

Leiftenant Peregrine White, of Marshfeild, complaineth against Benjamin Higgens, of Eastham, in an action of the case, to the damage of sixteen pounds, for not paying a debt due to him, the said White, or his assignes, for a boate bought of him, the said White, the said debt being due, and to be payed the fifteenth of Nouember last past.

The pties
agreed, and the
action with-
drawne.

John Mocoy complaineth against Jeremiah Howes, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for takeing vp the horse of the said complainant without his leaue or order, and for detaineing the said horse from him.

This action was nonsuited, because the letter of attorney, by the plaintiffe, made to Elisha Hedge, was found to be illegall.

March, 1668. Thomas Huckens, in the behalfe of M^r Thomas Clarke, of Boston, late of Plymouth, complaineth against Morgan Jones, in an action of the case, to the damage of forty pounds, for non payment of a debt of twenty one pounds and odde moneyes, due to the said Thomas Clarke from the said Morgan, as appeers p^tely vpon specialty, and p^tely vpon account.

The jury find for the plaintiffe twenty one pound one shilling and thri-pence, as appeers by bill and account, twenty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

Wheras Increase Clapp, of Barnstable, formerly obtained an attachment vpon the goods of Morgan Jones, of Barnstable, for better securitie of a debt due vnto the said Clapp, as appeers by bill, and the said debt being now due, and hee remaining as yett vnpayed, the said Increase Clapp complaineth against Morgan Jones, in an action of debt, to the damage of twenty pounds, for non payment of a debt of fourteen pounds seauenteen shillings and ten pence, as appeers by bill.

The jury find for the plaintiffe the bill of fourteen pounds seauenteen shillings and ten pence, fise shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

1668-9.

2 March.
PART I.

Elkanah Johnson complaineth against Morgan Jones, in an action of the case, to the damage of nine pounds, for non payment of a debt of five pounds, due to the said Johnson from the said Jones.

The jury find for the plaintiffe six pound and two shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

In refēnce vnto seuerall debts due from the estate left by Morgan Jones, brought to tryall at this Court, viz^d, vnto M^r Barnabas Laythorpe, a debt due from the estate of the said Morgan Jones, for which a p^rte of this his estate was bound ouer & morgaged vnto him, pleaded to att this Court by M^r Thomas Hinckley, in the said Barnabas Laythorpes behalfe; and a judgment of twenty one pound one shilling and threepence, twenty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite, awarded vnto M^r Thomas Clarke, of Boston; and a judgment of fourteene pounds seauenteen shillings and ten pence, five shillings damage, and the cost of the suite, awarded vnto Increase Clapp, of Barnstable; and a judgment of six pound and two shillings damage, and the cost of the suite, awarded to Elkanah Johnson, of Barnstable.

The Court haue ordered, that first, the charges and costs of the seuerall suites aboue named be discharged, and then that each one shalbe satisfied according to their proportions out of the said estate, soe farr as it will extend, according to the specue in which the said debts were engaged to be paid.

[*145.]

*March, 1668. Att this Court, Mary Crisp, of Eastham, appeered to answare her p^rsentment for seuerall wanton and vnciuill carriages towards seuerall p^rsons.

The said Mary Crisp putt this p^rsentment vpon a traaise, and was cleared therof by the jury.

Likewise att this Court, John Bryant, of Plymouth, appeered to answare his p^rsentment for vnciuill carriages towards Mary Crisp, of Eastham.

The said John Bryant did likewise putt this p^rsentment vpon traaise, and was cleared therof by the jury.

The names of the jury that tryed the actions comēced att this Court, and that went on traaise of the p^rsentments aboue named, are as followeth:—

sworne.	John Tompson, Andrew Ringe, Gorge Bonum, M ^r Joseph Bradford, James Skiffe, Micaell Blackwell,	} sworne.	James Clarke, Thomas Tobey, Hugh Cole, John Aimes, Edward Dotey, John Rogers.
---------	--	-----------	--

Att the Court held att Plymouth the sixt of July, 1669.

1669.

<p>BEFORE Thomas Prence, Esq^r, Go^u, John Alden, Josias Winslow, Thomas Southworth,</p>	<p>Wiltam Bradford, Thomas Hinckley, John Freeman, and Nathaniel Bacon,</p>
<p>Assistants, &c.</p>	

6 July.
 PART I.

M^R JOHN WINSLOW complaineth against Ralph Smith, of Eastham, in an action of the case, to the damage of fifty pounds, for non payment of a debt of thirty nine pounds two shillings and two pence farthing due to the said John Winslow from the said Ralph Smith.

The jury find for the plaintiffe his debt of thirty nine pound two shillings two pence farthing, nine pound damage, and the cost of the suite.

Judgment was graunted to the plaintiffe according to the verdict.

John Allin, Seni^r, of Swansea, complaineth against M^r Wiltam Blackstone, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for molesting him in his just rights, by spoyleing of his grasse, pulling vp of his fence, and destroying of his hay vpon his land, which hee had of the countrey lying on the westerly syde of the western plaine from the said Wiltam Blackstons, which was done in the latter end of Nouember, in the yeare 1667. The jury find for the plaintiffe six pounds damage, and the cost of the suite. Judgment was graunted to the plaintiffe, according to the verdicte.

*Richard Sarson complaineth against Nicholas Butler, of Martins Vineyard, in an action of the case, to the damage of twelue pounds, for killing or desposing of a steer which belonged to the wife of the said Sarson, by her marke, shce being then a widdow.

[*146.]

The jury saied to this action, non liquett.

Wiltam Nicarson complaineth against Mattaquason Sachem, and Great Tom, and Cosen, and Will, Indians, of Mannomoitt, in an action of the case, for defaming of him by a letter that was deliuered vnto the Court, dated the 19th of October, 1666, in which writing was declared diuers accusations, whereby hee was defamed, to his great damage, as it appeers in the writing that was deliuered by Josias Cooke, that then and there testified that it was the Indians complaint, and the sagamore owned it in the Court the last Tusday in October, 1666. The jury saied they saw noe ground for this action.

1669.

6 July.
PART I.

Edward Williams complaineth against Anthony Dodson, and Mary, his wife, of Scittuate, in an action of review of an action tryed at March Court last past, wherein Anthony Dodson, and Mary, his wife, as sole exequitrix of the last will and testament of John Williams, deceased, did complaine against Edward Williams, in an action of the case, for that the said Edward Williams hath in his possession a pte of the estate of John Williams, deceased, which hee detaineth, and refuseth to giue an account of.

The Names of the Jury that tryed these Actions.

sworne.	}	John Morton, Joseph Warren, John Rogers, Samuell Ryder, Samuell Sturtivant, Sarjeant Ephraim Tinkham,	}	sworne.	}	John Tracy, John Bourne, Thomas Tilden, Benajah Pratt, Joseph Howland, John Washbourne, Juni ^r .
---------	---	--	---	---------	---	--

29 October.
[*147.]

**At the Court of his Ma^{tie} held att Plymouth the 29th Day of
October, 1669.*

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Esq ^r , Gov ^r , and John Aldin, Josias Winslow, Thomas Southworth,	Willam Bradford, Thomas Hincley, and Nathaniel Bacon,
Assistants, &c.	

LEIFTENANT EPHRAIM MORTON and Samuell Dunham, in the behalfe of the towne of Plymouth, complained against Francis Combe, Edward Gray, Samuell Ryder, Joseph Bartlett, and Jonathan Morey, in an action of the case, to the damage of thirty pounds, for non payment of twenty pounds due to the said towne for two yeares rent for lands and meddows att or neare Agawaam. The jury find for the plaintiffes twenty pounds ten shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

Leiff John Ellis complained against John Ewen, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for non pformance of worke about a barne, according to agreement, and for not paying a debt of forty shillings, due to the said Leiftenant Ellis from the said Ewen.

1669.

29 October.

ART I.

The jury find for the plaintiffe eight shillings and eight pence, twelue shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

Joseph Bartlett complained against Thomas Lucas, in an action of the case, to the damage of fiue pound, for non payment for two hundred and an halfe and eight pounds of beife deliuered att his house.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

Joseph Turner, Seni^r, complained against Micaell Peirse, in an action of slaunder and defamation, to the damage of an hundred pounds, for saying that the said Joseph Turner did attempt to comitt a rape with Abigail Peirse, the daughter of the said Micaell Peirse, striueing with her vntill shee was constrained to cry out for helpe.

This withdrawne.

Charles Stockbridg, and Abigaill, his wife, complained against Joseph Turner, Seni^r, of Scittuate, in an action of defamation and slaunder, to the damage of two hundred pounds, for that the said Turner, since the begining of June last, hath reported and said that the said Charles Stockbridge is a cocally rogue, and that Abigaill, his wife, is as very a strumpett as any in New England, and that the said Abigaill is a brasen faced whore, and that her husband is a cocally raskall, and that hee would proue him soe.

Joseph Turner did before the Court owne the charges expressed in this action.

The jury found for the plaintiffe one hundred pounds damage, and the cost of the suite.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	John Tompson, John Bryant, Ensigne Joseph Bradford, Ensigne Jonathan Alden, John Wadsworth, ‡Andrew Ringe,‡	sworne.	Joseph Warren, Sarjeant Ephraim Tinkham, Gorç Bonum, James Clarke, Job Bourne, Wiltam Foard, Juni ^r , Jabeze Howland.
---------	--	---------	--

About the last aboue named action, Sarjeant Tinkham and John Bryant were off, and Josias Cooke and Joseph Burgis in their rome and stead.

1669. **Att the Speciall Court held att Plymouth the 8th Day of December,*
1669.

8 December.

PART I.

[*148.]

BEFORE Thomas Prince, Esq^r, Go^v, and Wilłam Bradford,
John Aldin, Thomas Hinckley, and
Josias Winslow, Nathaniell Bacon,
Assistants, &c.

This action was
non suited.

M^R JOSEPH TILDEN complained against Charles Stockbridge, of Scittuate, in an action of slaunder and defamation, to the damage of one thousand pound, for saying and reporting that Nathaniel Turner could kisse Elizabeth, the wife of the said Tilden, as ofte as they listed, and doe so^mthing else too, and that the said Nathaniel Turner knew her, the said Elizabeth Tilden, as well as her owne husband knew her.

1669-70. *Att the Court held att Plymouth the first Day of March, Anno*
Do^mi 1669.

1 March.

BEFORE Thomas Prince, Esq^r, Go^v, Thomas Hinckley,
John Aldin, John Freeman, and
Josias Winslow, Nathaniel Bacon,
Wilłam Bradford,
Assistants, &c.

M^R JOSEPH TILDEN, and Elizabeth, his wife, complained against Charles Stockbridge, in an action vpon the case, to the damage of one thousand pounds, for defaming the said Elizabeth, in publishing and reporting, since the first of May last past, that Nathaniel Turner could kisse the said Elizabeth as ofte as hee list, and doe so^mthing else too, and that the said Nathaniel knew the said Elizabeth Tilden as well as her owne husband knew her, wherby the said Elizabeth is defamed; and thervpon the said Joseph Tilden bringeth his action.

The jury found for the defendant.

Att this Court, Robert Ransom appeered to answare his p^sentment for

speaking wicked and reproachfull speeches against the Gou^r and majestates. The jury cleared him legally, there being but one witnes appeering against him in the case, althō they were pswaded that the acusation spake like vnto the said Ransoms language.

1669-70.
 1 March.
 PART I.

The Names of the Jury that went on the aboue written Tryalls.

sworne.	John Morton, Wiltam Hoskins, Gorge Watson, John Tracy, Hugh Cole, John Damman,	sworne.	John Wadsworth, Nathaniel Thomas, Wiltam Swift, John Howland, Benajah Prat, Samuell Hunt.
---------	---	---------	--

**At the Court of his Ma^{tie} holden att Plymouth the fift Day of July, 1670.*

1670.
 5 July.
 [*149.]

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Gou ^r , and John Alden, Josias Winslow, Wiltam Bradford,	Thomas Hinckley, John Freeman, and Constant Southworth,
Assistants, &c.	

JOSIAS COOKE, Seni^r, of Eastham, complained against Samuell Smith, of the same towne, in an action of defanation, to the damage of an hundred £, in his vttering sundry scandulus words of and against the said complainant, viz^t, that hee was an old drunken sott, an old knave, and taught his children to cheat; that hee was fitter to be a hangman then a deacon; and that hee ought not to sit as a celect man; an other place was fitter for him if hee had his deserts or due rendering; soe vile, as if hee, the said Smith, could not, by any words hee could vse, abuse him; with other reproachfull words of like nature.

The jury find that the plaintiffe is defamed by the defendant. The Court, considering the verdict, haue ordered, that both plaintiffe and defendant, each one, beare their owne charges, and alsoe the like in reference vnto what charges each of them haue bin att the last Court respecting this controversye.

1670.

5 July.
PART I.

Whereas Nathaniel Man, of Scittuate, formerly sued his father in law, John Cowin, att the Court of the celectmen of Scittuate, for vseing and improeing his house and lands without his order, and that Court tearmed it a vexatious suite, and find not themselues in a capasitie to issue the difference althoe the said Man sued not vpon title, but for treaspas, to the damage of thirty nine shillings, and being noe way releued by the judgment of the abouesaid Court, the said Man was nessesitated to appeale from the judgment of that Court to his mat^{ies} Court held heer this day. This appeale was not pleaded to, soe as refered to the jury, but was otherwise determined. See Booke of Orders and Passages of the Court, July Court, anno 1670.

The Names of the Jury that tryed the first aboue named Action.

sworne.	John Morton,	} sworne.	George Bonum,
	John Rogers,		Wiltam Swift,
	John Dingley,		James Cobb,
	Jacob Cooke,		Joseph Howland,
	John Wadsworth,		Jabeze Howland,
	Samuel Dunham,		John Woodcocke.

29 October.
[*150.]

**.Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} holden att Plymouth the 29 Day of October, 1670.*

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Esq ^r , Gou ^{er} , and	Thomas Hinckley,
John Alden,	John Freeman,
Josias Winslow,	Nathaniel Bacon, and
Wiltam Bradford,	Constant Southworth,
Assistants, &c.	

M^R JOHN GORUM, of Barnstable, complained against Encrease Clapp, of Barnstable, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pound, for causing him, the said Gorum, to send his boate to Hingham for a boate load of barke containing ten coard; the said barke being altogether vnfit for his vse, and not according to the agreement hee made with the said Clapp.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

Captaine James Cudworth, of Scittuate, complained against John Williams, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for that

the said John Williams, about the latter end of hey harvest, the last yeare, 1669, vpon the Gulfe Iland, in Scittuate, being the said Cudworthes, did pull or beate downe, or cause to be pulled or beatten downe, a wigwam, or Indian house, which an Indian sett vp for his shelter, which Indian was hiered by the said Cudworth to cutt coard wood on the said iland, by which meanes the Indian was forced from his worke, and the said Cudworth disappointed of a considerable quanſy of the wood that would haue supplied his nessesitie, and the title of his land brought into question, wherby the said Cudworth comes to be damnified. The jury find for the plaintiffe five pounds damage, and the cost of the suite.

1670.
 29 October.
 PART I.

Captaine Nathaniel Thomas, of Marshfeild, in the collonie of New Plymouth, complained against M^r Samuell Arnold, of the same place, in an action of the case, for treaspas, to the damage of two hundred pounds, for entering into and detaining forcibly a certaine p̄scell of land, lying on the easterly side of Greens Harbor Freshett, neare the bridge that leads ouer the said freshett from the said Captaine Thomas his land, which land, consisting of vpland and meddow, is comonly called and knowne by the name of the Minnesters Land, the said Cap^t Thomas being lawfully seized therof. The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite, and further declared themselues before the Court, that they find neither title to the meddow nor treaspas on the vpland sufficiently proued. And wheras the said plaintiffe complaineth that the said land giuen him by this verdict is not yett layed out to him, this Court orders the cleectmen of that towne to lay out the said proportion of land to his satisfaction, or otherwise to appeer att the Court to be held att Plymouth the first Tursday in March next, and to bring there records with them.

*Humphery Johnson, of Hingham, complaineth against Micaell Peirse, of Scittuate, as hee, the said Peirse, is agent in the behalf of the towne by an order bearing date May the 18th, 1665, or as hee, the said Peirse, is inhabitant of the towne of Scittuate, in an action of debt, to the damage of twenty pounds, for that the towne doe not pay the sume of ten pounds due to the said Johnson, for information according to the aboue mensioned town order.

[*151.]

Non suited.

M^r Josias Winslow, Seni^r, and John Dingley, being both of the towne of Marshfeild, complaineth against Captaine Nathaniel Thomas, in an action of the case, to the damage of four pounds, for disposing of four barrells of cyder, legally seized on for the rate due to M^r Arnold, and refusing to be

1670. } acceptable for it vpon demand, which said cyder was seized vpon by Clement King, constable.

29 October.
PART I.

This was not pleaded to.

John Otis, in the behalfe of himself, soe farr as concerned heerin, and in the behalfe of Enecrease Clapp, soe farr as hee alsoe is concerned heerin, complaineth against John Gorum, Seni^r, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for non payment of seauen pounds due to them, or one of them, for a boat load of barke, cōmonly accompted ten coard, which was receiued from John Jacob, of Hingham, for the vse of the said John Gorum, and by his order, being receiued a little before, or neare about, last barly haruest was twelue month.

The jury find for the plaintiffes seauen pounds seauen shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

The towne of Scittuate complained against Humphery Johnson, of Hingham, in an action of the case, for treaspasing vpon them to the damage of one hundred pounds, for felling, cutting, and carrying away, this seuerall yeares, both cedar and oake timber of from the cōmons of the towne of Scittuate.

This action non suited.

Ensigne John Williams complained against Nathanⁿ Turner, in an action of the case, to the damage of fifty pounds, for not pforming of his promise made to the said Williams sōfitime in July last past, before the date heerof, in not acknowledging a deed of his brother, Joseph Turner, and giueing, seizing, and possession of the said lands vnto him, as hee is by letter of attorney impowred to doc. The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

Añ Bird, of Scittuate, widdow, complained against Ensigne John Williams, in an action of the case, to the damage of forty pounds, for detaining of moneys by her left in his hands, and for deneying or neglecting to pay her for three yeares seruice.

The jury find for the plaintiffe four pound in mony, ten shillings damage, and the cost of the suite, leauing the reward of her seruice to the Court to determine.

See more of this in the next written page of this booke.

[*153.] *The Court haue ordered, that John Williams shall pay to the widdow Bird, for her three yeares seruice, the sūme of three pounds and ten shillings a

yeare, wherof three pound and ten is to be payed in mony, and the remainder to be paid in barly att prise currant, to be deliuered by the fifteenth day of December next after the date heerof; or in porke by the first of Aprill, 1671, att prise currant, sealed and pased by the packer att Boston, to be deliuered to Ann Bird, widdow, by the times fore named, or vnto her order.

1670.
 29 October.
 PART I.

Ann Bird, of Scittuate, widow, complaineth against Ensigne John Williams, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for that the said Williams, as her agent, had a bill of John Hanmores comitted to him to receiue the debt in her behalfe, and refuseth to deliuer vp the said bill vnto her, or the debt, if received, according to the bill.

The jury find for the plaintiffe six pound and nineteen shillings, ten shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

The names of the juryes that tryed these actions are as followeth:—

sworne.	John Tompson, John Richmond, Samuell Edson, Thomas Linkolne, James Clarke, Jacob Cooke,	} sworne.	Job Crocker, John Cobb, of Taunton, Abraham Jackson, Samuell Dunham, Henery Sampson, John Soule.
---------	--	-----------	---

In some of the actions tryed att this Court, Samuell Dunham, Henery Sampson, and John Soule were excepted against, and in their stead there was William Witherell, John Hatheway, and Jabeze Howland were put in their stead, and did serue.

*The names of the jury which tryed the actions inserted in the next page att the Court held att Plymouth the seaventh of March, 1670, are as followeth:— [*154.]

sworne.	John Morton, John Bryant, of Scittuate, John Rogers, Seni ^r , M ^r Josias Standish, Gorge Watson, Samuell Ryder,	} sworne.	Job Bourne, Benjamine Church, Joseph Bartlett, John Howland, Juni ^r , Wit Foard, Juni ^r , Jonathan Prat.
---------	--	-----------	---

1670-1. **Att the Court holden att Plymouth the seauenth of March, 1670.*

7 March.
PART I.
[*155.]

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Esq ^r , Go ^v ,	Thomas Hinckley,
John Alden,	John Freeman,
Josias Winslow,	Nathaniel Bacon, and
Wilham Bradford,	Constant Southworth,
Assistants, &c.	

NATHANIEL SOULE complained against Gyles Slocom, of Dartmouth, in an action of the case, to the damage of an hundred pounds, for treaspas done by the said Slocome vnto the said Nathaniel Soule and Gorge Soule, for or in that the said Gyles Slocom did so^metimes the last summer, in the absence of the said Soules, enter into and vpon the rights of the said Nathaniel Soule and Gorge Soule, in land in the towne of Dartmouth, detaining and refusing to surrender the same, soe that the said Nathaniel Soule and Gorge Soule cannot enter therin, but were kept out and hindered soe to doe, and therefore is nessesitated to bring theire action, wherby the said Nathaniel and Gorge Soule come to be damnified.

The jury find for the defendant.

Wheras Ann Bird, of Scittuate, widdow, complained against Ensigne John Williams, in an action of the case, to the damage of forty pounds, for detaining of monies by her left in his hands, and for deneying or neglecting to pay her for three yeares seruice, and comēcing suite against him att the Court held att Plymouth in October last, did then obtaine a verdict against him for foure pounds in money, ten shillings damage, and the cost of the suite, leauing the reward of her seruice to the Court to determine, — the aboue said John Williams, now complaining that hee is greatly damnified by the said verdict, and requiring a review, hath obtained a review of the said action, to be tryed att this Court.

The jury find for the defendant.

Wheras Cap^t James Cudworth, of Scittuate, comēnced suite against John Williams, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for that the said Williams, about the latter end of hay harvest, in the yeare 1669, vpon the Gulfe Iland, in Scittuate, being the said Cudworthes, did pull or beat downe a wigwam, or Indian house, which an Indian sett vp for his shelter, which Indian was hiered by the said Cudworth to cutt coard wood on the said iland, by which meanes the Indian was forced from his worke, and the

said Cudworth disappointed of a considerable quantity of the wood that would haue supplied his nessesity, and the title of his land brought into question, wherby the said Cudworth came, as hee said, to be damnified, and did then obtaine a verdict for five pounds damage, and the charge of the suite; the abouesaid John Williams now complaining that hee is greatly wronged by the said verdict, he hath obtained a review of the said action, to be att this Court. The jury find for the defendant.

1670-1.

7 March.
PART I.

Samuell Hiland complained against Timothy White, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for entertaining his seruant, John Rouse, without his leaue or allowance.

The jury find for the plaintiffe five and thirty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

**Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} held att Plymouth the fift of July, 1671.*

1671.

5 July.

[*157.]

BEFORE Thomas Prince, Esquire, Goũ,
John Alden,
Josias Winslow,
Wiltam Bradford,

Thomas Hinckley,
John Freeman,
Nathaniel Bacon, and
Constant Southworth,

Assistants, &c.

SAMUELL JENKENS complained against Robert Stanford, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for that the said Jenkens haueing giuen bond to the countey Court, held att Boston the 26th of Nouember, 1670, to the value of ten pounds, for appearence of the said Stanford att the Court held att Boston the 8th of December, 1670, to answare for the breaking of a law by gaming. The said Stanford not appeering according to the bond, the said Jenkens, his surtie, was, by the Treasurer of the county of Suffolke, in the jurisdiction of the Massachusetts, sued, and by a jury att the countey Court held att Boston the 31 of January, 1670, awarded to pay the forfeiture of the bond, and the cost of the suite, according to which award, haueing a judgment giuen against him, and an execution serued for the sume of ten pounds and twelue shillings in money, besides other charges vpon the account, hee, the said Jenkens, being not able to pay it in specue, was comitted to prison, and continued in durance vntill the sume aforesaid was fully satisfied in mony.

1671.

5 July.

PART I.

The jury find for the plaintiffe his debt of ten pounds, five pound damage, and the cost of the suite.

Robert Stanford complained against Edward Jenkens, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for that the said Jenkens did vnjustly molest the said Stanford by attaching and imprisoning his body vpon an action by him comēced in the name of Samuell Jenkens, and should haue bine tryed att a Court held att Plymouth in March last.

The jury find for the defendant.

Robert Stanford complained against Captaine James Cudworth, in an action of the case, to the damage of thirty pounds, for that the said Cudworth did vnjustly molest the said Stanford by causing him to be attached in seuerall actions, and imprisoning his body vpon seuerall actions by him comēced in the name of Peter Goulding, and one in the name of Peter Goulding and Samuell Backnell, and should haue bine tryed att a Court held att Plymouth in March last.

The jury find for the plaintiffe ten pound damage, and the cost of the suite.

Moris Truant complained against Thomas Summers, in an action of the case, to the damage of twelue pounds, for non payment of six pounds and odd mony due vnto him, the said Morris, for seuerals as by accompt.

The jury find for the plaintiffe six pound and three shillings, ten shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

[*158.]

*July, 1671. Nathaniel Soule, of Duxburrow, and Gorge Soule, of Dartmouth, as principalls, both of the collonie of New Plymouth, complaineth against Gyles Slocome, of the towne of Dartmouth, late of Rhode Iland, in an action of the case, to the damage of one hundred and fifty pounds, for treaspas done by the aboue said Slocome vnto the said Nathaniel and Gorge Soule, for that the said Slocome did some time in the yeare of our Lord 1669, in the absence of the said Soules, enter into and vpon the rights of the abouesaid Nathaniel and Gorge Soule, in land in the township of Dartmouth, detaining and refusing to surrender the same, but keepeth improueing the same, soe that the said Nathaniel and Gorge Soule cannot enter therein, but are kept out and hindered soe to doe, and the title of their land by this meanes is brought into question, and therefore are nessesitated to bringe their action, wherby the abouesaid Nathaniel Soule and Gorge Soule comes to be damnified.

The jury find for the plaintiffes the fourteenth lott of land, att Pasco-

mansett, in Dartmouth, bounded as the writing of the deusion of lotts expressed, into which lott of land Gyles Slocome hath wrongfully entered, thirty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

1671.

5 July.
PART I.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	}	John Morton, Samuell Ryder, Steuen Bryant, John Wadsworth, Samuell Dunham, John Tracey,	} sworne.	}	Mr Joseph Bradford, John Waterman, Wiltam Swift, Thomas Tilden, Nathaniel Thomas, Jabeze Howland.
---------	---	--	-----------	---	--

John Mayo, of Eastham, appeered att this Court to answare the suite of Ralph Smith, comēced against him; but Smith nor any appeered to prosecute the suite, and soe the charges of attendance was allowed the said Mayo.

**Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} holden att Plymouth the 29th of October, 1671.* 29 October.
[*159.]

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Esquire, Goſſ, John Alden, Josias Winslow, Wiltam Bradford,	Thomas Hinckley, John Freeman, Nathaniel Bacon, and Constant Southworth,
Assistants, &c.	

JOHN WILLIAMS, of Scittuate, complaineth against Peter Worthylake, in an action on the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for not satisfying the said Williams for what hee hath disbursed and engaged relating to the difference between Captaine Williams and the said Worthylake, according to his agreement, and for not satisfying for goods had of the said Williams soſſometimes this last summer, and for not breaking vp a ꝑcell of ground vpon Conihassett Necke, according to his agreement.

The jury find for the plaintiffe forty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

The bill of cost is twenty six shillings.

1671.

29 October.
PART I.

Nathaniel Turner complaineth against John Williams, in an action vpon the case, to the damage of one hundred pounds, for vnjustley molesting him, defaming and disgracing the said Turner, by causing him to be imprisoned and his goods to be attached; alsoe causing the said Turner to be apprehended and carried by the constable before authoritie, there to be examined as a theife, or as one that indirectly had taken away another mans goods. Non suited.

William Rogers complaineth against John Rouse, in an action vpon the case, to the damage of an hundred pounds, for neglecting to goe to Boston with him, the said Rogers, vnto Mr John Woodmansey, and the owners of the boate which wee hiered, that soe wee might make vp our accountps with them, and satisfy for what wee had of them in the yeare 1669; alsoe for neglecting to goe to sea with the said Rogers, and for disposing of goods which was in generall for the said Rouse his own pticular vse, wherby the said Rogers is greatly damnified.

The jury find for the plaintiffe the halfe of three pounds scauenteen shillings and eleuen pence, which is thirty eight shillings and fieve pence, and twenty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

Wheras Robert Stanford, of Scittuate, comēced a suite against Cap^t James Cudworth, in an action on the case, to the damage of thirty pounds, for that the said Cudworth did vnjustly molest the said Stanford by causing him to be attached in seuerall actions, and imprisoning his body vpon seuerall actions by him comēced in the name of Peter Goulding, and one in the name of Peter Goulding and Samuell Bucknell, and should haue bine tryed att a Court held att Plymouth in March last, and the said Stanford obtained a verdict of ten pounds damage, and the cost of the suite, — the aboue said Captaine Cudworth now complaineth that hee is greatly wronged by the said verdict, and hee hath obtained a review of the said action to be att this Court.

The jury find for the defendant.

[*160.]

*Samuell Hiland, of Scittuate, complaineth against Thomas Nicolls, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for cutting and carying away both barke and coard wood, since March last, off and from the land of the said Hiland, lying and being within the bounds of Conahassett, bounded to the steping stones and to the land of Micaell Peirse, and alsoe to the land of John Booth and Josias Leichfeild.

This was withdrawne.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	John Morton, Wiltam Hoskins, Andrew Ringe, James Clarke, John Wadsworth, John Howland, Juni ^r ,	sworne.	John Rogers, Juni ^r , Wiltam Foard, Juni ^r , Samuell Hunt, Samuell Dunham, Jabeze Howland, Jonathan Pratt.
---------	---	---------	---

1671.

29 October.
PART I.

*At the Court of his Ma^{tie} holden att Plymouth the fift of March, 1671-2.
Anno Doñi 1671.

5 March.
[*161.]

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Esquire, Gou ^r , John Alden, Josias Winslow,	Wiltam Bradford, Thomas Hinckley, and Nathaniel Bacon, Assistants, &c.
---	---

M^r JOHN GREEN, of Roxberry, by his attorney, John Wiltams, of Scittuate, complaineth against Nathaniel Turner, of Scittuate, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for vnjustly detaining and withholding three coves, which appertained to the heires of the estate of M^r John Alcocke, phesition, late of Roxburrow, deceased, wherby the heires of the said Alcocke are damnified. Non suited.

Ensigne John Williams complained against Joseph Turner, Seni^r, in an action on the case, to the damage of one hundred pounds, for not possessing him, the said Williams, of lands bought of him and payed for, as appeered by a deed vnder his hand and seale, bearing date July the first, 1670; and for neglecting to acknowledge the said deed according to law, wherby the said Williams is damnified. The jury found for the defendant. A review of this action was graunted to the defendant.

M^r John Pecke and Samuell Pecke, late constables of Rehoboth, complaineth against M^r John Allin, of Swansey, in an action of the case, to the damage of four pounds, for non payment of forty five shillings, or therabouts, due by seuerall rates made for the countrey, and for the towne of Rehoboths vse. Withdrawne.

1671-2.

5 March.
PART I.

John Sutton, of Scittuate, complaineth against Daniel Turner, in an action of the case, to the damage of two pounds and fifteen shillings, vpon forfeiture of a bond of such a vallue that should haue bine payed by him vnto the said Sutton, in siluer money, att or before the 29th of July, 1670, not yett payed.

The jury find for the plaintiffe the bond, and the cost of the suite.

Wiltam Paule, of Taunton, complaineth against John Hathwey, Seni^r, of Taunton, aforsaid, in an action of damage and defamation, to the damage of twenty pounds, for damnifying and defaming the said Paules meddowes, in saying there is noe vpland, nor timber appertaining to his meddowes, for their securitie in fenceng, and for pulling vp the bound markes of the said vplands. This action was non suited, and afterwards ordered by the Court that in reference vnto the ending of the controuersy respecting this action, that Ensigne Leonard ant Serje: Hall shall settle a range on the vpland of the said John Hathwey for the said Wiltam Paule to sett his fence on, viz, the said range to run on a straight line on the edge and border of the said vpland.

Humphery Johnson, of Hingham, complaineth against John Turner, Juni^r, of Scittuate, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of three pounds, for damnifying the said Johnson, by cuting and carrying away, or causing timber to be cutt and carryed away, from the propriety of the said Johnson, in Scittuate Comons, since the yeare 1668. The jury find for the defendant.

[*162.]

*Major Josias Winslow, of Marshfeild, complained of Wiltam, son to Taspauin, the sachem of Namassakett, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds for non payment of ten pounds, and eight shillings, due vnto him for a horse, and other goods sold to him the last su^mer, as appeared by a bill vnder his hand.

The jury find for the plaintiffe the bill, twelue pence damage, and the cost of the suite.

John Whistone, of Scittuate, complained against Edward Jenkins, of Scittuate, as gaurdian to the said Whistone, in an action of the case, to the damage of fifty pounds, for that the said Jenkins hath not returned thirty and four pounds and fve shillings in English goods, received by Edward Jenkins, as gaurdian to the said Whiston, of Edward Wanton, in the yeare one thousand six hundred sixty nine, wherby the said Whiston comes to be damnified.

Nonsuited.

Wiltam Nicarson complained against Mattaquason, sachem of Manna-
moiett, in an action of the case to the damage of two hundred pounds, for
that the said Mattaquason refuseth to signe him a deed to assure him of the
land that hee, the said Nicarson, purchased of him. The jury find for the
defendant.

1671-2.
5 March.
PART I.

Memorand: that twenty shillings is alowed by the Court to Mattaquason,
for charges in attendances on the suite comēnsed against him by Wiltam
Nicarson aboue mensioned.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	}	Mr Josias Winslow, John Morton, John Tracye, Francis West, Mr Joseph Bradford, (Ensigne John Haward,)	}	sworne.	}	Samuell Ryder, Serj: Ephraim Tinkham, Gorge Vaughan, Stuen Bryant, James Hamblen, Gorge Bonum.
---------	---	--	---	---------	---	---

**At the Court of his Ma^{tie} holden att Plymouth the first of July, 1672.*

1672.
1 July.
[*163.]

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Esq ^r , Goũ, John Aldin, Josias Winslow, Wiltam Bradford,	Thomas Hinckley, John Freeman, Nathaniel Bacon, and Constant Southworth,
Assistants, &c.	

M^R THOMAS CLARKE, Seni^r, late of Plymouth, complaineth against
Henery Clarke, of Duxburrow, in an action of the case, to the damage
of four pound, for non payment of a debt of forty shillings due from
Thurston Clarke, Seni^r, deceased, the which debt of forty shillings the said
Henery Clarke engaged to pay vnto the said Thomas Clarke.

The jury find for the defendant.

Francis Baker, of Yarmouth, complained against Wiltam Nicarson, Seni^r,
of Mannamoiett, in an action of debt, to the damage of thirty pounds, for
non payment of aboute twenty two pounds and nine shillings, due for caske
made and deliuered by him to the said Nicarson or his order, p̄tely in the

1672.

1 July.
PART I.

yeare 1669, and p̄tely in Aprill and May, 1670, as by his booke more p̄ticularly doth appeer.

The jury find for the plaintiffe a debt of four pound and seauen shillinges añ four pence, thirty shillinges damage, and the cost of the suite.

The jury expressed themselues that they had noe respect in this verdict vnto six meat barrells expressed in the accountp on the booke.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	John Morton, Joseph Warren, Andrew Ringe, John Rogers, John Tracey, Gorge Bonum,	sworne.	Thomas Tilden, Jonathan Winslow, Benajah Prate, Jabez Howland, Jonathan Barnes, Dauid Aldin.
---------	---	---------	---

30 October.
[*164.]

**Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} holden att Plymouth, in New England, the 30th of October, 1672.*

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Esquire, Gou ^r ,	Thomas Hinckley,
John Aldin,	John Freeman,
Josias Winslow,	Nathaniel Bacon, and
Wiltam Bradford,	Constant Southworth,
Assistants, &c.	

JOSEPH BARTLETT complained against James Clarke, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of three pounds, for feching away of hay of from the meddow of the said Joseph Bartlett, without his leaue and order, some time in this instant October. The jury find for the defendant.

Francis Baker, of Yarmouth, complained against Wiltam Nicarson, of Mannamoicett, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for that the said Nicarson neglecteth to pay him for six meat barrells, and for labour done seuerall times about pining of tarr barrells, and triming them, in the yeare one thousand six hundred and seauenty.

The jury find for the plaintiffe fiue shillinges damage, and the cost of the suite.

Wiltam Nicarson, Seni^r, of Mannamoiett, complained against Francis Baker, of Yarmouth, in an action of the case, to the damage of thirty pounds, by reason of the faultines of a ꝑcell of tarr barrells hee made for the said complainant, in the yeare one thousand six hundred sixty and seauen, ꝑtely by the leakenes of seuerall of them when they first put tarr in them, and ꝑtely because seuerall of them were aboute the ordinary gage that other men made, and ouercharging him sixpence vpon a barrell more then men ordinarily payed for tarr barrells.

The jury find for the defendant.

John Jenkins, of Barnstable, complained against Roger Goodspeed, in an action of defamation, to the damage of fifty pounds, in his charging of the said complainant to be a lyer, and that hee had stolen his kidd, bidding all the people there to take notice therof; this being on a lecter day, in September last, in the publicke meeting house there, before sundry people.

The jury find for the plaintiffe twenty pound damage, and the cost of the suite; or an acknowledgment to the satisfaction of the Court, and the cost of the suite.

Wiltam Rogers, that formerly liued with John Williams, of Scittuate, complained against John Williams, of Scittuate aboute said, in an action of the case, to the damage of one hundred pounds of siluer mony, for that the said John Williams did slaunder the aboute said Wiltam Rogers, by saying that the abouesaid Wiltam Rogers, did, sometime about the begining of January last past, breake vp the said Williams his house, and stole seuerall thinges.

The jury find for the defendant.

*Mary Churchill complaineth that Thomas Doten, haucing begotten her with child, is departed the gou^rment, and it is doubtfull whether hee will returne againe, and haucing left her in a poor deplored condition; and hath sued out an attachment on such goods and chattles, and all dues and rights appertaining to the said Doten to be for her support; and produceth to the Court what the constable of Plymouth hath attached att her suite, that soc shee may abide the award of the Court respecting the premises.

The jury find for the plaintiffe, all the ꝑticulares specified in the euidences, which were as followeth: Item, Thomas Dotens third of a boate, in ꝑtenorship with Leiff Morton and Thomas Howes; his third likewise of a ꝑsell of netts in the same ꝑtenorship, with his third of the roads, ankers, and sailes appertaining to the said boate; as alsoe a gun in the custody of Ephra-

1672.

30 October.
PART I.This was ended
by acknowledg-
ment.

[*165.]

1672.

30 October.
PART I.

im Morton, a rapier att Gorge Mortons, forty shillings for the hier of the boate due from Richard Willis, and a p̄sell of boards in the costody of diuers p̄sons.

The names of the jury that tryed the forenamed tryalls were, —

sworne.	M ^r Samuel Edson, Gorge Vaughan, Steuen Bryant, Serjeant Ephraim Tinkham, Nathaniel Turner, John Rogers, Seni ^r ,	sworne.	Joseph Warren, Steuen Skiffe, John Howland, Samuell Clapp, Benjamine Church, Jonathan Prate.
---------	--	---------	---

Memorandum : that in the action betwixt Joseph Bartlett against James Clarke, Serjeant Tinkham, Steuen Bryant, Joseph Warren, and Jonathan Prate, were excepted against, and John Thomson, Steuen Wood, Jonathan Dunham, and John Dunham, Juni^r, serued in their stead.

1672-3.

4 March.

[*166.]

**At the Court of his Ma^{tie} holden att Plymouth the fourth Day of March, Anno Doñi 1672.*

BEFORE Thomas Prence, Esq ^r , Gou ^r ,	Thomas Hinckley,
John Aldin,	John Freeman, and
Josias Winslow,	Constant Southworth,
Wiltam Bradford,	
Assistants, &c.	

ANTHONY DODSON, of Scittuate, complained against John Cowin, of the same towne, and Rebecka, his wife, in an action of the case, to the damage of one hundred pounds, for vngroundedly saying and reporting this yeare, 72, that the said Dodson sayed that John Wiltams sayed Wiltam Rogers broke vp his house, by which saying and reporting of John Cowin and his wife, the said Dodson is wronged, reproached, and defamed, and soe comes to be damnified.

The jury find for the defendant.

Anthony Dodson, of Scittuate, complaineth against Micaell Peirse, of

the same towne, in an action of the case, to the damage of one hundred pounds siluer mony, for that the said Peirse sometime this yeare, 72, said that the aboue said Dodson had either lyed horribly or notoriously, or for sworne him selfe, in the case betwē Wiltam Rogers and John Williams, by which the said Dodson comes to be damnified.

1672-3.

4 March.
PART I.This was agreed
without a ver-
dict of jury.

Leiftenant Perrigrine White, Mr John Bourne, and Ensigne Marke Eames, as celectmen of the towne of Marshfeild, and in the said townes behalfe, doe complaine against John Farrow and Wiltam Sprague, Seni^r, both of Hingham, in an action of the case, to the damage of an hundred pounds, for that the said Farrow and Sprague did this day conduct or bringe one Hannah Bumpas, a distracted pson, whose last settled residence hath bin att Hingham, in the collonie of the Massachusetts, for the space of one yeare or more, and is therby, according to an article between the confederate collonies, properly theires to maintaine, into the collonie of New Plymouth and towne of Marshfeild, and theire leauing her, to theire great charge and damage, and to the hazard of the psons soe brought and left by them. The jury find for the plaintiffes, that the defendants brought Hannah Bumpas into the towne of Marshfeild, that was then an inhabitant of the towne of Hingham, five pounds damage, and the cost of the suite.

Joseph Dunham complaineth against Samuell Mylam, in an action of the case, to the damage of five pounds, for non pformance of a bargaine about a p̄sell of cedar bolts that the said Mylam should haue procured for the said Joseph Dunham by the last of October last past before the date heerof, and to haue bine deliuered by the said Mylam att the said Dunham his house by the time prefixed, and with them three shillings in mony.

The jury find for the plaintiffe his bolts according to bargaine, thirty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

*Wiltam Randall, Juni^r, of Scittuate, complaineth against Robert Stanford, of the same place, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for that the said Stanford, haucing an interest in the saw mills, did saw diuers loggs of timber of the said Wiltam Randalls, soñtimes the last summer, and refused to deuide with him, or to giue him, the said Randall, his due p̄te therof; and alsoe, that wheras the said Wiltam Randall and Robert Stanford did put the said difference betwixt them concerning the said loggs of timber vnto arbetratation, and bound themselues each to other in an assumsett of ten pounds, to the determination of the arbetrators, or any two of

[*167.]

1672-3. them, but the said Stanford did not appear att the time and place appointed, nor any for him, by all which the said Wiltam Randall comes to be damnified. The plaintiffe being absent when this action was called, hee lost the tryall and issues of his suite.

4 March.
PART I.

Joseph Turner, of Scituate, complained against John Williams, of Scituate, in an action of the case, to the damage of one hundred pounds, for that the said Williams did v unjustly molest him, the said Turner, in causing him to be attached, and his body imprissoned, in an action of one hundred pounds, which said action the said Williams proccuted against the said Joseph by tryall of a jury in the Court holden att Plymouth the last March.

The jury find for the plaintiffe thirty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

John Williams, of Scituate, as administrator to the estate of Edward Williams, late of Scituate, deceased, complained against John Turner, Junir, of Scituate aforesaid, in an action of the case, to the damage of seuentie pounds siluer money, for non payment of a debt of nine pounds and ten shillings, as appears due to the said Edward Williams, him, his heires, exequitors, and administrators, by a bill of the aboue said Turners hand, bearing date Aprill the 14th, 1666.

The jury find for the plaintiffe his bill, forty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

John Williams, of Scituate, complaineth against John Turner, Junir, of Scituate, son of Humphrey Turner, in an action of the case, to the damage of nine pounds, for non payment of a debt of four pounds and fourteen shillings, due to the aboue said Williams, as appears by a bill of the aforesaid Turners hand, bearing date Nouember the fift, 1670.

The jury find for the plaintiffe nine shillings damage, and the cost of the suite. The jury explained themselves that the defendant owning the bill, they went only on the charges.

[*168.] *Nathaniell Thomas, Junir, of Marshfield, as surty for Humphery Johnson, of Hingham, stands engaged to the Court of Plymouth, in the penall sume of six pounds, to make good such damage as John Turner, Junir, of Scituate, should sustaine by the vnjust molestation of the said Johnson, in proccution of an action against the said Turner, att the Court of his matie held att Plymouth the first day in March last past, and the Court hauing

assigned the said engagement vnto the said Turner to recouer his said damage. 1672-3.

Whervpon the said John Turner, Juni^r, of Scittuate, complained against the said Nathaniel Thomas, Juni^r, of Marshfeild, as surty for the said Johnson, in an action of the case, to the damage of six pounds, for that the said Johnson did vnjustly molest the said Turner in procecutiō of an action against him att the Court of his ma^{tie} holden att New Plymouth in March last past, wherby the said Turner was damnified, &c.

4 March.
PART I.
Non suited.

Sarah Warren, Seni^r, widdow, complaineth against Robert Barker, Seni^r, of Duxbury, in an action of the case, to the damage of forty pound, for non pformance of a bond made with Nathaniel Warren, Seni^r, deceased, which bargaine beares date Nouember the twenty second, 1663, wherin the said Barker stands bound vnto the said Nathaniel Warren, his heires, exequitors, administrators, and assignes, to maintaine two chimneys and an ouen, for the tearme of seauen yeares from the date aforesaid, att his owne proper cost and charge, and to leaue them good and substantiall att the seauen yeares end.

This non
sued.

The Names of the Jury.

{ John Morton, James Clarke, Joseph Howland, Andrew Ringe, Joseph Warren, John Bryant, }	} sworne.	{ Gorge Bonum, Abraham Jackson, Benajah Pratt, John Rogers, Juni ^r , Edward Southworth, Jabez Howland, }	} sworne.
---	-----------	--	-----------

**Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} holden att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the 4th of July, Anno Doñi 1673.*

1673.
4 July.
[*169.]

BEFORE Josias Winslow, Esq ^r , Goũ,	John Freeman,
John Alden,	Nathaniell Bacon,
Wiltam Bradford,	Constant Southworth, and
Thomas Hingley,	James Browne,

Assistants, &c.

JOSEPH WHITE and Samuell Holmes, both of Marshfeild, complained against Gorge Russell, of Scittuate, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for non payment of a debt of nine pounds, four

1673.

4 July.
PART I.

pounds siluer money, and five pounds in English goods, due to the said White and Holmes, for building two chimneys for the said Russell at Martins Vinnyard, and for non pformance of articles of agreement in not finding a sufficient man to healp the said White and Holmes about the said worke, and for not carting the wood into place for the burning of the bricke to build the said chimneys, and for not carting the said bricke into place, according to articles of agreement bearing date June the third, 1672.

Verdict.

The jury find for the plaintiffes their debt of nine pound in speeue, according to articles, four pound and ten shillings for non pformance of articles of agreement, ten shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

M^r Thomas Dean, of Boston, complained against Sarah Dauis, adminestratrix to the estate of her late husband, Nicholas Dauis, of Road Iland, deceased, in an action of debt, to the damage of ninty pounds, for non payment of forty five pounds in current money of New England, due vnto him, as by bill obligatory vnder the hands and scales of the said Nicholas Dauis and Henery Taylor, joyntly and seuerally, dated the 25th of July, 1671, doth appeer.

The verdict is as followeth : —

If Sarah Dauis proue adminestratrix to the estate of Nicholas Dauis, deceased, wee find for the plaintiffe his bill of forty five pounds of currant mony of New England, fifty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite. If otherwise, wee find for the defendant.

This was withdrawne, notwithstanding the verdict giuen in.

John Hoare, of Concord, complained against Captaine James Cudworth, of Scittuate, in an action on the case, for vnjustly detaining of the said Hoares lands, which said lands, together with housing, orchard, and fencenge, hath bine in the occupation of the said Cudworth now about twelue yeares past, being pte of the land the said Cutworth now liues att, as more fully appeer by a deed and writings, and all due damages sustained therby.

This action was withdrawne.

[*171.]

*M^r Thomas Deane, of Boston, complained against Sarah Dauis, adminestratrix on the estate of her late husband, Nicholas Dauis, of Rhode Iland, deceased, in an action of debt, to the damage of one hundred pounds, for non payment of eighty seauen pounds fourteen shilling and seauen pence, in pork, according to bill due vnto him, due as by hand of the said Nicholas Dauis thervnto, dated the 28th of December, 1670, appeereth.

This was with-
drawne.

1673.

4 July.
PART I.

Such a verdict was giuen vnto the suite aboue as followeth: If Sarah Daus proue administratrix to the estate of Nicholas Daus, deceased, wee find for the plaintiffe his bill of eighty seauen pounds fourteen shillings and seauen pence, twelue pound five shillings five pence damage, and the cost of the suite. If otherwise, wee find for the defendant.

Mr Thomas Deane, of Boston, complained against Sarah Daus, administratrix to the estate of Nicholas Daus, of Rhode Iland, her late husband, deceased, in an action of debt, to the damage of six score pounds, for non payment of eighty six pounds fourteen shillings and two pence, due vnto him from the estate, as by two bills from vnder the hands of the said Nicholas Daus appeers, one wherof being for the payment of thirty pounds in currant New England money, bearing date the 13th of September, 1671, and the other for the payment of fifty six pounds fourteen shillings and two pence, in like mony, dated the 7th of March, 1671.

Such a verdict was giuen to the suite aboue said as followeth. If Sarah Daus proue administratrix to the estate of Nicholas Daus, deceased, wee find for the plaintiffe his bill of thirty pounds in currant coyne of New England, and six pound fourteen shillings and two pence of his bill of fifty six pound fourteen shillings, forty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite. If other wise, wee find for the defendant.

This withdrawne.

Sarah Daus being not found administratrix to the estate of Nicholas Daus, these verdicts were to non effect.

Ralph Allin, of Sandwich, complained against Sarah Daus, administratrix on the estate of her late husband, Nicholas Daus, of Rhoad Iland, deceased, in an action of debt, to the damage of ten pounds, for non payment of nine pounds and five pence due vpon account vnto him from the estate of the said Nicholas Daus.

This was withdrawne, and not pleaded to.

John Hoare, of Concord, complained against John Ensinge, of Scittuate, as the son and heire, or as executor or administrator, of Thomas Ensinge, of Scittuate aforesaid, deceased, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for not pforming of a couenant of the said Thomas Ensinge, his father, respecting lands att Conahassett, sold to the said Hoare, as by deed vnder the said Thomas Ensinges will more fully appeer.

This withdrawne.

1673.

4 July.
PART I.
[*172.]

*Mistrise Sarah Warren, as the exequitrix of the estate of Nathaniel Warren, deceased, complaineth against Robert Barker, Seni^r, of Duxburrow, in an action of the case, to the damage of forty pounds, for non pformance of a bargaine made with the said Nathaniel Warren, which bargaine beareth date Nouember the 22^{cood}, 1663, wherin the said Barker stands bound to the said Nathaniel Warren, his heires, exequitors, and assignes, to maintaine two chimneys and an ouen for the tearme of seauen yeares from the date aforsaid, att his owne propper cost and charge, and to leaue them good and substanciall att the seauen yeares end, by the non pformance of which said bargaine the said Sarah Warren is much damnified:

Withdrawne.

Mr John Allin and Hugh Cole, both of the towne of Swanzey, in the collonie of New Plymouth aforsaid, doe complaine against Phillip, allies Metacombr, in an action of the case, to the damage of two hundred pounds, for refusing to pforme couenants and agreements expressed in a deed giuen vnder the said Phillips hand to the said Mr Allin and Hugh Cole, their heires and assignes, for the vse of the towne of Swansey aforsaid, the said Phillip being required thervnto before the Go^ur and his Assistants, by the said Allin and Hugh Cole, on the 7th of March, 1672, which said couenant is, that vpon the reasonable request of the said Mr John Allin and Hugh Cole, the said Phillip did engage to come before the Go^ur of New Plymouth, or some of his Assistants, and then and there acknowledge the true and absolute sale of the p^rmises expressed in the said deed, according to the true meaning therof.

This was withdrawne.

Att this Court information was giuen and complaint made vnto the Court by Isacke Chettenden, against Humphrey Johnson, of Hingham, in the gou^rment of the Massachusetts, for that the said Johnson hath, contrary to order of Court, cutt downe or plucked vp a stake sett as a bound marke of land layed out by the comⁱttee of Scittuate to the said informer, att or by a swamp neare the land of Thomas Hiland, Seni^r.

Wee find for our so^ur lord the Kinge, Humphery Johnson haueing broken a law of this gou^rment in cutting downe of a stacke that was sett vp as a bound marke, which law is in the Booke of Lawes, chap^t 3, number the 21.

The names of the jury that went on the eight foregoing cases, soe many of them as were heard and tryed, were,—

sworne.	}	Nathaniell Thomas,	}	sworne.	}	John Tracye,
		John Rogers,				Benjamin Church,
		Edward Gray,				Gorge Bonum,
		John Bryant,				Steuen Skiffe,
		William Clarke,				Thomas Tilden,
		Joseph Warren,				Nathaniel Southworth.

1673.
 4 July.
 PART I.

The Names of the Jury that tryed the Complaint against Humphery Johnson, aboue written.

sworne.	}	John Tompson,	}	sworne.	}	Samuell Dunham,
		James Walker,				Joseph Howland,
		John Rogers,				Gorge Bonum,
		John Richmond,				Joseph Warren,
		Thomas Tilden,				Jonathan Sparrow,
		John Thacher,				Steuen Skiffe.

Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} holden att Plymouth the 29th of October, 1673. 29 October. [173.]

BEFORE Josias Winslow, Esq ^r , Go ^v , John Aldin, William Bradford, Thomas Hinckley,	John Freeman, Constant Southworth, and James Browne, Assistants, &c.
---	---

M^R THOMAS DEAN, of Boston, marchant, complained against M^r John Walley, as administrator to the estate of Nicholas Daus, deceased, as is within the collonie of New Plymouth, in an action of the case, to the damage of sixty pounds, for non payment of a bill of thirty pounds, currant money of New England, due from the said Daus to M^r Dean, as by bill bearing date September the 13th, 1672.

The jury find for the plaintiffe thirty pounds, according to bill, two pence damage, and the cost of the suite.

M^r Thomas Dean, of Boston, marchant, complaineth against M^r John Walley, as administrator to such estate of Nicholas Daus, deceased, as is

1673.

29 October.
PART I.

within the collonie of New Plymouth, in an action of the case, to the damage of one hundred and fifty pounds, for non payment of a bill of eighty seauen pounds fourteen shillings and seauen pence, in good and marchantable porke, att Boston, vnder the packers marke, att fifty shillings p barrell, due from the said Daus, as appeers by his bill bearing date the 28 day of December, 1670.

The jury find for the plaintiffe eighty seauen pound fourteen shillings and seauen pence, according to bill, ten pound damage, and the cost of the suite.

Mr Thomas Dean, of Boston, marchant, complaineth against Mr John Walley, as administrator to such estate of Nicholas Daus, deceased, as is within the collonie of New Plymouth, in an action on the case, to the damage of eighty pounds, for non payment of a bill of forty five pounds, currant mony of New England, and due from the said Daus to Mr Dean, as by bill bearing date the twenty-fift of July, 1671, appeereth.

The jury find for the plaintiffe forty five pound, according to bill, three pounds and fifteen shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

Mr Thomas Dean, of Boston, marchant, complaineth against Mr John Walley, as administrator of such estate of Nicholas Daus, deceased, as is within the collonie of New Plymouth, in an action of the case, to the damage of one hundred pounds, for non payment of a bill of fifty six pounds fourteen shillings and two pence, currant mony of New England, due from the said Daus to Mr Deane, as by bill bearing date the 7th of March, 1671.

The jury find for the plaintiffe six pounds and fourtecu shillings and two pence, as the remainder of the said bill, nine shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

*Mr Peter Serjeant, marchant, of Boston, complained against Mr John Walley, as administrator to such estate of Nicholas Daus, deceased, as is within the collonie of New Plymouth, in an action of the case, to the damage of three hundred pounds, fifty eight pounds due vnto him, the said Serjeant, his heires and assignes, as by bond bearing date March, 1761, from the said Nicholas Daus, dē, in currant mony of New England.

The jury find for the plaintiffe his bond, and the cast of the suite.

[*174.]

*Wheras, att a Court held att New Plymouth on the fift day of March, 1671, Ensigne John Williams comēced suite against Joseph Turner, Seni^r,

1673.

29 October.
PART I.

of Scittuate aforesaid, in an action of the case, to the damage of one hundred pounds, for not possessing him, the said Williams, of lands bought of him, and payed for, as appeereth by a deed vnder his hand and seale, bearing date July the fift, 70, and for neglecting to acknowledge the said deed according to law, wherby the said Williams was damnified; and the jury on that tryall finding for the defendant, the plaintiffe still complaining that he is therby kept from his just right, and that the Court and jury was misled in the former tryall by the defendants fraudulent, fallaciouse please, as hee will make it appeer, hee hath obtained a review of the aforesaid action.

The jury find for the plaintiffe, that the defendant shall make good his couenant according to his deed, or thirty pound damage, and the cost of the suits.

John Williams, of Scittuate, admincstrator to the estate of Edward Williams, deceased, complained against Wiltam Randall, Junr, of Scittuate, in an action of the case, to the damage of twelue pounds, for non payment of three thousand and two hundred of hogshed stuffe and heding due to the aboue said Edward Williams, as appeers by a bill giuen vnder the aboue said Randalls hands, which bill beareth date Nouember the second, 1670.

The jury find for the plaintiffe the cooper stuffe expressed in the bill, eight shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

John Williams, of Scittuate, admincstrator to the estate of Edward Williams, late of Scittuate, deceased, complaineth against Thomas Turner, of Scittuate, Seni^r, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for non payment of a debt of three thousand and three hundred of marchantable white oake barrell staues due to the aboue said Williams, as appeereth by a bill giuen under the said Turners hand, which bill beareth date the 4th of Aprill, 1666.

The jury find for the plaintiffe the barrell staues due vpon this bill, and fifteen shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

John Williams, of Scittuate, as admincstrator to the estate of Edward Williams, late of Scittuate, deceased, complaineth against Thomas Turner, of Scittuate, tanner, in an action of the case, to the damage of nine pounds, for non payment of a debt of foure pounds and ten shillings in cooper stuffe, due to the aboue said Edward Williams, as appeereth by a bill giuen under the said Turners hand, which bill beareth date Nou^m 14, 1665.

The jury find for the defendant.

1673.

29 October.
PART I.

John Williams, of Scittuate, complaineth against James Doughtey, of Scittuate, Seni^r, in an action of the case, to the damage of twelue pounds, for non payment of three thousand of marchantable hogshed staues and heding, due vnto the said John Williams, as appeereth by a bill giuen vnder the aboue said Doughteys hand, which bill beareth date Nouember the third, 1670.

The jury find for the plaintiffe six pound, according to his bill, twenty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

Mr John Green, whoe was appointed administrator by the county Court, att Boston, July the 30th, 1667, to inspect and take care of the late Mr John Alcockes estate, by his attorney, John Williams, of Scittuate, complaineth against Joseph Coleman, of Scittuate, pound keeper, in an action of the case, to the damage of fiue pounds, for illegall releasing of diuers swine out of the pound in Scittuate, which were impounded by order of the aboue said attorney, John Williams, sometime in September last.

This was withdrawne.

[*175.]

*John Barker, of Scittuate, attorney vnto Samuell Hiland, late of Scittuate, complaineth against Israell Hubbert, of Scittuate, in an action of the case, to the damage of eight and twenty pounds, siluer mony of New England, as appears to be due to the aboue said Hiland, by a bill giuen vnder the said Hubberts hand, bearing date October the twenty one, 1672.

The jury find for the plaintiffe, that the defendant shall pay fourteen pounds in specue, according to bill, eight shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

John Palmer, Juni^r, of Scittuate, complained against John Silvester, of Marshfeild, in an action of the case, to the damage of six pounds, for that the said Silvester did eutt and carry away grasse or hay, some time this summer, from the meddow land of the said Palmer, which said meddow lyeth att the riuier called the North Riuier, betwixt the meddow of Joseph Barstow, the said Barstowes meddow going on both sydes the said meddow from whence the said Silvester carryed the said hay or grasse, wherby the said Palmer is damnified.

This was withdrawne.

John Merrett and Charles Stockbridge, both of Scittuate, doe complaine against Isacke Chittenden, of Scittuate, aforesaid, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for appropriateing pte of the comon or undeuded

land of Scittuate to his owne p̄ticular vse, wherin the said John Merrett and Charles Stockbridge are interested, and contrary to an acte of the said towne, bearing date January the twentyeth, 1652, wherin the said towne of Scittuate did agree that the said com̄on or undeuided land should lye undeuided to the whole inhabitants of the said towne; and for setting vp a fence, or p̄te of a fence, on the said land, neare the meddow land of the said John Merritt, and neare the house of Thomas Hieland, Seni^r, since January last past, wherby the said plaintiffes are damnified.

This withdrawne.

John Hoare, of Concord, complaineth against Cap^t James Cutworth, of Scittuate, in an action of the case, for detaining from him a p̄sell of his land, containing about thirteen acres, lying in Scittuate, where the said Cap^t Cutworth now liueth, being a p̄sell of that land the said complainant bought of M^r Timothy Hatherley, according as the deed bearing date the 10th of Aprill, 1651, doth appeer, and all due damages sustained therby.

The jury find for the defendant.

Joseph Trewant, of Marshfield, complained against Timothy White, of Scittuate, in an action of the case, to the damage of foure pound and ten shillings, for non payment of two pounds and nine shillings, due to him, the said Trewant, in siluer mony, for a freight by him conveyed to Boston for the said ^, about the latter end of June last.

The jury find for the plaintiffe forty nine shillings siluer mony, according to the agreement, ten shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

*Captaine Mathew Fuller, and Samuell Fuller, Seni^r, complained against Steuen Skiffe and John Blacke, allies Blackwell, of the towne of Sandwich, to the damage of ten pounds, for that the said Skiffe and Blacke pulled down, or caused to be pulled downe, about ten or twenty rod or pole of their fence, wherby they suffered much damage in their corne feild att Seauton Necke.

This was withdrawne.

John Williams, of Scittuate, did so^mtimes in September last impound diuers swine of Cap^t James Cudworths, and the said Cudworth obtained a repleuy, ingageing to proceccute against the said Williams; wherfore the said Cudworth doth complaine against the said Williams, to the damage of twenty shillings, for detaining diuers swine of the said Cudworths in pound, notwithstanding the said Cudworth tendered and offered to satisfy all due and legall

1673.

29 October.

PART I.

Withdrawne.

[*176.]

1673.

29 October.
PART I.

damages that should be legally proued to be don by the said swine of the said Cudworth vnto the said Williams. The said Williams, finding himself agreived with the award of the Court of the celect men of Scittuate, made his appeale to this Court.

This was non suited.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	{	Mr Nicholas Byram, Gorge Watson, Joseph Warren, Joseph Howland, Ensigne John Haward, John Gibbs,	}	sworne.	{	John Rogers, Juni ^r , John Wadsworth, John Howland, John Richlmond, John Caruer, Isacke Little.
---------	---	---	---	---------	---	---

Towards the latter end of the Court, Ensigne Leanard and John Eames, of Bridgewater, serued in the stead of John Howland and John Gibbs.

1673-4. **Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} holden att Plymouth, in the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the 4th of March, Anno Doñi 1673.*

4 March.

[*177.]

BEFORE Josiah Winslow, Esq ^r , Gof ^r ,	John Freeman,
John Alden,	Constant Southworth, and
Wiltam Bradford,	James Browne,
Thomas Hinckley,	
Assistants, &c.	

JOHN WILLIAMS, of Scittuate, complained against Micaell Peirse, John Cushen, and Jeremiah Hatch, select men of the towne of Scittuate, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for entertaining of an illegall [^] into the Court of Scittuate, in October last, which action was comēnced by Cap^t James Cudworth, and for not inabling the said Williams, but disinabling of the said Williams, to proccute his appeale according to law, whoe appealed from the judgment of the celect men aboue mensioned, being apprehensiuē of great wronge, wherby the aboue said Williams comes to be damnified.

Non suited.

1673-4.

4 March.
PART I.

M^r John Green, whoe is appointed by the countey Court held att Boston July the 30th, 1670, to inspect and take care of the late M^r John Alcockes estate in the behalf of the heires to the said Alcockes estate, by his attorney, John Williams, of Scittuate, complaineth against Nathaniel Turner, of Scittuate, in an action of the case, to the damage of thirty pounds, for vnjustly detaining and withholding of three coves, which coves appertained to the heires of M^r John Alcocke, phesition, late of Rocksberry, deceased, wherby the heires of the abouesaid Alcockes estate comes to be damnified as abouesaid. Non suited.

John Williams, of Scittuate, complained against Robert Stanford, in an action of the case, to the damage of forty pounds, for non payment of hogshed staues and heding, and coves and younge cattle, due to the aboue said John Williams, as appereth by a bill giuen vnder the abouesaid Stanfords hand, which bill beareth date the 30th of June, 1673.

The jury find and say as followeth : —

If the bill be legally proued, wee find for the plaintiffe his bill in specue, ten shillings damage, and the cost of the . . . This being refered to the Court, they found the bill legally proued.

If it had not bin legally proued, then the latter pte of the verdict of the jury was, that they found for the defendant.

Cap^t Nathaniel Thomas, of Marshfeild, complained against John Caruer and John Branch, both of the towne of Marshfeild, joyntly and seuerally, in an action of the case, for treaspas, to the damage of twenty pounds, for that, notwithstanding the said Caruer, as collector and gatherer of M^r Arnolds rate from the yeare 1672, and the said Branch had accepted satisfaction for the rate due from the said Cap^t Thomas, vpon the rate from about October, 1672, viz^d, the said Caruer and Branch hauing, vpon the first day of this instant February, agreed with the said Cap^t Thomas to take two loads of hay in satisfaction for the said rate, they, the said Caruer and Branch, did afterwards, the same day, to the great injury, disturbance, and molestation of the said Cap^t Thomas and his family, come into the land of the said Cap^t Thomas, and did then and there hurt and hurry the cattle of the said Cap^t Thomas, indeauring, as they declared, to take and carry away some beast ; but not accomplishing their intended purpose, they, to the further great ingury, discomforte, and mollestation of the said Cap^t Thomas and his family, did, vpon the eleuenth of this aforsaid month, enter againe into the land of the aforsaid Cap^t Thomas, *and did then and there againe hurt and hurry the cattle of the said

[*178.]

1673-4. Cap^t Thomas, vntill they had caught one, viz^d, a two yeare old steer, which they carried away, as they pretended, for the afsaid rate, thi^o they sett noe prise vpon the said beast. Non suited.

4 March.
PART I.

Wheras M^r Thomas Hineckley, Assistant, complained against Cap^t Mathew Fuller, in an action of scandulus defamation, to the damage of two hundred pounds, for that the said Cap^t Fuller hath reported sundry times, and psisted to affeirme, that the said Thomas Hineckley hath doⁿ him much wronge in his attesteing that the said Mathew Fuller made oath before him to the will of Trustrum Hull, deceased, now in record in Court, and that hee neuer tooke oath to the said will, and more p^ticularly att a meeting on the occation of that scandulous defamation, att the house of M^r Walley, att Barnstable, on the last Satterday next before October Court last past, the said Mathew Fuller did then and there, before sundry psons, vehemently defend and justify his afsaid scandulus reports, not only impudently denyng his owne hand to the said will p^sented before him, but alsoe that hee neuer spoke his oath to the said will, notwithstanding the record therof, vnder the hand of the said Thomas Hineckley, on the said will, and that hee neuer took an oath before him, and with sundry other bold, daring expressions, impiously affeirmed that the great God knew, and hee, the said Thomas Hineckley knew, in his owne conscience, that hee, the said Mathew Fuller, neuer tooke his oath to Trustrum Hulls will, therby rendering the said Thomas Hineckley basly pfidious, false, and vnfaithfull, in both his owne office and vnder the awfull oath vpon him.

Before the jury brought in their verdict on the said action, proposition was made that the plaintiffe and defendant might haue a few wordes together, and the sequele therof was, that the said Captaine Fuller did acknowlidg as followeth: —

Notwithstanding I remember not that euer I tooke any oath to Trustrum Hulls will before M^r Hineckley, yett doe blame my self for my ouer confidentnes therein, and am truely sorry that therby I haue spoken any thinge that hath any reflection vpon the said M^r Hineckley, as to his vnfaithfullnes, concerning his attest therto and record therof, hauing noe ground for soe to judge of him, and doe promise for the future to forbear any such reflection on him concerning the said oath. This acknowledgment was accepted, and soe the controuersye ended, hec, the said Captaine Fuller, paying the charge.

Isacke Barker complained against Wiltam Tubbs, Seni^r, and Dorothy, his wife, in an action of defamation and slaunder, to the damage of fifteen

pounds, for that the said Wiltam and Dorothy hath sometime since Nouember last said and reported that the said Barker hath said and threatened that hee would ruinate them, viz^s, the said Wiltam and Dorothy, root and branch, wherby the said Barker is greatly reproached and damnified.

1673-4.
4 March.
PART I.

This was withdrawne.

*John Perry, of Scittuate, complaineth against Wiltam Tubbs, Seni^r, of Duxburrow, in an action of the case, to the damage of one hundred pounds, for that the said William Tubbs, since the first day of this instant January, hath published and reported that the said John Perry hath said that hee cared not a surreuerence for the Go^d, nor neuer a magistrate in the collonie, wherby the said John Perry is damnified, and thervpon bringeth this action. [*179.]

The jury find for the defendant.

Isacke Little, and Ephraim Little, both of Marshfeild, complained against Leiff Peregrine White, John Dingley, and Wiltam Foard, Juni^r, all of Marshfeild aforsaid, in an action of the case, to the damage of thirty pound, for that the said Peregrine White, John Dingley, and Wiltam Foard, being assembled together since the twenty first day of December last past, did wrongfully enter into and vpon the land of the said Isacke and Ephraim Little, viz^s, a certaine pcell of land formerly graunted vnto John Waterman, and purchased of him by Thomas Little, deceased, father to the said Isacke and Ephraim Little, lying betwixt the land of John Phillipps and Joseph Roes and diuers others, as may appeer vpon record, and marked diuers trees, vpon pretence of laying out land to the said John Phillipps and Joseph Roes.

Withdrawne.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	{	Mr James Walker, Mr Wilt Clarke, Mr Joseph Bradford, Mr John Browne, Mr Francis Combe, Samuell Sprague,	}	sworne.	{	John Rogers, Seni ^r , John Tracye, Gorge Bonum, Jabez Howland, John Bryant, Steuens Skiffe.	}
---------	---	--	---	---------	---	---	---

1674.

7 July.

PART I.

[*180.]

**Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} holden att Plymouth the 7th Day of
July, Anno Do^mi 1674.*

BEFORE Josiah Winslow, Esq ^r , Go ^v ,	John Freeman,
John Alden,	Constant Southworth,
Wiltam Bradford,	James Browne, and
Thomas Hinckley,	James Cutworth,
Assista ⁿ s, &c.	

THOMAS PEACHEY, of Charlestowne, in the collonie of the Massachusetts, complained against Wiltam Browne, chyrurgeon, in an action on the case, to the damage of eighty pound sterling, to ceure the said Peachey respecting a bond of forty pounds, wherin hee stands bound with and for the said Browne, for the payment of twenty pounds in mony to Isacke Waldron.

This was withdrawne after some plea made.

Robert Stanford, of Scittuate, complained against Israell Hubbert, of Scittuate, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds in siluer mony, for that the said Hubbert did refuse or neglect to giue the said Robert Stanford an accoumpt of a cargoe of goods committed into the hands of the said Hubbert as agent of the abouesaid Stanford, so^metime in the yeare 1672, which said cargoe of goods were cooper timber, hoopoles, bolts, and bills of mony, co^mitted to the said Hubbert as aforesaid.

The jury found for the plaintiffe fifteen pounds siluer mony, thirty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

Gorge Russell, of Scittuate, complaineth against Samuell Clapp, of Scittuate, in an action of the case, to the damage of six pounds, for that the said Clapp hath not pformed an agreement or couenant made with the said Russell so^metime in October, 1666, in reference to seting vp a sufficient fence, and maintaining it, the whole fence lying between the then lands of the said Gorge Russell and the said Samuell Clapp, nor yett paying three pounds for his, the said Clapps, neglect, according to couenant, wherby the said Gorge Russell comes to be damnified. The jury found for the plaintiffe a peny damage, and the cost of the suit.

Mr Peter Talmon, of Rhode Iland, complained against Phillip, allies

1674.

7 July.
PART I.

Wewasowannett, sachem of Mont Hope, or Pocanawket, as heire, adminnestrator, or successor, vnto his brother, or predecessor, Wamsitta Sopaquitt, or Allexander, deceased, in an action on the case, to the damage of eight hundred pounds, forfeiture of a bond of such a vallue bearing date June the 28th, 1661, giuen to the said Peter Talman, oblidging him, the said Wamsitta, allies Allexander, to make good to him, his heires, &c, a deed of gift of a considerable tract of land att Sapowett and places adjacent, as in the said deed is more p̄ticularly expressed, for want wherof the complainant is greatly damnified.

Mammanuah, chieffe propriator of the lands of Saconett, and places adjacent, complaineth against Awashunkes, pretended Squa Sachem of that place, and Wewayewitt, her husband, inhabitants there, in an action on the case, to the damage of five hundred pounds, for forcibly detaining the land of the said Mammanewah, att Saconett aforesaid, viz, for assembling, together with diuers other Indians, about the middle of March last, vpon a p̄sell of the said land, and then and there, with the healp and assistance of the said assembled Indians, did forcibly molest and hinder the said Mamanuah from giueing posession of a p̄sell of the said land to such of the English, to whome hee had sold the same, by violent binding the said Mamanuah in the same place, insulting ouer and threatening him, whiles hee lay bound before them, indeauoring, as they declared, to cause him to relinquish his title to his said land, notwithstanding hee had fully cleared his title to those lands from their former claime, in his Ma^{ties} Court of this collonie. The jury found for the plaintiffe five pounds damage, and the cost of the suite. The Court accepts this verdict. A review was graunted to the defendant on this action.

*Mamanewah and Awashunkes, with their attornies, haue agreed to comitt the lands in controversye between them, att Saconnett and places adjacent, to the Court and jury now in being, and to joyne issue whose the chieffe right is, by such testimonies as shalbe produced.

[*181.]

The jury find for the plaintiffe the chieffest right, and the cost of the suite. This verdict is accepted by the Court.

A review is graunted to the defendant on this action.

The names of the jury that tryed this action, with those foregoing att this Court, were, —

John Tompson,	}	sworne.	John Tracye,	}	sworne.
M ^r Josias Standish,			Steuen Skiffe,		
M ^r Samuell Edson,			John Soule,		
John Bryant,			Joseph Howland,		
Joseph Warren,			John Dunham,		
Edward Gray,			Ephraim Little,		

1674.

*Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} held att Plymouth the 27th of October,
1674.*

27 October.

PART I.

BEFORE Josias Winslow, Esq ^r , Go ^v ,	John Freeman,
John Alden,	Constant Southworth,
Wiltam Bradford,	James Browne, and
Thomas Hinckley,	James Cudworth,
Assistants, &c.	

JOHN WILLIAMS, of Scittuate, complaineth against John Barker, of Scittuate, attorney or assigne of Samuell Hiland, late of Scittuate, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for non payment of three thousand and halfe an hundred of marchantable hogshed stauces and heding, due to the aboue said John Williams, as appeereth by a bill giuen vnder the aboue said Samuell Hielands hand, which bill bears date the seauenth day of December, 1671.

This suite was withdrawne.

Mr Constant Southworth, Treasurer, in the behalfe of the collonie of New Plymouth, complaineth against Mistris Mary Prence, as executrix of the last will and testament of Thomas Prence, Esq^r, late Go^v of New Plymouth collonie, deceased, in an action of debt, to the damage of one hundred pound, for non payment of a debt of fifty pound, due to the said Treasurer, as appeereth by bill giuen vnder the said Thomas Prence his hand, and became due so^{ft}time in June last, and beares the date the third of August, 1669.

That because, in the returne of the warrant, the pson aboue mensioned was not named, nor expressed that this warrant was serued according to the tenore therof, the Court saw cause not to lett this next abouesaid action proceed.

[*182.]

*Ensigne Thomas Dexter, Edmond Freeman, Senir, and Edmond Perry, as agents for the towne of Sandwich, and in the behalfe of the said towne, complaineth against Samuell Fuller, Senir, of Barnstable, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for his vnjust entry on their lands att Scauton Necke, so^{ft}time about July last was two yeares, and did then and their vpon their lands forcibly cutt downe a certaine young tree, in defiance of their title then claimed by their agents, and after warning by them giuen to the contrary. Non suited.

1674.

27 October.
PART I.

Wiltam Nicarson, of Mannamoiett, complained against Thomas Fallen and Samuell Hall, of Yarmouth, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for that the said Thomas Fallen and Samuell Hall, with others, did seize vpon four p̄sells of pyne knotts in the said Nicarson's possession, when wee had bestowed our labour in spliting the greatest p̄te of them, and spoiling the feed of the cattle, by breakeing the sward of the ground, and makeing two bottoms to run the pyne knotts vpon, and cutting the turffe of the ground to couer the kills, and carting vpon my propriety without my leaue, when I had twice warned them to the contrary; and this they haue done to my great damage, which causeth mee to complaine against them. Non suited.

Gorge Soule, of Duxburrow, complained against John Peterson, of Duxburrow, aforsaid, in an action of the case, to the damage of an hundred pounds, for better securitie for the payment of a debt of six pounds seauen shillings and thripence due, to haue bin payed the first day of Nouember last, as appeers by a bill bearing date the thirtieth day of July, in the yeare of our Lord 1672; as alsoe for the payment of sixty three pounds twelue shillings and ninepence due, heerafter to be payed att seuerall payments, as by seuerall bills of the aforsaid date appeereth, which said sume of seauenty pounds, being behind and vnpayed, is p̄te of the sume of eighty pounds contracted to be payed by the said John Peterson to the said Gorge Soule, for the purchase of a certaine tract of land lying in Powder Point, in Duxburrow, aforsaid, att the time of the said purchase of the lands of and in the occupation of the said Gorge Soule, and now in the occupation of the said John Peterson and the said Gorge Soule.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

Cornett Robert Studson, of Scittuate, complained against Thomas Joy, of Hingham, in an action of the case, to the damage of one hundred pound, for that the said Joy did say and report seuerall times since January last past, that the saw mill of Cornett Robert Studson, which standeth in Plymouth collonie, neare Scittuate, standeth on the land of the said Joy; and for saying and reporting that the said sawmill was his, the said Joyes, and standeth vpon his land; and for that the said Joy did say and forbid any man for meddleing with any thinge there without his order, wherby the said Studsons title to the said land and mill hath bin rendered doubtfull, wherby hee comes to be greatly damnified. The jury find for the plaintiffe three pound and ten shillings damage, and the cost of the suite. The bill of costs allowed by the Court on this action is 4^{li} 4^s.

1674.

27 October.
PART I.

The Names of the Jury.

{ John Tompson, Mr Nicholas Byram, Mr Judah Thacher, John Rogers, of Duxb, Junr, Sergt Ephraim Tinkham, Wiltam Hoskens,	} sworne.	{ Samuell Clapp, James Lewis, John Richmond, Jeremiah Hatch, Jabez Howland, Hugh Cole,	} sworne.
--	-----------	---	-----------

1674-5.

2 March.
[*183.]

**Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} holden att Plymouth the 2^{cond} of March,*
1674.

BEFORE Josias Winslow, Esqr, Goſ,	John Freeman,
John Alden,	Constant Southworth,
Wiltam Bradford,	James Browne, and
Thomas Hinckley,	James Cudworth,
Assistants, &c.	

ENSIGN JOHN WILLIAMS, of Scittuate, complaineth against Samuell Hicland, late of Scittuate aforesaid, in an action of the case, to the damage of twelue pounds, for not satisfying a debt of three thousand and half an hundred of hogshed staues and heding proportionable due vpon bill bearing date the seuenth day of December, 1672.

The jury find for the plaintiffe seauen pound damage, and the cost of the suite.

Mr John Gorum, of Barnstable, complained against Abraham Jackson, of Plymouth, in an action of debt, to the damage of nine pound, for non payment of six pound six shillings and six pence, due vpon accompt, as by his book appeereth. The jury find for the plaintiffe six pound six shillings and sixpence debt, and the cost of the suite.

Ensigne Thomas Dexter and Steuen Skiffe, agents for the towne of Sandwich, and in the said townes behalfe, complaineth against Samuell Fuller, Seni^r, of Barnstable, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for his vnjust entery on the lands of the said towne of Sandwich, sumtime about July last was two yeare, lying and being att a place comonly called Scauton Necke, and there and then did vpon there

lands cutt downe a certaine younge tree, in defyance of their title then claimed by their said townes agents, and after warning then giuen to the contrary. This action was pleaded to, but it was withdrawne before verdict deliuered in by the jury.

1674-5.
 2 March.
 PART I.

Mr Wiltam Clarke, of Plymouth, complained against John Andrewes, of the said Plymouth, in an action of the case, to the damage of twelue pounds sterling, for non payment of thirty and two barrells of marchantable tarr, which should haue bine deliuered att the said Wiltam Clarke his ware house in Plymouth, att or before the last day of July, 1673, appears by the said Andrewes his bill vnder his hand.

The jury find for the plaintiffe eleuen pound debt, and damage, and the cost of the suite.

Robin, of Mattachesett, Ralph and Sampson, of Nobscussett, Indians, in the right of their wiues, the daughters of Napoiatan, Indian sachem, deceased, complaineth of much wronge doñ vnto them by reason of sundry Englishmen vnjust possession and detaining of sundry lands belonging to the said complainants, which were the lands of Napoiatan aforesaid, and not by him sold vnto them, the said lands lying between Bound Brooke and Stony Brooke, in the constablewicke of Yarmouth, and in particular complaines against John Winge, in an action on the case, to the damage of fifty pounds, for his possessing and detaining wrongfully from them a psell of the said lands, whervpon hee hath built, fenced, and otherwise improved.

This action was nonsuited.

*James Clarke, of Plymouth, complained against Samuell Ryder, of Plymouth aforesaid, in an action of the case, for treaspas, to the damage of fiue pounds, for his injurious cutting and carrying away, or causing to be cut or carryed away, the grasse or fodder which grew on the said complainants marsh or meddow, att the pond comonly called Manomett Pond, for seuerall yeares last past, especially the last mowing season. [*184.]

This action was non suited.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	}	Wiltam Paybody,	}	sworne.	Joseph Siluester,
		Mr Josias Standish,			John Caruer,
		Leifft Thomas Haward,			Wiltam Foard, Junr,
		John Wadsworth,			Jonathan Shaw,
		Francis Combe,			Steuen Bryant,
		John Tompson,			Benjamine Church.

1675.

27 October.

PART I.

*Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} held att Plymouth, for the Jurisdī of
New Plymouth, the 27 of October, 1675.*

BEFORE Josiah Winslow, Esq ^r , Goff,	John Freeman,
John Aldin,	Constant Southworth,
Wiltam Bradford,	James Browne, and
Thomas Hinckley,	James Cudworth,
Assistants, &c.	

WHERAS Richard French, of Marshfeild, as executor of the estate of Richard Beare, deceased, comēced suite against Benjamine Church, of Duxburrew, in an action of debt, to the damage of forty shillings, for a debt of thirty shillings, due to the estate of the said Beare, att the Court of celect men held att Marshfeild March the 29th, 1675, and from that Court obtained a judgment against the defendant for thirty three shillings siluer mony, &c. ; from which judgment the defendant did then enter his appeale, according to law, and gaue bonds to procecute to effect of the next Court of trial held att New Plymouth, &c.

The jury find for the plaintiffe the cost of the suite.

Joseph Kent, of Swansey, complaineth against Nicholas Tanner, of the same towne, for detaining and hindering of him of his right of what hee was accepted to in Swansey, and for withholding a copy of the records of his acceptation, notwithstanding authoritie hath required him therto.

The Names of the Jury.

{ John Tompson, Joseph Warren, Robert Finney, John Rogers, Samuell Dunham, }	} sworne.	{ Steuen Skiffe, James Pursvall, John Cobleich, John Aimes, Wiltam Foard, Jonathan Russell, }	} sworne.
--	-----------	--	-----------

**Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} held att Plymouth, for the Jursidiction of 1675-6.
New Plymouth, the seauenth of March, 1675.*

7 March.
PART I.
[*185.]

BEFORE Josiah Winslow, Esq ^r , Goũ, John Aldin, Wiltam Bradford, Thomas Hinckley, Assistants, &c.	John Freeman, Constant Southworth, James Browne, and James Cudworth,
--	---

M^R JOHN MAYO, Jun^r, complained against M^r Wiltam Browne, chirurgion, late resedent att Plymouth, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for the non pfomance of a couenant made with him, the said Mayo, by the said Browne, for the cure of the said Mayos son, as likewise for the non payment of three pounds and nine shillings due to the said Mayo, in New England coyne, as will more plainly appeer by witnes, and specialtie vnder his hand. The verdict is as followeth : If it be legall to put two distinct debts into one action, by a coppulatiue expression, then wee find for the plaintiffe three pounds in mony, and eight shillings damage, and the cost of the suite ; but if not, wee find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

Thomas Baxter, of Yarmouth, complaineth against Timothy Cole, of Eastham, in an action of debt, to the damage of four pound, for non payment of about 57 shillings, or three pounds, in mony, which the said Cole is indebted and hath engaged to pay vnto the said Baxter.

Thomas Baxter owned before the Court that hee claimed noe other debt but the sume of seauen and fifty shillings, or three pounds, expressed in the aboue entered action. The jury find for the plaintiffe three pounds in mony, two shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

The Names of the Jury.

{ John Tompson, Steuen Bryant, Serj: Tinkham, Jonathan Shaw, Benajah Pratt, Steuen Skiffe, }	} sworne.	{ John Rogers, Jni ^r , John Baker, John Howland, John Soule, Thomas Paine, Joseph Woodworth, }	} sworne.
---	-----------	--	-----------

1676.

*Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} holden att Plymouth the first of
November, 1676.*

1 November.

PART I.

BEFORE Josiah Winslow, Esq^r, Go^v, Constant Southworth,
John Aldin, James Browne, and
Thomas Hinckley, James Cudworth,
Wiltam Bradford,
Assistants, &c.

THOMAS HUCKENS complained against Joseph Hull, in an action of
treaspass on the case, to the damage of seauen pounds, for his vnjust
detaining of thirteen hundred foote of board, which hee gott into his hands in
the yeer 1674, belonging to the said complainant, as being the effect and
produce of some cargoe sent by him to Pascattaqua, in Aprill, 1674, vnder
the trust of Marke Riddle, as by account and assignment from the said Rid-
dley, giuen to the said complainant, and otherwise, doth or may appeer.

The jury find for the plaintiffe thirteen hundred foot of board, or two
pounds and twelue shillings, fifteen shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

The Court allowes to the plaintiffe the bill of cost of one eight
shillings.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	{	Ensigne Aldin, John Tracye, John Rogers, Jun ^r , Steuen Bryant, Andrew Ringe, Samuell Dunham,	}	sworne.	{	Jabez Howland, Benajah Prate, Nathaniel Southworth, Nathaniel Winslow, Wiltam Foard, Josias Snow.	}
---------	---	---	---	---------	---	--	---

1676-7.

**Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} held att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of
New Plymouth, the sixt of March, 1676-77.*

6 March.

[*185.]

BEFORE Josiah Winslow, Esq^r, Go^v, John Freeman,
John Alden, Constant Southworth,
Thomas Hinckley, James Browne, and
Wiltam Bradford, James Cudworth,
Assistants, &c.

JOHAN BRYANT, Senr, of Scittuate, complained against John James, of Scittuate, in an action of the case, to the damage of one hundred pounds, for that the said John James, since October last, came vpon the land of the said John Bryant Senr, in Scittuate, betwixt the now dwelling house of the said Bryant and the dwelling house of the said John James, and runed a line, staked and marked the said Bryants land, saying hee had taken possession of it, which land the said John Bryant bought and hath had quiett possession theroff, some of it about twenty seauen yeers, and some of it about twenty yeers. The jury find for the plaintiffe five pounds damage, and the cost of the suite. Cost allowed by the Court, 04^u 11^s 06^d.

1676-7.

6 March.
PART I.

John Wilkams, of Scittuate, complaineth against Edward Jenkins, late constable of Scittuate, in an action of the case, to the damage of four pounds siluer mony, for not giuing the said Williams satisfaction according to execution deliuered to the said Edward Jenkins, (when constable,) which execution was graunted against Nathaniell Turner, of Scittuate, by vertue of seuerall judgments of the Celect Court of Scittuate, in the yeer 1675, and signed by Isacke Chettenden, celect man, by which neglect of the defendant not giueing the plaintiffe satisfaction, the plaintiffe comes to be much damnified.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

John Waterman, of Marshfeild, eldest son and heire to Robert Waterman, late of Marshfeild aforesaid, deceased, complaineth against John Mendall and John Phillipps, both of Marshfeild aforesaid, in an action of the case for treaspas, to the damage of one hundred pounds, for entering into and detaining vnlawfully the land of the said John Waterman, viz: a certaine p̄sell of land of about five and twenty acres, more or lesse, lying and being att or neare the mouth of the North Riuer, in Marshfeild aforesaid, wheron the said Robert Waterman liued, and wherof hee died seized and possessed, wherby the said land decended vnto his said heire. The jury find for the deferidant the cost of the suite.

*James Briggs, of Scittuate, complaineth against John Cushen, celect man, in the behalfe of himselfe and the rest of his ma^{ties} Celect Court of Scittuate which were with him, the said Cushen, concerned, in an action on the case, to the damage of three pounds siluer mony, for not deliuering to or possessing off the said James Briggs, with an execution of a judgment of his ma^{ties} Court held att Scittuate the 29th of May, 1675, in which action James Briggs, of Scittuate, complaineth against Edward Jenkins, constable, of Scitt-

[*187.]

1676-7.

6 March.
PART I.

uate, in an action on the case, to the damage of fifteen shillings siluer mony, for that the aboue said Jenkins, vnder couller or pretense of his constables office, came into the said Briggs his house, some time this instant May, and did then and there illegally take away a pewter bason of the said Brigges, not making legall demand before seizure, and for illegall disposing of the said Brigges bason without legall presure after seizure, wherby the plaintiffe comes to be damnified.

In this case, the Court found for the plaintiffe his bason sued for in this action, or seauen shillings siluer mony, sixpence damage, and the cost of the suite. The cost allowed in this action is sixteen shillings siluer mony, and eight shillings currant mony, of the aboue said John Cushen, celect . . . Not deliuering the aboue said complainant an exection of this judgment of Court aboue mentioned, the complainant comes to be damnified.

Non suited.

ll s d

The cost allowed to the defendant is 01 : 04 : 06

Henery Roberts, of Milton, complained against Thomas Ranshall, of Marshfeild, in an action of the case, to the damage of fourteen pounds, for that the said Ranshall, sometime in July, in the yeer (75,) did vnjustly take away, and doth still detaine a horse and a bridle, and saddle and saddle cloth, of the said Roberts, wherby hee is damnified as aboue said.

The jury find for the plaintiffe seauen pound and fifteen shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

ll s d

Cost of this suite comes to 01 : 19 : 00

Mr Nathaniell Thomas and Samuell Sprague, as agents of the towne of Marshfeild, and in the said townes behalfe, complaineth against James Briggs and Nathaniel Tilden, as constables of the towne of Scittuate, in an action of the case, to the damage of sixty pounds, for non payment of forty pounds ten shillings and thripence due from the said towne of Scittuate to the said towne of Marshfeild, as appeereth by an order of the counsell or comittee for regulating of accountps and charges of the warr between the seuerall townes of this collonie, vnder the secretaries hand, and beareth date July the 22^{cond}, 1676, notwithstanding the said constables are ordered and inabled to pay the same. The jury find for the defendants the cost of the suite, which is 01^{ll} 07^s 06^d.

[*188.]

*Humphery Johnson, of Hingham, as successor to Humphery Turner, late of Scittuate, complaineth against Isacke Wilder, of Hingham, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of fue pounds, for making vse

of his interest by working vpon timber on the lands of the said town shipp of Scittuate. Non suited. 1676-7.

6 March.
PART I.

Isacke Wilder, of Hingham, complaineth against Humphery Johnson, of Hingham, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for that the said Johnson, since the first of January last past, hath cutt and carried off from a lott of land which the said Isacke Wilder bought of John Turner, Junr, which land lyeth in Scittuate, and vpon the pattennt line.

Non suited.

Humphery Johnson, of Hingham, late of Scittuate, as inhabitant or propriator in all the land in the townshipp of Scittuate that was undeuded in the yeer 1654, complaineth against Isacke Wilder, of Hingham, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of five pounds, for makeing vse of the interest of the plaintiffe by working on timber on the land in Scittuate townshipp, wherby the plaintiffe is damnified. Non suited.

The names of the jury that serued for the tryall of actions this Court were,—

<p>{ Mr Thomas Huckens, Mr James Walker, John Rogers, John Wadsworth, John Howland, Abraham Jackson, }</p>	} sworne.	<p>{ Jabez Howland, Andrew Ringe, John Foster, Jerud Talbut, Steuen Bryant, Joseph Bartlett, }</p>	} sworne.
--	-----------	--	-----------

**At the Court of his Ma^{tie} held att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the third Day of July, 1677.*

1677.
3 July.
[*189.]

<p>BEFORE Josiah Winslow, Esq^r, Go^v, John Alden, William Bradford, Thomas Hineckley,</p>	<p>John Freeman, Constant Southworth, James Browne, and James Cudworth,</p>
<p>Assistants, &c.</p>	

JOHN WILLIAMS, of Scittuat, complained against John Barker, of Scittuate, in an action of the case, for vniust molestation, to the damage of five hundred pounds siluer mony, for that the said John Barker, vnder

1677.

3 July.
PART I.

couller or pretence of order and power from the executors and executrixes of the will and estate of M^r John Aleocke, plisition, late of Roxberry, deceased, hath, some time since May last, illegally possessed himselfe of the habitation and housing of the aforsaid John Williams, in Scittuate, and all the said Williams his estate therein, which habitation and housing is expressed and reserued in a lease made by the abouesaid John Williams, vnto the aforsaid John Barker, and fore illegall keeping the abousaid John Williams from his housing and habitation, and from the enjoyment of those comforts which were therein and of right belonged to the said Williams, pte of which estate, if not all, the said Barker hath made vse of, or by his illegall acteings hath had oppertunitie to doe it, whoe declared that hee knew not the said John Williams when hee spake to him, desiring and requiring of him to lett him come into his the said Williams his habitation, by all which illegall acteings of the abouesaid John Barker, the said complainant comes to be damnified. The verdict of the jury is as followeth: If being once possessed, and not legally disposed, giues title to propriety, then wee find for the plaintiffe forty pounds damage, and the cost of the suite; but if not good in law, then wee find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

John Barker, of Scittuate, complained against Cap^t John Williams, of Scittuate aforsaid, in an action on the case, to the damage of five hundred pounds, for that the said Williams hath vnjustly, in his owne name and behalfe, and to his owne p^ticular benefitt, hiered out, conveyed, and by lease vnder the said Williams his hand and scale made ouer vnto the said Barker an estate consisting of housing and lands within the township of Scittuate, and adjoyning, to Scittuate harbour, as by the said lease, which beareth date January the 4th, 1676, more plainly doth appeer, which said housing and lands the said Williams had noe right vnto nor estate in att the time of signing and sealing the said lease, but the said estate was before and att the said time the reall estate of other p^{er}sons, and not the estate of the said John Williams; wherby the plaintiff is defrauded, and comes to be damnified. This action was withdrawne, as followeth:—

In reference to the issuing of sundry controversies, which haue arisen between Cap^t John Williams and John Barker, of Scittuate, concerning a lease of a dwelling house and lands in Scittuate aforsaid, with stocke ypon it, giuen by the said Williams vnto the said Barker, as by the said lease, bearing date the 4th of January, 1676, appeereth,—it is agreed between the said p^{ar}ties, before and in the p^{re}sence of the Court, as followeth, viz: Imp^{er}mis, that the said p^{ar}ties doe each of them withdraw his action against the other, now

1677.

3 July.
PART I.

depending in this Court, and each of them beare his own charge theratt. 2. That the said John Barker doe and shall, before tomorrow night, deliuer vp vnto him, the said John Williams, or his assignes, the said house, lands, and stocke, with whatsoever else hee receiued of the said Williams, in the said lease mensioned, with all the corne now growing, and other fruites or cropp on the said lands, to the quiett and peacable possession and dispose of the said Williams, as when hee first receiued it from him; and alsoe to leaue all other thinges whatsoever, which hee hath had the possession of, claimed and before possessed by the said John Williams vnto the quiet and peacable possession of the said Williams, and his free dispose. *Againe, the said John Barker heerby disclaiming that acte of his in possessing himself therof, and disclaiming alsoe that power, or pretence of power, receiued by him from the heires and executors of the last will and testament of M^r John Alcocke, phisition, late of Rocksberry, deceased, wherby hee possessed himselfe therof, as aforesaid; and the said Barker will, if required of him, make oath that hee hath not, by himselfe or by his order, with his knowlidge, taken away, or caused to bee tooke away, out of the said house, any thing left by the said Williams therein, reseruing libertie onely to the said Barker to carry away his owne proper goods. 3. That the said John Williams shall thereupon release the said John Barker of all other demaunds about the premises, and deliuer vp the said lease to the said John Barker; and the said Barker to deliuer vp his lease of the premises to the said Williams; and this agreement as abovesaid, to put a finall end and issue to all such controversyes as haue or otherwise might arise between them respecting the premises. In witnes wherof the said Captaine Williams and John Barker haue heervnto sett their hands this sixt of July, 1677.

[*190.]

It is further agreed between them, before signing heerof, that the said John Barker shall haue a weekes time after the date heerof to remoue his own goods, and to looke vp and deliuer such of the cattle to the said Williams as are not on the farme, and cannot be found tomorrow, and to make vp such as may be lost of any other of the stocke in others of like qualitie and vallue.

JOHN WILLIAMS,
JOHN BARKER.

This agreement was made and signed by John Williams and John Barker, in the open Court of his ma^{tie} holden att Plymouth the sixt of July, 1677.

As attest, NATHANIEL MORTON, Secretary.

1677.

3 July.
PART I.
[*191.]

*John Williams, of Scittuate, as administrator or assigne to the estate of Edward Williams, late of Scittuate, complained against Nathaniel Turners, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds siluer mony, for non payment of two thousand foot of pyne planke, according to engagement due to the Williams, as appeers by a bill giuen vnder the aboue said Turners hand, which bill beareth date December the seucnteenth, 1667, by which non payment of the defendant, the plaintiff comes to be much damnified.

The jury find for the plaintiffe two thousand foot of marchantable pyne planke, to be deliuered as expressed in the specialty, five shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

John Williams, of Scittuate, complained against John Palmer, of Scittuate, Seni^r, in an action of the case, to the damage of nine pound siluer mony, due to the said Williams, as appeereth by a bill giuen vnder the said Palmers hand, which bill beareth date the seauenth day of Nouember, 1676, by which non payment the plaintiffe comes to be much damnified.

The jury find for the plaintiffe four pounds ten shillings siluer mony, twelue pence damage, and the cost of the suite.

Isacke Wilder, of Hingham, complaineth against Humphery Johnson, of Hingham, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of twenty pounds siluer mony, for that the said Johnson hath, since the fiftenth day of December last past, cutt and carryed of timber of from the said Wilders land, which land lyeth in Scittuate, vpon the pattent line that goeth betwixt Hingham and Scittuate, which said land the aforesaid Isacke Wilder bought of John Turner, Juni^r, son of Humphery Turner, of Scittuate, deceased, as may further appeer by deed, which land lyeth neare Prospect Hill. The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite. This verdict was not accepted by the Court.

The defendant, appeering att the adjournment of the Generall Court holden att Plymouth the 10th of July, 1677, desired to know the mind of the Generall Court in answare of this query, viz: whether one and the same pson may be an attorney and a judge in a case. The Courts answare is, that he may not.

The Court haueing weyed and considered the verdict giuen in by the jury on the action aboue comenced and entered, which they then saw cause to demur upon, yett now doe accept therof, and doe graunt judgment thervpon, this 9th day of March, anno Domi 1677-78.

The Names of the Jury.

1677.

3 July.
PART I.

Sworne.	Sworne.
{ John Thompson, Joseph Warren, James Clarke, Steuens Skiffe, Samuell Dunham, Nathaniell Southworth. }	{ Benjamine Bartlett, John Soule, Samuell Ryder, Ephraim Morton, Ephraim Little, Mordeca Ellis. }

**At the Court of his Ma^{tie} held at Plymouth the 30th Day of October, 1677.*

3^o October.
[*193.]

BEFORE John Alden, Esq ^r , Deputie Gov ^t , William Bradford, Thomas Hinckley, John Freeman,	Constant Southworth, James Browne, and James Cudworth,
Assistants, &c.	

TRUSTRUM HEDGGIS, son in law to William Nicarson, Senir, of Mannomoiett, complaineth against the said Wilham Nicarson, in an action on the case, to the damage of one hundred pounds, for that the said William Nicarson hath taken vpon him to sell and dispose of certaine lands wherein the said Trustrum hath interest, and refuseth or neglecteth to graunt or make deuision of the said lands, whereby the said Trustrum is depriued or kept from his just share therof, notwithstanding his full payment to the said William Nicarson of his pte of the purchase, or redemption therof, the said lands being that tract of lands which the said William Nicarson bought, altho in his owne name, yett was as well agent or trustee therein for the said Trustrum and his other bretheren therein, the sonnes of the said Wilham Nicarson, of the honored Major Josiah Winslow, M^r Nathaniell Bacon, and Leiftenant John Freeman, attorneys for the rest of their ptenors, to whom the said lands lying att Mannamoiett were graunted by the Court.

The defendant requested libertie to review this action, and the Court giues libertie therevnto.

The jury find for the plaintiffe that the said plaintiffe and his wife are joynt ptenors with the defendant, Wilham Nicarson, and the rest of his

1677.

30 October.
PART I.

children, in the lands contained in the deeds of Major Josiah Winslow, Mr John Freeman, and Mr Nathaniell Bacon, and in the deed of Mattaquason and John Quason, to the said Nicarson and his children, and the costes of the suite. The cost allowed on this suite is 2^{li} 13^s. A judgment was granted by the Court on this action according to the verdict.

John Williams, of Scittuate, complained against John Bucke, Junir, late of Scittuate, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds siluer mony, for non payment of a debt of five pounds siluer mony, due to the aboue said Williams for the vse of a shallope which the aboue said Bucke improued of the said Williames since the yeer 1673, by which non payment the plaintiffe comes to be much damnified.

The jury find for the plaintiffe five pounds, and ten shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

Judgment was granted by the Court, according to the verdict.

John Williams, of Scittuate, administrator to the estate of Edward Williams, late of Scittuate, deceased, complaineth against Daniell Hieke, of Scittuate, in an action on the case, to the damage of fourteen pounds siluer mony, for non payment of six pounds and fifteen shillings, in marchantable cooper staues and heading, due to the said Williams, as appears by a bill giuen vnder the said Daniell Hiekes hand, which bill beareth date Nouember the 11th, in the yeer 1665, by which non payment the complainaut comes to be damnified.

The jury find for the plaintiffe six pound and fifteen shillings in marchantable cooper stuffe att 35^s a thousand, one third pte heading, and other two staues, to be deliuered att Walter Hatches landing place, and the cost of the suite.

[*194.]

*Mr Josiah Hilman, of Boston, marrinor, complaineth, in an action of the case for debt, to the damage of twelue pound, for that John Buck, late of Scittuate, departed this country indebted vnto the said Hilman the sume of six pounds eight shillings and two pence, for goods which the said Bucke receiued of the said Hilman att his shopp in Boston, att severall times in the yeer one thousand six hundred seauenty and five, 76.

The jury find for the plaintiffe six pounds eight shillings and two pence half peny, eleuen shillings and six pence damage, and the cost of the suite.

The bill of cost allowed by the Court on this action is ii s d 01 : 15 : 06

Judgment was granted on this action, according to the verdict.

1677.

30 October.
PART I.

Ralph Jones, of Barnstable, complained against Thomas Lumbert, of the same towne, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of five pounds, for taking a hogg out of the said Jones his styce without his leaue, and carrying the said hogg away the twentyeth day of this instant October, contrary vnto law, vnder pretence of being clarke of the milletary companie, and did not make prisall of the said hogg, nor did tender p^rsall to the said Jones.

The jury find for the plaintiffe three pounds damage, to be payed in mony or marchantable porke att mony prise, and the cost of the suite.

Which cost is $\overset{11}{2} : \overset{8}{01} : \overset{4}{06}$, in siluer mony.

The jury expressed themselues that if any thinge is due to the defendant, as clarke of the milletary company, from Ralph Jones, by that which they haue doñ, they intended not to cutt him off from it by this verdict.

John Williams, of Scittuate, complained against John Cushen, of Scittuate, and John Turner, Jun^r, of Scittuate, son of Humphery Turner, in the behalfe of the towne of Scittuate, in an action of the case, to the damage of fifty pound siluer mony, for not satisfying him, the said Williams, according to justice and equitie, for his seruice doñ by him and his horses for the abouesaid towne in reference to the late destructiue enimie, the Indians, since the yeer 1673, by which non payment of the abouesaid towne of Scittuate the complainant comes to be damnified. The jury find for the defendants the cost of the suite.

Wiltam Nicarson, of Mannamoiett, complained against Trustrum Hedgis, of Mannamoiett, in an action of the case, to the damage of one thousand pound, by defaming the title of the lands of the said William Nicarson, in Mannamoiett, in that the said Trustrum Hedgis hath affeirmed and reported to seuerall psons that all said Nicarsons lands are theirs, except one hundred acres graunted to him by the Court, and further saith, and further saying, that they purchased the said lands, paying ten pounds, and that the said Nicarson stole their lands; and moreouer the said Hedgis hath taken vpon him to warn John Sauage, and Edward Cottle, and John Downing, Sen^r, from their habitation, telling them it was his and the rest of his brethrens land, and that the said Wiltam Nicarson hath nothing to do to sell their lands, and advised them not to pay the said Nicarson, for they should not enjoy it; with other words of like import, vttered by the said Hedgis and his wife, of like import.

This was withdrawne.

1677.

30 October.
PART I.

The Juryes Names.

sworne.	John Tompson,	} sworne.	Abraham Jackson,
	Cap ^t Benjamine Church,		Encrease Robinson,
	John Wadsworth,		Shuball Dimacke,
	Dauid Alden,		Nathaniel Hall,
	Nathaniel Southworth,		John Gorum,
Gorge Morton,	Jonathan Higgens.		

Mr Nathaniel Thomas was foreman of this jury in severall of these actions, in the tryall of them.

1677-8.

5 March.
[*195.]

**.Att the Court of his Ma^{ty} holden att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of .New Plymouth, the fift of March, 1677.*

BEFORE Josia Winslow, Esq ^r , Go ^v l,	John Freeman,
John Aldin,	James Browne,
Wiltam Bradford,	Constant Southworth, and
Tho ^m Hineckley,	James Cudworth,
Assistants, and &c.	

WHERAS Wiltam Nicarson, Seni^r, of Mannamoiett, complained against Trustrum Hedgis, of Mattamoiett, in an action of the case, vpon a review, to the damage of forty pounds, for that the said Trustrum Hedgis haue vnjustly vexed the said Wiltam Nicarson, Seni^r, by procecuting a suite against him, the last October Court, wherin the said Hedgis charged the said Nicarson that hee had taken vpon himself power to dispose of certaine lands wherin the said Hedgis had interest, and the said Hedgis doth further charge the said Nicarson for refusing or neglecting to make deuision of the said lands, wherby the said Hedgis is deprived or kept from his just share therof, to the damage of one hundred pounds, pretending great damage, to vex his adversary, contrary to the law of this go^vlment, as doth appeer in section the 7th.

Non suited. ii s d
The charges of this action allowed by the Court is . . . 01 : 19 : 6

Wiltam Nicarson, Seni^r, of Mannamoiett, complaineth against Trustrum Hedgis, of Mannamoiett afsorsaid, in an action of the case, to the damage of forty pounds, vpon review of an action procecuted by the said Hedgis against the said Nicarson, att the Court held att Plymouth, October 30th, 1677, in which action the said Hedgis complaineth as followeth :—

1677-8.

5 March.
PART I.

Trusturm Hedgis, son in law to William Nicarson, Seni^r, of Mannamoiett, complaineth against the said Wiltam Nicarson, in an action of the case, to the damage of one hundred pounds, for that the said William Nicarson hath taken vpon him to sell and dispose of certaine lands, wherein the said Trustrum hath interest, and refuseth or neglecteth to graunt or make deuision of the said lands, whereby the said Trusterum is depriued or kept from his just share therof, notwithstanding his full payment to the said William Nicarson of his p^rte of the purchase or redemption therof, the said lands being that tract of lands which the said Wiltam Nicarson bought, although in his owne name, yett was as well agent or trustee therein, for the said Trustrum and his other bretheren, the sonnes of the said Wiltam Nicarson, of the honored Major Josiah Winslow, Mr Nathaniel Bacon, and Leiftenant John Freeman, attorneyes for the rest of their p^rtenors to whom the said lands lying att Mannamoiett were graunted by the Court. In this action last mentioned the jury finding for Hedgis, then plaintiffe, the said Nicarson comes to be damnified, as hee hath aboue complained.

The jury find for the plaintiffe four pounds and ten shillings damage, and the cost of the suite. Wee find that Trustrum Hedgis had right to lands att Mannamoiett, and that hee hath had land there, and doe not find hee hath proued right to more then what hee hath had. The Court accepts of this verdict.

The sume of forty and four shillings and six pence allowed by the Court for charges of this action, to be payed in siluer mony.

*John Barker, of Barnstable, complaineth against Captaine John Williams, of Scituat, as gaurdian and receiuer of the rents and proffitts of the lands of the said John Barker during his minoritic, in an action of account, to the damage of two hundred pounds. for that the said John Williams, as gaurdian in soccage, tooke into his custody the said Barker, in the month of March, in the yeer 1657, and from the said time receiued the rents and proffitts of the said Barkers lands, in the townshipp of Marshfeild, from the seuerall yeerly tenants of the same, vntill the said Barker did ariue att the age of twenty one yeers, which was in the yeer 1672, being fourteen yeers compleat, and therof hath not rendered an account to the plaintiffe to this day, notwithstanding the said gaurdian hath not improued the estate in educating and well bringing vp the said heire, but contrariwise did improue the said heire as his servant, about the said Wiltams his owne servill employments.

[*197.]

The jury find for the plaintiffe an hundred and seauenteen pounds damage, vnless the defendant render to him a faire account between this and the

1677-8. last of May next, and the cost of the suite, which comes to 4^{li} 06^s 06^d, to be payed in siluer mony.

5 March.
PART I.

In reference vnto the verdict of the jury in the case between John Barker, plaintiffe, and Capt̃ John Willams, defendant, in an action of accompt as gaurdian in soccage, which is as followeth, viz: The jury find for the plaintiffe one hundred and seauenteen pounds damage, vnles the defendant doe render to him a faire accompt between this and the last of May next, and the cost of the suite. This Court doth appoint the honorable the God, Major Cutworth, and the Treasurer, and for default of either, M^r Thomas Hinckley, auditors, to meet together att Marshfeild, the 15th day of May next, att ten of the clocke, to auditt, heare, and determine the said accompt, together with the cost of the said auditt, and to issue forth executions for the arrearages of the same; and in case the said auditors shall not agree in any matter touching the said accompt, that then any two of them concurring shall haue full power to determine the same.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	{	M ^r Thomas Huckens,	Eliezer Churchill,	}
		Leiff Samuell Allin,	John Caruer,	
		Leiff James Lewis,	Ephraim Little,	
		Leiff Jabez Howland,	John Sutton,	
		Steuen Skiffe,	John Briggs,	
		John Soule,	Joseph Wadsworth.	

[*198.]

*Receipts appointed to be recorded in reference to the foregoing Suit.

Nouember the 11th, (54.) Received by mee, John Williams, for the vse of Abraham Blush, of Perrigrine White, the sume of thirty shillings for rent. I say received by mee, John Willams, which is the one halfe.

JOHN WILLIAMS.

Received of William Hincksmen for rent and other accompts, att seuerall times, the sume of sixteen pounds and fve shillings and ten pence. Nouember the 9th, 1667.

JOHN WILLIAMS.

The receipt of thirty shillings excepted was for the land hiered by mee, Willam Hinksmen, of John Sprague, and by him taken of Perregrine White, which White hiered of Anna Barker. Thirty shillings taken out, there remains 24^{li} 15^s, Willam Hinksmans rents for 9 year.

WILLAM HINCKSMAN.

Received of Gorge Vaughan, in and by the appointment of Mr Perregrine White, the sume of five pounds and ten shillings, which is for rent due to Anne Barker. I say by mee received this 26th of Mareh, 1662.

1677-8.
5 March.
PART I.

JOHN WILLIAMS.

May the 4th, 1660. Received by mee, John Williams, of Scittuate, Junr, the sume of four pounds and seauenteen shillings, vpon the account of rent of Perregrine White, of Marshfeild. I say, received the sume of four pounds and seauenteen shillings. Witnes my hand the day and yeer aboue written.

JOHN WILLIAMS.

Wheras there is mension made in this receipt of ten pounds remaining in William Hincksmans hand, in reference to building, fenceing, &c, wee testify that it is to be vnderstood that the ten pounds there mensioned was discountmpted and payed by the said Hincksmans, in the house, orchyard, and housing, and fences, that hee left on the land, and was soe agreed on by the said Hincksmans and his landlord, John Williams, and ought more fully to haue bine expressed in this receipt. Nouember the 15, 1667.

JOSIAH WINSLOW,
PERREGRINE WHITE.

May the 9th, 1656. Received of mee, Dolar Dauis, by the order of Abraham Blush, of Barnstable, the full and just sume of five pounds and ten shillings, of Nathaniell Bassett, of Marshfeild, in a cow and yeerling. I say received by mee.

DOLAR DAUIS.

Aprill the 9th, (56.) Received by mee, Dolar Dauis, of Concord, by order of Abraham Blush, of Barnstable, the full sume of five pounds and five shillings, of Peregrine White, of Marshfeild, in a cow and calfe. I say received by mee the day and yeer aboue written, for the which John Wiltañ, of Scittuate, the said Blushes agent, is to giue the said White and Bassett a discharge.

DOLAR DAUIS.

Received of Wiltam Foard, this 7th of October, in the yeer one thousand six hundred sixty-2, the sume of two pound and seauenteen shillings and six pence, for rent due to Anne Barker. By the order of Nathaniell Bassett. I say by mee received.

JOHN WILLIAMS.

1677-8.

5 March.
PART I.

Received of Wiltam Foard for rent, this 28th of October, the just sume of four pounds and 9^s. I say by mee receiued, this 28th of October, in the yeer 1665.

By mee, JOHN WILLIAMS.

[*199.]

*Received of Wiltam Foard, this 10th of October, 1664, three pound and 15^s in a beast. I say received by mee.

JOHN WILLIAMS.

I, the deponant, doe heerby testify that on the account of sawing of pyne timber, or loggs, into boards, which Cap^t John Williams, and his reputed cosen, John Barker, brought to the mill, as they told mee, as coc^ptenors, in the yeer one thousand six hundred seauenty and five, the sawing of which, as appeers by my booke, according to my agreement, came to a just sume of four pounds and fourteen shillings and five pence halfe peny, and after the said logges were sawne, I saw the said Williams and Barker deuideing the boards which were made of them, and one layed one p^te one way, and another the other p^te another way, the whole pay for which sawing aboucsaid I haue had of the said John Williams, concerning which the said John Barker asked mee since if that I were payed, and I told him that his vnkle had payed mee the whole pay, and hee said that hee was a good vnkle. The testimony of Charles Stockbridge, aged about 44 yeers, taken vpon oath the last of February, 1677, before mee.

JAMES CUDWORTH, Assistant.

1678.

5 July.

[*200.]

**Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} held att Plym^{ou}th, for the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the fift of July, 1678.*

BEFORE Josiah Winslow, Esq^r, Gou^r, John Freeman,
John Alden, James Browne,
Thomas Hineckley, Constant Southworth, and
Wiltam Bradford, James Cudworth,
Assistants, &c.

THOMAS CLARKE, of Plymouth, late of Boston, complaineth against M^r Constant Southworth, of Duxberry, in an action on the case, to the damage of 40^{li}, for that the said Southworth doth detaine and withhold from

1678.

5 July.
PART I.

the said Clarke one eight pte of the yeerly proffitts of the fishing att Cape Codd, notwithstanding the said Southworth did bargaine and contract, in the year seauenty seauen, with the said Clarke, that the said Clarke should receiue and enjoy the eight pte of the said proffitts during the time that the said Southworth and his ptnors had hiered the said proffitts of the collonie, and notwithstanding further the said Clarke hath tendered to the said Southworth rent according to the said contract. This action was withdrawne.

John Barker, of Barnstable, complained against John Williams, of Scittuate, in an action on the case, to the damage of one hundred pounds, for that whereas after the said Barker did ariue at the age of fourteen yeers, hee chose the said William his gaurdian, who accepted to continew his gaurdianship to the said Barker, and was allowed and appointed by the Court of New Plymouth to be gaurdian to the said Barker, and required by the said Court to bring him vp, in a way of education and learning, soe as might be to his advantage and health when hee should come to be of age, by puting him forth to a trade, as may appeer by a record of the said Court, bearing date October, 1665. The said Williams did contrary wise imploy the said Barker about his, the said Williams, his owne servill employments, from the said time vntill the said Barker did ariue att mans estate, and did not put him forth to a trade; wherfore this complainant brings his action to the honored Court for releiffe, and prase that hee may haue wages for his seruice done for the said Williams, and damage for his not puting the said Barker forth to a trade.

This action was nonsuted.

John Williams, of Scittuate, complaineth against John Barker, of Barnstable, in an action of the case, to the damage of one thousand pounds siluer mony, for that the aforsaid John Barker hath some time since March last slaunderously reported and defamed the aboue said Williams, by saying that hee, the said Wiltams, is the wickedest man that ouer was vpon the face of the earth. This action was non suited.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	{	Wiltam Paybody,	}	sworne.	{	Abraham Jackson,
		Steuens Skiffe,				Jabez Howland,
		Andrew Ringe,				Nathaniel Winslow,
		John Wadsworth,				John Willis, Seni ^r ,
		Sergent John Carey,				Jabez Lumbert,
Francis Crooker,	John Bradford.					

1678.

29 October.

PART I.

[*201.]

**Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} holden att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the 29th of October, 1678.*

BEFORE Josiah Winslow, Esq ^r , Gov ^r ,	John Freeman,
John Alden,	James Browne, and
Wiltam Bradford,	Constant Southworth,
Thomas Hinekley,	
Assistants, &c.	

JOHN ROPER, liueing on the easterly syde of Taunton Riuer, on the lands of Job Winslow, complaineth against Samuell Rowland, liueing alsoe att the same place, on an action in the case, to the damage of fifty pounds in mony, for that the said Rowland hath, since the begiñing of this instant September, violently forced the said Roper out of his habitation, and haueing possessed himselfe of the estate of the said Roper, doth by force withhold the said estate from the said Roper, to the great injury and damage of this complainant.

The jury find for the plaintiffe forty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

Mr James Browne, of Swansey, as attorney for Symon Cooper, chyrurgion, late of New Port, on Rhod Iland, complaineth against John Cobleich, late of Swansey, in an action on the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for non payment of six pounds and six shillings, due vpon bill bearing date the seauenth of September, 1673.

This was withdrawne.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	{	Leiff Joseph Laythorp,	}	sworne.	{	Leiff Robert Barker,
		Edward Jenkens,				Wiltam Foard,
		John Barker,				Thomas Linkolne,
		John Hawes,				Josiah Snow,
		Gorge Bonum,				James Tisdall,
John Turner, Sen ^r ,	John Done.					

At the Court of his Ma^{tie} holden att Plymouth the fift of March, 1678-9.
Anno Doñi 1678.

5 March.
 PART I.

BEFORE Josiah Winslow, Esq^r, Goũ, Willam Bradford,
 John Alden, John Freeman, and
 Thomas Hinckley, James Browne,
 Assistants, &c.

THOMAS ROBINSON, of Boston, complained against John Bucke, Seni^r, of Scittuate, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, currant mony of New England, due from the said John Bucke, Sen^r, vnto the said Thomas Robinson, as appeereth by a bill, vnder his hand, bearing date the 14th of March, 1677.

Non suited.

The Names of the Jury.

Steuens Skiffe,	} sworne.	Serjẽ Tinkham,	} sworne.
John Tracye,		Samuell Dunham,	
John Wadsworth,		Ephraim Morton,	
Steuens Bryant, Seni ^r ,		Abraham Jackson,	
Eliezer Churchill,		Joseph Dunham,	
Jabez Howland,		John Bryant, Juni ^r ,	

**At the Court of his Ma^{tie} held att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the third Day of July, Anno Doñi one thousand six hundred seauenty and nine.*

1679.
 3 July.
 [*203.]

BEFORE Josia Winslow, Esq^r, Goũ, John Freeman,
 John Alden, James Cudworth,
 Thomas Hinckley, James Browne, and
 Willam Bradford, Daniell Smith,
 Assistants, &c.

M^R JOHN POCOCKE and Mistris Mary Pocke, his wife, administra-
 trix to the estate of the late deceased John Almey, her husband, of
 the towne of Portsmouth, on Rhode Iland, the said John Pocke, and Mary,

1679.

3 July.
PART I.

his wife, inhabiting in the towne of Newport, complaineth against Mr Christopher Almey, of the towne of Portsmouth, on Rhode Iland aforesaid, in an action of the case, to the damage of fifty pounds sterling mony of New England, for that the said Christopher Almey did, about two yeers since, illegally, and to this time doth, detain v unjustly from the said Pocke, and Mary, his wife, a tract of lands lying neare a necke of land called and knowne by the name of Punckatest, which lands was the proper estate, in fee simple, of the late deceased John Almey, of Portsmouth, on Rhode Iland. The title therof now belongeth vnto the aforesaid Pocke, and Mary, his wife. Wherby occasion of such vnjust deteynor the said plaintiffes are much damnified.

The jury found for the defendant the cost of the suite.

Wheras Adam Wright, of Plymouth, hath appealed from the award of the celect men of the towne of Plymouth, att a meeting of theires att Plymouth aforesaid, on the ninth day of December, 1678, in the complaint of John Dunham, of Barnstable, against the said Adam Wright, in these words following : —

Viz : Wheras John Dunham, of the towne of Barnstable, in this said collonie, complaineth against you that hee is damnified by you the sume of thirty nine shillings, for that you have not payed him twenty shillings in mony, or in such pay as is equivolett to mony, which is due to him from you, for cedar bolts, in which case the said celect men did award as followeth, videlectt : New Plymouth, December the 9th, 1678. Att a celect meeting, John Dunham, of the towne of Barnstable, complainant, and Adam Wright, of the towne of New Plymouth, defendant, wee find for the complainant his debt of twenty shillings, to be payed to him by the defendant, Adam Wright, in mony, or in such pay as is equivalent to mony, and ten shillings damage, and the charge of the tryall ; and vpon further hearing, and weary of the said case, att two other meetings of the celect men aforesaid, they awarded the said Adam Wright to pay charges or bolts to the said Dunham, as may appeer by the paper of the said celect men. And wheras the said Adam Wright complaineth that the said celect men, as hee conceiveth, haue not doñ him right and justice in the said case, as by law is requisite, nor gaue true judgment or verdict in the said case, wherfore hee appealeth to his maties Court to be holden att New Plymouth aforesaid, the first Tusday in July next, for justice in the said case.

This appeale was non suited for that, in the procecuton of the said appeale, the attorney did not allow Leiff Morton, Wiltam Clarke, and Wiltam Crow, in their procecuton of matters relateing to this case, to be a celect Court.

1679.

3 July.
PART I.
[*204.]

*Captaine John Wilfams, and John Briggs, of Scittuate, exhibited a complaint against, and positively charged Edward Jenkens, of Scittuate, aforsaid, that hee, the said Edward Jenkens, about the latter end of February, or in March last past, did feloniously take and carry away five peeces of hewen timber out of their possession, which they had secured as agents for the purchasers of the shares of Conahassett lands, and the said complainants stood ready to make good their charge by testimony to the Court and jury.

The jury found Edward Jenkens not guilty, according to the lawes of England.

Jonathan Eames, of Marshfield, complained against Mathew Gannett, Junr, of Scittuate, in an action of debt, to the damage of four pound in mony, for the non payment of a debt of forty nine shillings in mony, due to the said Eames from the said Gannett, for a cowe, which the said Gannett sometimes since March last bought and received of the said Eames.

The jury find for the plaintiffe forty nine shillings siluer mony, twelue pence damage, and the cost of the suite.

In the case between John Pococke, and Mary, his wife, plaintiffes, against Christopher Almey, defendant, and in the case between Jonathan Eames, plaintiffe, against Mathew Gannett, Junr, defendant, —

The names of the jury were, —

sworne.	{	Samuell Luther, John Briggs, Steuen Bryant, Ensigne Allen, James Clarke, Thomas Tilden,	} sworne.	{	Abraham Jackson, John Rogers, Dauid Alden, Joseph Waterman, Thomas Faunce, John Mendall.
---------	---	--	-----------	---	---

In the case between Cap^t John Williams and Edward Jenkens, —

The names of the jury were, —

sworne.	{	John Thompson, Encrease Robinson, James Hamben, James Clarke, Steuen Bryant, Thomas Tilden,	} sworne.	{	Abraham Jackson, John Rogers, Dauid Alden, Joseph Waterman, Thomas Faunce, John Mendale.
---------	---	--	-----------	---	---

Memorandum : that nine shillings was payed by Edward Jenkens to the next aboue named jury, by order of the Court.

1679.

1 November.

PART I.

[*205.]

**Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} holden att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the first of Nouember, 1679.*

BEFORE Josiah Winslow, Esq ^r , Go ^v , .	John Freeman,
John Alden,	James Cudworth,
Thomas Hinckley,	James Browne, and
Wiltam Bradford,	Daniel Smith,
Assistants, &c.	

M^R THOMAS CLARKE, resedent att Plymouth, one of the old comers, as may appeer vpon record, complaineth against M^r John Freeman, Seni^r, of Eastham, in an action of the case, to the damage of fifty pounds, for that the said John Freeman, soñtime in June last, did pull vp a stake, which was a bound marke of the land of the said Thomas Clarke, which said land lyeth on the easterly syde of Satucket Riu^{er}, att or in a place coñonly called the Old Indian Field, within the ward of the constable of Eastham.

The jury find for the plaintiffe ten shillings damage, and the cost of the suite. The Court accepted the verdict. The suñe of three pound ten shillings and six pence allowed for cost of the suite.

James Willett, of Swansey, complaineth against Leiftenant Peter Hunt, of Rehoboth, in an action of the case, to the damage of two hundred pounds, for non payment of the suñe of one hundred pounds in mony, or the vallue therof, due vnto him, the said James Willett, by vertue of a promise or agreement made by the said Peter Hunt, vnto him, the said Willett, grounded vpon and in consideration of his marriage with Elizabeth, the daughter of him, the said Hunt, and by him giuen to the said Willett in p^{te} of a portion with the said Elizabeth ; wherof haueing fayled, —

The jury found for the defendant the cost of the suite.

Wiltam Nicarson, Seni^r, of Mannamoyett, complaineth against Josiah Cooke, Seni^r, of Eastham, in an action of the case, to the damage of three pounds, for that the said Cooke did take from the said Nicarson one paire of andjrons and one siluer dram cupp, which hee had purchased for his houshold nessesities ; and th^{is} the said Cooke did vnder couller of his office, for hee said hee was the constable of Eastham, and shewed him, the said Nicarson, his black staffe ; and his demand was six shillings and seauen pence halfe peny, which Cooke said was the first p^{te} of the rate hee demaunded ; and the andjrons

1679-80.

2 March.
PART I.

the said majestrate for a warrant to the constable to serch for the same, which haueing obtained and deliuered to the constable, the said constable, vpon serch, found fīue peeces of timber in the said Jenkens his feild, which the said Williams pretended to be timber feloniously taken out of theire possession; wherypon the said constable apprehended the said Jenkens, and carryed him as a felon before the said majestrate, and then and there the said Williams and Briggēs did vehemently accuse him, and positiuely charge the said Jenkens with feloniously takeing the said timber, though cautioned by the said majestrate to the contrary, and importuned the said majestrate to bind the said Jenkens ouer to the next Court of tryalls, to answare the said accusation; and att the said Court, the said Williams and Briggēs came, and then and there caused a bill to be drawne against the said Jenkens, in these words, viz^d: In the third day of July, 1679, Cap^t John Williams and John Briggēs, of Scittuate, exhibited a complaint against and posetiuely charged Edward Jenkens, of Scittuate, aforsaid, that the said Edward Jenkins, about the latter end of February, or in March last past, did feloniously take and carry away fīue peeces of hewen timber out of theire possession, which they had ceuced as agents of the shares of Conahassett lands. And the said complainant stands reddey to make good theire charges by testimony to the Court and jury, and accordingly procecutēd the said charge by strongly or vehemently impleading the said Jenkens, and produceing diuers testimonyes to render him guilty of theire said accusation to the Court and jury; by which malisious conspiracye and falce appeale the said Jenkens hath bin sore greiued, and his family rendered infamous, and much damnified in his estate.

The jury find for the plaintiffe twenty pounds sterling, by which the jury intend twenty pounds New England money, or the vallue therof. The Court accepts this, and the cost of the suite.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	Leiftenant Joseph Laythorp,	} sworne. {	John Woodcocke,	}
	Leiftenant Joseph Howland,		Samuell Ryder,	
	Nathaniel Winslow,		Nathaniell Wiltams,	
	Charles Stockbridge,		John Tracye,	
	Joseph Wadsworth,		Wiltam Hoskins,	
John Titus,	Isacke Cushman.			

[*207.]

*Wiltam Paybody complaineth against Mistris Sarah Parke, of Duxburrow, aforsaid, in an action of treaspas, to the damage of forty pound sterling, for that the said Sarah Parke, so^metime in October last, did pull vp

1679-80.

2 March.
PART I.

and deface the bound markes of the said Paybodyes land, and made claime to the said land, which said land lyeth on the easterly syde of the Eagles Nest Creeke, in Duxburrow aforesaid, and between the lands that was soñtimes the lands of Mr Wiłam Brewster, deceased, and the lands that were soñtimes the lands of Francis Sprague, deceased, and which said land was formerly the eastermost end of Richard Mores land.

The jury incapacitated to find either for the plaintiffe or the defendant, vntill the judges of the law haue determined whether the law alledged by the defendant be a barr in law against the plaintiffe, (or noe.)

Wiłam James, of Scittuate, complaineth against John Turner, Senir, and Lydia James, both of Scittuate, as administrators to the estate of John James, of Scittuate, lately deceased, in an action of the case, to the damage of forty fve pounds siluer mony, for the non payment of thirty four pounds, or therabouts, which is due to the said Wiłam James from the estate of John James, deceased soñtime since September, 1677.

The jury find for the plaintiffe his account, and concurring evidences due to him, sixteen pounds siluer mony, seauenteen shillings, nine pence, fve shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

The defendants credit by the plaintiffes accompt and his acknowledg- ment, twelue pounds seauen shillings and six pence siluer mony, soe that there rests due to the plaintiffe vpon ballece the sume of four pound ten shillinges and thrippence, the p̄ticulars in the said plaintiffes accompt which wee find due by euidence, crosed.

li s d

The cost of the suite is 4 : 2 : 6

Robert Barker, Junir, of Duxburrow, complained against Josiah Palmer, of Scittuate, in an action of debt, to the damage of fifteen pounds in mony, for the non payment of a debt of seauen pound and ten shillings in mony, due to the said Barker from the said Palmer, which said debt is in p̄te of pay for the one halfe of a shalopp or boate, which the said Palmer bought of the said complainant sometime in September last.

The jury find for the plaintiffe seauen pound and ten shillings siluer mony, a peny damage, and the cost of the suite.

Edward Gray, of the towne of Plymouth, complaineth against John Poccocke, of New Port, late of Portsmouth, on Rhod̄ Iland, in the jurisdiction of Rhode Iland and Prouidence Plantations, yeoman, in an action of debt, to the damage of sixteen pounds, for non payment of two hundred and forty

1679-80. waight of good marchantable sheeps woole, due to the said Edward Gray, and should haue bine payed to the said Edward Gray, or his order, att or before the first of October, 1677, att the signe of the Swan, in Plymouth aforesaid, as may appeer vpon bill vnder the said Pooockes hand, and dated the sixteenth of August, 1677.

2 March.
PART I.

The jury find for the plaintiffe 20^{li} of marchantable sheeps wool, two shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

[*208.] *Mr John Smith, Scnr, and Steuen Skiffe, both of Sandwich, complained against John Blackwell, of Sandwich aforesaid, in an action of the case, to the damage of nine pound siluer mony, for that the said John Blackwell, in the yeer 1678, being then constable of Sandwich, did receiue of the said plaintiffes, or from their order, the sume of four pounds two shillings and six pence in mony, on the condition heerafter expressed, viz: that the publicke meeting house in the said towne should onely be made vse of for the publicke worshipp of God, and for noe other vse, on which said condition the said Blackwell did alsoe receiue mony of seuerall other psons not mensioned in this action; yett, notwithstanding, the said Blackwell, contrary to the said condition, in the yeer 1679. during the time of his constablenesshipp, did vnlocke and open, or cause to be opened, the dores of the said house. and therin did hold a towne meeting, for the transaction of secular towne affaires; and doth alsoe neglect or refuse to returne to the plaintiffes their said sume of mony, wherby they are damnified, as is aboue expressed. The jury find for the plaintiffes four pound 2 shillings six pence siluer mony, fiue shillings damage, and the cost of the suite. The cost of the suite is 3^{li} 1^s 0.

Withdrawne. Edward Gray, of Plymouth, complaineth against Robert Ransonsome, of Lakenham, in the said towne, in an action of the case, to the damage of sixteen pounds, for non payment of eight pounds in porke, att prise currant, att the house of the said Edward Gray, att Plymouth, and became due to the said Gray for two lotts of land att Namaskett, which the said Ransom hiered of the said Edward Gray, as may appeer by an instrument vnder the said Ransoms hand.

Withdrawne. Richard Thayer, of Braintree, complaineth against Encrease Robinson, as administrator on the estate of Mr John Paine, of Boston, in an action of debt, to the vallue of an hundred & 2 pound eight shillings and eight pence, as appeereth by a county Court judgment held at Boston, Aprill 27, 1675.

Ensigne Thomas Dexter, of Sandwich, and Elizabeth, his wife, complain-

eth against Robert Lawrance, of Sandwich aforesaid, in an action of trespass vpon the case, to the damage of ten pounds, for that the said Robert Lowrance did, soñtime in this instant February, forebably enter vpon and cutt downe a tree or trees vpon a certaine p̄sell of land of right belonging to the said Elizabeth, by vertue of a deed of gift to her, giuen and graunted by Quachattasett Sachem, and true propriator therof, the said land lying and being att or near a place coñmonly called Pocassett, within the constablericke of Sandwich aforesaid, and that the said Robert did, in defiance of the title of the said Thomas, and Elizabeth, his wife, vnto the said parsell of land.

1679-80.

2 March.
PACT I.

The verdict of the jury : If Indian testimony be good in law, wee find for the plaintiffe five shillings damage, and the cost of the suite ; but if not good in law, wee find for the defendant.

The charges of the suit is three pound, which was ordered by the Court to the plaintiffe.

**.Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} held att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the sixt of July, 1680.*

1680.

6 July.

[*209.]

BEFORE Josiah Winslow, Esq ^r , Goñ, and	John Freeman,
Thomas Hinckley, Esq ^r , Deputie Goñ,	James Browne,
John Alden,	James Cudworth, and
William Bradford,	Daniell Smith,
Assistants, &c.	

RICHARD THAYER, of Braintree, complaineth against Encrease Robinson, of Taunton, as administrator to the estate of Mr John Paine, deceased, in an action of debt, to the vallue of an hundred and two pounds eight shillings and eight pence damage, as appears by a county Court judgment held att Boston Aprell 27, twenty seauen, 1675.

The jury find for the plaintiffe one hundred and two pounds eight shillings and eight pence, and the cost of the suite.

Benjamin Bosworth, Seni^r, of Hull, in the Massachusetts collonie, complaineth against John Turner, Seni^r, of Scituate, the eldest John, and son of Humphery Turner, deceased, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds siluer mony, for that the said Turner, sumetime since last Aprill

1680. *last*, tooke vp a stray horse of the said Bosworthes, and contrary to the law of this collonie of New Plymouth.

6 July.

PART I.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

Joseph Thorne, of Scittuate, complaineth that hee having built a sloop at Conahasset, att the place where Wilham James formerly built, the which sloop the said Thorne built on the accompt of an engagement made between the said Thorne and John Brooke, of Scittuate, as appeareth by articles of agreement vnder their hands, bearing date October the seauenth, 1678, which sloop was lanced about October, 1679, and the said sloop was taken away and improued without either deliuey or allowance of the said Thorne, and without any due accompt or meet satisfaction made to the said Thorne about building the said sloop. This action was not tryed.

John Peirse is allowed by the Court the sume of 5^s as a witnes to the said suite of Joseph Thorne, if it had goñ on.

John Wilhams and John Briggs, both of Scittuate, in the collonie of New Plymouth, complaineth against Edward Jenkens, of Scittuate, in the collonie aforesaid, in the reveiw of an action procecut by the aforesaid Jenkens. Att a Court of his ma^{tie} held att New Plymouth, March, one thousand six hundred seuentie nine or eighty, the said Jenkens recouered a verdict of twenty pounds sterling, and cost of the suite. By the said illegall procecuton of the said action, the plaintiffes conceiues the Court and jury was misled, to the great damage of the plaintiffes; wee shall now indeauer to make it appeer, and therefore doe now complaine for tryall of review of the action, which action is as followeth:—

Edward Jenkens, of Scittuate, complaineth of John Williams and John Briggs, both of Scittuate, in an action on the case, to the damage of two thousand pounds sterling, for that the said Wilhams and Briggs hath maliciously conspired against, and falcely appealed or accused the said Jenkens of fellonie, and præcuted the said conspiracy or falce appeale vnder pretence and couller of law, vntill the said Jenkens was legally acquitted of the same surmised fellonie by due course of law, viz^d: that the said Wilhams and Briggs did conspire, and by agreement on the 22^{cond}, 1679, went to the house of Major James Cudworth, one of the majestrates of this collonie of New Plymouth, and to the said majestrate complained and falcely pretended that fise peeces of hewen timber was felloniously taken away out of their possession, and importuned the said majestrate for a warrant to the constable,

1680.

6 July.
PART I.

the said constable to serch for the same, who haueing obtained and deliuered to the said constable, the said constable, vpon serch, found fīue pcees of hewen timber in the said Jenkenes feild, which the said Wiltams pretended to be the timber feloniously taken out of theire possession ; whervpon the said constable apprehended the said Jenkens, and carried him as a felon before the said majestrate, and then and there the said Wiltams and Briggs did vchemently accuse and positiuely charge the said Jenkens with feloniously taking away the said timber, soe cautioned by the said majestrate to the contrary, and importuned the said majestrate to bind the said Jenkens ouer to the next Court of tryalls, to answare the said accusation, and att the said Court the said Wiltams and Briggs came, and then and there caused a bill to be drawne against the said Jenkens, in these words, viz³: The third day of July, 1679, Cap^t John Williams *and John Briggs, of Scittuate, exhibited a complaint against, and positiuely charged Edward Jenkens, of Scittuate, that hee, the said Edward Jenkens, about the latter end of February or March last past, did felloniously take and carry away fīue pcees of hewen timber out of theire possession, which they had secured as agents for the purchasers of the shares of Conihassett lands, the said complainants standing redly to make good theire charges by testimony to the Court and jury, and accordingly procecutted the said charge by strongly or vchemently impleading the said Jenkens, and producing diuers testimonies, to render him guilty of the said accusation to the Court and jury, by which malicious conspiracye and falce apeale the said Jenkens hath bin sore greiued, and hee and his posteritie rendered infamous and much damnyed in his estate.

[*210.]

The jury find for the plaintiffes twenty fīue pounds, siluer mōny, or that which is equiuelent to it, and the cost of the suite ; that is, that heerby Edward Jenkens releaseth the said Wiltams from the execution, and that this verdict shall answare the verdict comēsed by Edward Jenkens, att March Court last, and the charges of this Court.

1680. The Bill of the Cost of John Wiltams and John Briggs, of Scittuate, July Court, 1680.

Item, for entering the action,	00 : 09 : 0
Item, for feching the su ^m ons,	00 : 02 : 0
Item, for seruing the su ^m ons,	00 : 01 : 0
Item, for 1 witnes in Court 3 dayes,	00 : 07 : 0
Item, for a cōppy of the former action,	00 : 01 : 2
Item, for coppes of lands,	00 : 04 : 6
Item, for writing to the secretary concerning the action,	00 : 13 : 0

1680.

6 July.
PART I.

Item, for a man to bringe writings from Rhode Iland, . . . 00 : 07 : 0
 Item, for John Briggs of the particulars 4 dayes this Court, . . . 00 : 10 : 0
 Item, for 2 attorneyes, 6 dayes for each man, 01 : 10 : 0
 This bill of costs, 4 pounds and six shill^s, siluer mony, is allowed by the Court.

John Williams, of Scituate, in the collonie of New Plymouth, complaineth against Samuell Nash, of the towne of Duxburrow, in the collonie of New Plymouth aforesaid, reputed cheiffe marshall of the collonie of New Plymouth, in an action of the case, to the damage of fifty pounds, siluer mony, for that the said Samuell Nash, marshall aforesaid, did on Fryday, about the 16th day of Aprill, 1680, illegally seize on the body of the said Williams, and restraine him of liberty vnder couller of his office, by leuying an execution vpon the pson of the plaintiffe, in behalfe of Edward Jenkins, of Scituate, pretending the execution to be for twenty pounds in mony, or equiualent, three pounds 19^s cost, and charge of the execution, one pound ; all amounted to 24 pounds 19^s ; notwithstanding the plaintiffe had shewed the defendant sufficient of Williams his estate to satisfy the execution and all cost, before his pson was restrained, yett the defendant did indeauor to force the plaintiffe out of his house, by comāunding men to carry the plaintiff away, by which illegall actings as aforesaid the plaintiue is greatly dammyfyed.

Marshall Nash, his bill of cost against John Williams, in the said Williams action against the said Marshall.

Att July Court, 1680.

Item, for writing a cobby of a summons, 00 : 00
 Item, his tendance, 5 dayes, 00 : 12
 Item, to M^r Thomas, an attorney, 5 days, 00 : 12
 Item, Samuell Sprague, 3 00 : 07
 Item, Thomas Jenkins, a witnes, 3 dayes, 00 : 07
 Item, 1 witnes sworne in Court, 00 : 01
 Item, to suppenaies for witnesses, 00 : 02

[*211.]

*John Williams, of Scituate, in the collonie of New Plymouth, complaineth against Edward Jenkins, of Scituate, in the collonie aforesaid, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, siluer mony, for that the abouesaid Edward Jenkins did soñtimes, in or about October, 1679, vnjustly molest and falcely imprison the plaintiffe by vertue of an attachment caused to be serued by the aboue said Jenkins vpon the body of the complainant, to

1680.

6 July.
PART I.

answare the complaint of the aboue said Jenkens att the Court of his ma^{tie} to Le holden att Plymouth the last Tusday in October, 1679, in an action of one thousand pounds, for mallicious conspiraeye against the said Jenkens, as hee, the said Jenkens, pretended, and soe caused the plaintiffe to make preparation to answare to his causles complaint and vjjust molestation, by all which vjjust actings, the complainant hath bin much damnified.

By order of the Court, this aboue written action was barred by reason the said Williams receiued a bill of cost before hand.

Edward Jenkens his bill of cost against John Wiltams, in the said John Williams his action against the said Jenkens, wherin the said Williams was barred as abouesaid.

Item, his owne time, six dayes,	00: 12: 06
Item, for writing a coppinge of a subpena,	00: 00: 06
Item, 2 attorneyes; one, 5 dayes, and the other 3 dayes,	01: 06: 00
Item, 1 witnes, 3 dayes,	00: 07: 00
Item, 1 witnes, sworne att hoñ,	00: 1: 06

This bill of two pound and five shillings is allowed of the Court, and is to be payed in siluer mony.

Mistris Elizabeth Tilden, of Scittuate, late wife of Mr Joseph Tilden, late of Scittuate aforsaid, deceased, complaineth against Robert Stanford, late of Scittuate, but now of Marshfield, and Nathaniel Turner, of Scittuate aforsaid, in an action of debt to the damage of eighteen pounds of current siluer mony of New England, for the non payment of the sume of eighteen pounds, of current siluer mony of New England, due from the said Robert Stanford and Nathaniell Turner, to the said Elizabeth Tilden, as may appeer by one bond or instrument, vnder the hands and seales of the said Stanford and Turners, bearing date the 16 day of December, 1671, in which said bond the said Nathaniell Turner, Robert Stanford, and Humphery Turner stand bound joyntly and seuerally, for the whole and in the whole, to the said Elizabeth Tilden for the true payment of the said sum.

The jury found for the plaintiffe 18^{li} siluer mony of New England, and the cost of the suite.

Mr Thomas Hinckley, Seni^r, and Leiftenand Joseph Laythorp, of Barnstable, agents for Leiftenant Joseph Laythorp, Barnabas Laythorpe, Kanelme Winslow, and Wiltam Clarke, with others, their ptenors, the purchassers and sharers of and in the lands of Sepecan and places adjacent, and in their behalfe, complainants and demaundants, and more p^ticularly in the behalfe of

1680.

6 July.
PART I.

[*212.]

Elizabeth Ellis, widdow, and Joseph Dotey, of Sandwich, with two of the said p̄tenors and sharers, doe complaine against Leiftenant Ephraim Morton, of Plymouth, in an action of treaspas on the case, in a plea of lands, to the damage of two hundred pounds of siluer mony, for that the said Ephraim Morton, vnder pretence of being an agent for the towne of Plymouth, did, with diuers others, on the 12 day of May last past, forcibly enter vpon the lands of the said Sepecan, being the propriators of the said purchasers and sharers therof, purchased of the honored God, Josiah Winslow, Esq^r, and Wiltam Bradford, Esq^r, Treasurer, vnto which they were impowered by the speciall direction, appointment, and order of the Generall Court, as by a deed of enfeofment vnder their *hand and seale, bearing date the 22nd of July, 1679, and otherwise, it doth and may appeer; and hee, the said Ephraim Morton, being the chiefe actor and aider of the rest, did, then and there, on the said lands com̄itt diuers inormities and wronges against the said purchasers and demaundors, and against the publicke peace, by desturbing some of the said purchasers and sharers, being on their occasions lawfull, and in peacable manor forwarning them from the same, as trespassers, and defaming their title to the said lands soe fairely purchased as aforesaid, and more p̄ticularly did deface the bound markes of the said land of the said Ellis and Dotey, being a pyne tree, marked with two noches on the one syde, and three noches on the other syde, standing neare Sepecan Necke, a little below the rocke house, or wigwam; which forceth vs to bring our action of treaspas against the said enterer, and demand the said lands by a faire tryall, and pray justice of this honored Court in the said case, com̄iting this issue to the good country, whoe hath the best and truest title to the said lands: wee, the complainants and demaundants, according to our proportions, are the said enterers.

The jury find for the plaintiffes twenty shillings damage and the cost of the suite.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	{	Steuens Skiffe,	sworne.	Ensigne Jonathan Alden,
		Mr Samuell Edson,		John Wadsworth,
		Justus Eames,		Joseph Siluester,
		Ensigne John Haward,		Wiltam Swift,
		Serj: John Carey,		Ensigne Leanard,
	{	Francis Barker,		Wiltam Barstow.

In two or three of the first tryed actions at this Court, Francis Barker serued; but in the remainder hee stood by, and John Hathwey serued in his stead.

[The following act in the original was recorded on a leaf which contains also a record of births. The marriages, births, and deaths were originally recorded in a part of the same volume with the Judicial Acts, the book being inverted for the purpose. On rebinding the volume in December, 1819, the portions containing the Acts were placed together, and the records of marriages, births, and deaths were appended at the end.]

1680.

6 July.
PART I.

*M^r James Willett complaineth against Leiff Peter Hunt, in an action of review of an action of the case, to the damage of two hundred pound, comēnced by the said Willett against the said Hunt, att a Court of his Ma^{tie} held att Plymouth in October last past before the date heerof, for non payment of the sūme of one hundred pound in mony, or the vallue thereof, due vnto him, the said James Willett, by vertue of a promise or agreement made by the said Peter Hunt, vnto him, the said Willett, graunted vpon and in consideration of his marriage with Elizabeth, the daughter of him, the said Hunt, in p̄te of a portion with the said Elizabeth, wherof haucing fayled.

[*213.]

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	}	Leiffenant Joseph Laythrop,	}	sworne.	Samuell Ryder,
		Leiff Joseph Howland,			John Bradford,
		Nathaniel Winslow,			Wiltam Swift,
		Charles Stockbridge,			Nathaniel Wiltams,
		Joseph Wadsworth,			Wiltam Hoskins,
John Tracye,	Isack Cushman.				

[The second part of the volume of Judicial Acts commences here, in the handwriting of Secretary Morton.]

*Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} held att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the 27th Day of October, Anno Doñi 1680.

27 October.
PART II.
[*1.]

BEFORE Josiah Winslow, Esq ^r , Goũ,	James Browne,
Thomas Hinckley, Deputie Goũ,	James Cudworth, and
John Alden,	Daniell Smith,
Wiltam Bradford,	

Assistants, &c.

MAJOR JAMES CUDWORTH, of Scittuate, complaineth against Cap^t John Williams, of Scittuate aforsaid, in an action of the case, to the damage of three pounds in mony, for that the said Williams, in the month of August, in the yeer 1679, in the towne of Scittuate aforsaid, did vnlawfully seize and possesse himselfe of a mare colt of about a yeer and an halfe old, att

1680.

27 October.
PART II.

the said time, of the said Major Cudworthes, by branding it with the letters I W, which was the said Williams his brand marke, which said colt was of a brownish couller, with a whitish face, and the off foot behind white, and doth still detain the said colt.

The jury find for the plaintiffe forty shillings damage, siluer mony, and the cost of the suite, or the mare in controversy, fue shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

Benjamin Bosworth, Seni^r, of Hull, in the Massachusetts collonie, complaineth against John Turner, Seni^r, of Scitteate, the eldest John Turner, the son of Humphery Turner, deceased, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, siluer mony, comēced and procecut by the said Bosworths attorney, against the said Turner, att July Court, last past, which action was for that the said Turner soñtime since Aprill, 1679, tooke vp a stray horse of the said Bosworths, and hath vsed and sold the said horse without the likeing of the said Bosworth, and contrary to the law of this collonie of New Plymouth.

The jury find for the plaintiffe six pounds damage, siluer mony, and the cost of the suite.

Francis Baker, of Yarmouth, complaineth against Abraham Hedge, of Yarmouth, in an action of the case, to the damage of twelue pounds, for his not paying the said Baker for one hundred and thirteen tarr barrells, according to the award and determination of Joseph Leythorp and Jonathan Banges, giuen vnder their hands, the third of August, 1680, as arbetrators, indifferently elected and chosen by the said Hedge and Baker, with their mutuall submitting and obliging themselves to stand and abide the determination of the said arbetrators, as by the said award and otherwise doth and may appeer.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

[*2.]

*John Sutton, of Scittuate, as administrator of the estate of John Bucke, soñtimes of Scittuate, aforsaid, and the reputed son of Isacke Bucke, of Scittuate, aforsaid, complaineth against Robert Stanford, of Marshfeild, in an action of the case, to the damage of four pounds and eight shillings, siluer mony, of New England, due vpon bill from the said Stanford vnto the said Bucke, which bill beares date the third day of Nouember, 1675; but the said Robert Stanford refuseth and neglecteth to satisfy the same, wherby the said John Sutton, administrator, comes to be damnified. Withdrawne.

Robert Standford, of Marshfeild, complaineth against Nathaniel Turner, of Scittuate, aforsaid, in an action on the case, to the damage of eighteen

pounds, for that the said Turner doth neglect or refuse to make payment or meet satisfaction to the said Standford, for three cowes which the said Turner about eight yeer agoe receiued of the said Stanford, by which neglect of the said Turner the said Stanford comes to be damnified as abouesaid. Non suited.

1680.
27 October.
PART II.

Humphrey Johnson, of Hingham, as heire or successor of Humphery Turner and Joseph Turner, both late of Scituate, deceased, complained, in an action vpon the case, against Major James Cudworth, of Scituate, one of the cōmittee, and in behalfe of the rest of the cōmittee, in Scituate, constituted by the honored Court of Plymouth, to deuide the vndeuided lands of Scituate, as may appeer by their cōmission 16 June, 1671, together with those aded to the cōmittee, all making a cōmittee of twelue, as may appeer by the acte of the towne the 4th of December, 1673, and alowed by the Court aforsaid, for that the said cōmittee haue not layed out the plaintiffe seuerall grants of lands, graunted by the cōmittee aforsaid, to the said Humphery Turner and his heires; one grant of ninescore acres in one thousand six hundred seauenty and one; and two other alotments in 1674, being ten acres of land to each alotment, some of the smale alotments being dubble the seuerall grants, amounting to two hundred acres of land and vpward, by which neglect of the cōmittee aforsaid, in not laying out the seuerall grants as aforsaid, the plaintiffe is greatly damnified. Non suited.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	{	John Richmond, Mr John Thacher, Mr Edward Gray, Jacob Burgis, Thomas Delanoe, John Bradford,	} sworne.	{	Benjamine Bartlett, John Thompson, Ephraim Morton, Anthonie Eames, John Hawes, John Vinal.	}
---------	---	---	-----------	---	---	---

*Wheras Edward Jenkins, of Scituate, att the Court held att New Plymouth, the first Tusday in March last, brought his action against John Williams and John Briggs both of Scituate, aforsaid, in these words: viz^s: Wheras Edward Jenkins, of Scituate, complained against Cap^t John Williams and John Briggs, both of Scituate, aforsaid, in an action of the case, to the damage of two thousand pound sterling, for that the said Williams and Briggs hath maliciously conspired against and falcely appealed the said Jenkins of fellonie, and proceuted their said conspiracye and falce appeale vnder the pretence and couller of law, vtill the said Jenkins was legally acquitted of the said surmised fellonie by due course of law: viz^s, for that

[*3.]

1680.

27 October.
PART II.

the said Williams did conspire, and by agreement between them on the 22nd day of March, 1679, went to the house of Major James Cudworth, one of the majestrats of this collonie of New Plymouth, and to the said majestrate complained and falsely pretended that five peeces of hewen timber was feloniously taken out of their po^ssession, and importuned the said majestrate for a warrant to the constable to serch for the same, which haueing obtained and deliuered to the constable, the said constable vpon serch found five peeces of timber in the said Jenkens his field, which the said Williams pretended to be the timber feloniously taken out of their po^ssession; wherypon the said constable apprehended the said Jenkens, and carryed him as a fellow before the said majestrate, and then and there the said Williams and Briggs did vehemently accuse and possetiely charge the said Jenkens with feloniously taking the said timber, though cautioned by the said majestrate to the contrary, and importuned the said majestrate to bind the said Jenkens ouer to the next Court of tryalls, to answare the said accusation; and att the said Court the said Wilkams and Briggs came, and then and there caused a bill to be drawne against the said Jenkens in these words, viz^z: The third day of July, 1679, Capt^t John Williams and John Briggs, of Scituate, exhibited a complaint against and possetiely charged Edward Jenkens, of Scituate aforesaid, that hee, the said Edward Jenkens, about the latter end of February, or in March last past, did feloniously take and carry away five peeces of hewen timber, out of their po^ssession, which they had ceured as agents for the purchasers of the shares of Conahassett land, and the said complainant stands reddey to make good their charge by testimony to the Court and jury, and accordingly proceuted their charge by strongly and vehemently impleading the said Jenkens, and producing testimonies to render him guilty of their said accusation to the Court and jury, by which mallicious conspiracy and false appeall the said Jenkens hath bin sore grieued and vexed, and hee and his family rendered infamous and much damnified, in which action the jury found for the plaintiffe 20^{li} pound sterling, damage, and the charge of the Court; and wheras the said Wilkams and Briggs, att the Court held att Plymouth aforesaid, the first Tusday in July last, brought their action of review of the aforesaid action, pretending that the aforesaid action was illegally proceuted, and the Court and jury misled, as by the said action att large appeered, to which review the jury found for the plaintiffe 25 pound and the cost of the suite; and wheras the said Edward Jenkens still saith his aforesaid action was legally proceuted, and that the Court and jury were not misled on his p^{te}, but that the jury gaue a true verdict therein, saving that they found t^o little damage for the said Jenkens, and alsoe complaineth against the said Wil-

liams and Briggs, that the aforesaid action of review, commenced* and proceeded by Williams and Briggs, and their said pretences therein, were vngrounded, as that the aforesaid jury, vpon the review, were misled, to the great damage of the said Jenkins, as hee will yett more fully make to appeer, and therefore prayeth that the aforesaid action of review may be reviewed againe, and therein haue his damages allowed him att the next Court of tryalls.

This action of review was withdrawne before the verdict was brought in.

The names of the jury that went forth on this action of review were,—

sworn.	{	John Richmond, M ^r John Thacher, M ^r Edward Gray, Jacob Burgis, Jonathan Banges, John Thompson,	} sworn.	{	Thomas Delaney, Arther Howland, Anthony Eames, John Hawes, Caleb Nye, Thomas Baxter.	}
--------	---	--	----------	---	---	---

1680.

27 October.

PART II.

[*4.]

**Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} held att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the first Day of March, Anno Doñi 1680-1.*

1680-1.

1 March.

[*5.]

BEFORE Thomas Hinckley, Esq ^r , Deputy Go ^v , John Aldin, William Bradford, John Freeman,	James Browne, James Cudworth, and Daniell Smith, Assistant, &c.
--	--

JOSEPH THORNE, of Scituate, complaineth against John Holbrooke, of Scituate aforesaid, in an action of the case, to the damage of fifty pounds, siluer mony, for non pformance of a couenant made between the said Holbrooke and the said Thorne, which couenant did concerne a sloop which the said Thorne built, which said sloop the said Holbrooke did take away, or cause to be taken away, from the said Thorne, without any deliuey; the aboue said couenant did beare date October the seauenth, 1678.

The jury find for the plaintiffe thirteen pounds eight shillings and ten pence, siluer mony, forty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

The jury likewise declared, that they looked att themselues not concerned, nor meddled with the plankes expressed in the couenant, respecting this verdict.

The cost of the suit awarded by the Court to the plaintiffe is $\overset{ii}{02} : 18 : 06$

1680-1.

1 March.
PART II.

William Shirliffe, of Plymouth, sonne and heire a parent to William Shirliffe, late of Marshfeild, deceased, complained against Mr Thomas Clarke, Seni^r, of Plymouth, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds siluer mony, for that the said Thomas Clarke and William Shirliffe, the father, deceased, held as joynt tenants together, and as vndeuided, a certaine p̄sell of land, containing about twenty two acres of land, with the appurtenances, lying att a place co^mmonly called Puncckateesett, being the second lott (soe called) lying there, wherein the said William Shirliffe, deceased, had equall right with the said Thomas Clarke, which right of the said William Shirliffe, the father, belonges to the said William Shirliffe, the son and heire aforesaid; yett hee, the said Thomas Clarke, doth vnjustly gainsay, and not p̄mitt the p̄tition of the said lands to be made between them, according to law in that case prouided, that soe the said heire might come to injoy his right left him by his said father; and further, that the said Thomas Clarke hath contradicted and publicly defamed the title of said Shirliffe, the son, vnto the said lands, to his great damage.

The jury find for the plaintiffe the lands sued for, and the appurtenances belonging thervnto, one shilling damage, and the cost of the suite.

Judgment was graunted by the Court according to the verdict; and the Court haue ordered that an execution shalbe issued out by the Deputy Gou^r, for a deuision of the said land when desired by the plaintiffe, and that the said Shirliffe, the son, shall haue the possession therof giuen vnto him.

The Names of the Jury that tryed the two aboue entered actions were, —

sworne.	{	Steuens Skiffe, Leiftenant Joseph Howland, Eliezer Churchill, Ensigne John Howland, John Miller, Gorge Morton,	}	{	Joseph Bartlett, Nathaniel Winslow, Nathaniel Holmes, Silas Saers, Samuell Dunham, Samuell Worden.	}	sworne.
---------	---	---	---	---	---	---	---------

[*6.]

*Robert Stanford, of Marshfeild, complained against Nathaniell Turner, of Scittuate, in an action on the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, in mony, for that whereas the said Turner, about nine yeers before the date heerof, did receiue of the said Stanford three coves, which said coves the said Turner doth detaine from the said Stanford, refusing to make due recompence to the said Stanford for the said three coves of the said Stanfords, and for the benefitt and proffett that the said Turner hath receiued by his improuement of the said Stanfords coves, euer since the time aboue said of his receiueing of

them, wherby the said Stanford is damnified as abouesaid, and caused to bring his action. Non suited. 1680-1.

1 March.
PART II.

Nathaniel Turner, of Scittuate, complaineth against Robert Stanford, of Marshfeild, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, siluer mony, for that the said Stanford and Turner did hier a saw mill, joyntly together, of Mistris Elizabeth Tilden, of Scittuate aforsaid, sofitimes since the yeer 1670, and were joyntly and seuerally bound in two bonds, bearing seuerall dates, of eighteen pound, siluer mony, in each bond, to the said Elizabeth Tilden, for the paying of the hier of the said mill; and when both bonds weř due to be payed, the said Turner did pay one of the said bonds, and tooke it in; and the said Standford hath refused or neglected to satisfy the other said bond, and the said Elizabeth Tilden hath summoned the said Stanford and Turner to July Court last, for non payment of the said bond, and hath obtained a verdict and judgment of Court against the said Stanford and Turner, of eighteen pound, siluer mony, and cost of the suite, by which neglect of the said Stanford, the said Turner comes to be damnified, as abouesaid.

The jury found for the defendant the cost of the suite.

It was mutually agreed by Robert Stanford and Nathaniel Turner, that the charges that did arise by both the actions aboue entered, they and both fully satisfied, soe as to demaund nothing in that respect of each other.

*Att this Court an information and complaint was exhibited to the Court by Mr Thomas Hinkley, of Barnstable, against Phillipp Dexter, of the said Barnstable, labourer, that hee, the said Phillip Dexter, did sofitime this last summer purloyne a certaine younge mare of the said Mr Thomas Hinekleys, of a bayish, redish, or sorrill couller, with a white streake or blase downe the face, by his taking her away out of the woods, in the said Barnstable, where she vsed to goe in companie with her dam; and the said mare not belonging to the said Dexter, did hee, notwithstanding, appropriate vnto his own vse, by detaining her and marking her with his owne marke, as hee called it, therby to deceiue the owner therof, to the euill example of such like malefactors, contrary to forme of law in such case prouided, and against the publicke peace, &c. [*7.]

Hee, the said Phillip Dexter, puting the case vpon a trauers, the jury found him guilty of the breach of his ma^{ties} law of this collonie, chap: the third, page and number the sixt.

And this Court hath awarded the said Phillip Dexter to pay, or cause to

1681.

7 July.
PART II.

be payed, to the Treasurer, for the breach of his ma^{ties} law, as aforsaid, the sume of fifty shillings, for the vse of the collonie, and vnto the said M^r Thomas Hinckley, for his reparation, damage, and cost, the sume of three pound in currant siluer mony of New England.

The Names of the Jury.

sworn.	{	Stephen Skiffe,	sworn.	{	Nathaniel Winslow,
		Ensigne John Howland,			Nathaniel Southworth,
		Joseph Warren,			Nathaniel Holmes,
		Wiltam Brewster,			Silas Saares,
		Leifř Joseph Howland,			Samuel Dunham,
		Eliezer Churchill,			Samuell Worden.

[*9.] **Att the Court of his Ma^{ties} holden att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the seauenth of July, Anno Doñi one thousand six hundred and eighty one.*

BEFORE Thomas Hinckly, Esq ^r , Gou ^r ,	John Freeman,
James Cudworth, Deputy Gou ^r ,	James Browne,
John Aldin,	Daniell Smith, and
Wiltam Bradford,	Barnabas Laythorpe,
Assistants, &c.	

WHERAS M^r Thomas Clarke, Seni^r, of Plymouth, complaineth against Wiltam Shirtley, of Plymouth aforsaid, in an action of review, to the damage of thirty pounds, siluer mony, vnjustly comēced and proceecuted by the said Wiltam Shirtley against the said Thomas Clarke, as att his ma^{ties} Court held att Plymouth, the first Tusday in March last past more p̄ticularly. The forme or tenour of the said action of the case to be receiued was as followeth, viz^ſ: Whereas Wiltam Shirtcliffe, of Plymouth son and heire apparent of Wiltam Shirtcliffe, late of Marshficld, deceased, complaineth against M^r Thomas Clarke, Seni^r, of Plymouth, in an action on the case, to the damage of twenty pound, siluer mony, for that the said Thomas Clarke, and the said Wiltam Shirtcliffe, the father, deceased, held as joynt tenants together, and as vndeuided, a certaine p̄sell of land containing twenty and two acres of land, with the appurteñces, lying att a place comōnly called Puncka-teest, being the second lott, soe called, lying the^r, wherein the said Wiltam

1681.

7 July.
PART II.

Shircliffe, deceased, had equall right with the said Thomas Clarke, which right of the said Wiltam Shircliffe, the father, belongs to Wiltam Shircliffe, the son and heire aforsaid; yett hee, the said Thomas Clarke doth vnjustly gainsay, and not pmitt the p̄tition of the said lands to be made between them according to law in that case provided, that soe the said heire might come to injoy his right left him by his said father; and for that the said Thomas Clarke hath contradicted & publickly defamed the title of the said Shircliffe, the son, vnto the said lands, vnto his great damage, as by the said action, and summons therto, on record or file att the said Court, whervnto reference being had, doth or may more fully apeer, by reason wherof the said Thomas Clarke comes to be damnified as aforsaid.

The jury find for the plaintiffe three pound and six shillings damage, and the cost of the suite. The cost allowed by the Court is two pound one shilling and six pence.

The jury did declare that the former bill of cost graunted to Wiltam Shircliffe should be still good to him, or the totall sume of that, to pay soe much of the damage giuen in this verdict as the said bill of cost is.

*John Bradford, of Plymouth, complaineth against M^r Wiltam Clarke, Seni^r, of Plymouth aforsaid, in an action on the case, to the damage of twenty pounds in mony, for that wheras Major Wiltam Bradford, father of the said John Bradford, and the said Thomas Clarke, held one lott of land, called Purchase land, in joynt p̄tenorshipp and vndevided, lying on the easterly syde of Satuckett Riuer or Brooke, of ten aeces more or lesse, being in number the sixt lott. The said Wiltam Bradford, the father, haueing passed his right and interest in the said land to the said John, the son, the said Thomas Clarke doth vnjustly gainesay and not admitt the p̄tition of the said lott to be made between them according to law in that case p̄vided, that soe the said John Bradford may come to injoy his p̄te by himselfe.

[*10.]

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

	ll	s	d
Imp ^r , for Cap ^t Freemans attendance and one attorney,	01	00	0
Item, for fetching subpoenas from Barnstā,	00	05	0
Item, for Banges his testimony from Eastham,	00	10	0
Item, for three testimony in Court,	00	04	0
To be payed in siluer mony,	01	19	6

*Wiltam Randall, Seni^r, of Scituate, complaineth against Isacke Tetatan, an Indian, resedent in the townshipp of Barnstable, in an action on the

[*11.]

1681.

7 July.
PART II.

case, to the damage of nīnēten pounds, for that the said Isacke Tetatan hath neglected or refused to pay, or cause to be payed, vnto the said Wīllam Randall, the sūmē of nīnēten pounds two shillings and six pence in currant New England pay, due to him, the said Randall, as may more fully appeer by an obligation bearing date the fift day of February, 1679, which neglect or refuse of the defendant the plaintiffe comes to be much damnified. The jury find for the plaintiffe nine pound fifteen shillings, and the cost of the suite. The juryes explanation is, they find the forfeiture of the bond, the sūmē of nine pound and fifteen shillings, and the cost of the suite deducted and payed of it, for three shillings debt and eighteen pence damage of forbearance, and ten shillings for a journey to Barnstable, which, together with the bill of charges, amounts to three pounds, to be payed to the defendant.

For the payment of this said three pound this Court haue deliuered the said Isacke Tetatan in execution to John Allin, of Barnstable, by the consent of the said Wīllam Randall, and Isacke Tetatan, to liue and faithfully serue the abouesaid John Allin, from the eleuenth of this instant July vntill the last day of Nouember next after the date hcerof; and, if the said Isacke Tetatan shall wilfully or negligently absent himselfe from the said Allin without his leaue, then for euery day hee soe absenteth himselfe, this Court doth order him to pay two dayes for one, imēdiately vpon the expiration of the aforsaid time.

Walter Woodworth, of Scittuate, complaineth against Japhett Turner, of Scittuate aforsaid, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of ten pound, siluer mony, for that the said Japhett Turner, soñ time in May last past, did pull vp a p̄sell of post and raile fence of the said Woodworthes, and threw it downe to the ground, which said fence stood on the said Woodworth swampy, meddowish land, which land lyeth on the northerly syde of the first herring brooke, in Scittuate, between the house of John Turner and Walter Woodworth, by which illegal actings of the said Turner the said Woodworth title is rendered doubtfull, and the said Woodworth deprived of the vse and benefitt of his land aforsaid, wherby the plaintiffe comes to be much damnified.

The jury find for the plaintiffe fīue shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

The Bill of Cost.

	l	s	d
Item, for entering the action,	00	09	0
Item, for my owne time and attendance four dayes,	00	10	0
Item, two attorneyes for 7 dayes,	00	17	06
Item, payed to three witnesses, 3 dayes apeece,	01	02	06

Item, 1 witnes att home,	00:01:06
Item, for my time in goeing to Muddy Riuer, a jurney	} 00:07:06
for witnesses, and one att Boston, and one att	
Hingham,	
Item, for pay for them three witnesses,	00:04:6
Item, for writing and serueing a subpena,	00:01:6

1681.
 7 July.
 PART II.

This bill of cost allowed by the Court is three pound sixteen shillings and sixpence, siluer mony.

*John Bryant, Seni^r, of Scittuate, in Plymouth collonie, complaineth against Humphery Johnson, Caleb Linkhorn, Joshua Linkhorn, both carpentors, sonnes of Little Thomas Linkhorn, (soe called,) Stephen Linkhorne, Seni^r, Thomas Sawyer, all of Hingham, in the Massachusetts collonie, all of the towne of Hingham, or either of them, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, siluer mony, and for that the p^{rs}ons aforesaid, that is to say, Humphery Johnson, Caleb Linkhorne, Joshuah Linkhorne, both carpenters, sonnes of Little Thomas Linkhorne, (soe called,) Steuen Linkhorn, Seni^r, and Thomas Thayer, or either of them, both made strip and wast by fellieg, squaring, and carrying away timber from the land of the said John Bryant, in Scittuate, lying neare to a place com^only called Berstowes Tree, some time within this fiue ye^es, without any order or approbation of the said Bryant, wherby the said Bryants title is rendered doubtfull, and the complainant comes to be much damnified.

[*12.]

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.
 The Court accepted of this verdict.

John Doten, allies Dotey, of Plymouth, complaineth against Nathaniel Southworth, of said Plymouth, in an action of the case, to the damage of fifty pounds, siluer mony, for that the said Nathaniel Southworth hath not p^{er}formed his bargaine made with said John Doten, in erecting and finishing a house for said Dotey according to his coucnant, and by writing giuen vnder the hand and seale of the said Southworth, bearing date the eight day of May, 1680, and as otherwise doth and may appeer.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.
 Judgment was graunted by the Court according to the verdict.

*John Doten, late constable of Plymouth, complaineth against Robert Ransom, of said towne, in an action of the case, to the damage of fiue pounds, for his puting the said Doten to much vnnessary troubles, expence of time,

[*13.]

1681.

7 July.
PART II.

and losse in the execution of his late office of a constable, some time this last yeer past, by the said Ransoms false challenging of a saddle of Nicholas Talbotts, attached by said constable for satisfaction of a fine of said Talbotts, to be his the said Ransoms saddle, and that when the said constable had attached six barrells of tarr, belonging to said Robert Ransom, for satisfaction for his rates vnpayed, the said Ransom, as said constable had reason to conceiue, (as hee saith,) had a hand in rowling away the said barrells to the boat, to be carryed away, which occasioned said constable to ařest the master of the said boate, that the said barrells of tarr might not be to the defeating of the said constable therof, howeuer in conclusion to issue the debate of that matter; said Ransom ingaged by his promise that hee would pay to John Rickard, the said master, att Boston, that voyage, the sume of twenty and two shillings, in siluer mony, for the said constable; wherypon said constable released said master from the said ařest; yett hath not the said Ransome pformed his promise in payment as afsaids, to the great abuse and damage of the said complainant.

The jury find for the plaintiffe twenty and two shillings debt, two shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

This bill of cost is two pound thirteen shillings, siluer mony, allowed by the Court.

Robert Standford, of Marshfeild, complaineth against Nathaniel Turner, of Scittuate, in an action vpon the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, for that the said Turner vnjustly detaineth three coves of said Standfords, with their increase or proffits, which coves hee deliuered to said Turner, and (as hee saith) ought to haue deliuered them backe againe, or to him, as hee can rationally demonstrate.

This action was barred by a statute, Jacobi 21, for limitation of actions.

The Cost of the Suite.

For the said Nathaniel Turner, for himself and two attorneyes,	} ^{ll} ^s ^d 01:07:06
For two evidences taken in the Court,	00:02:0
For writing of 2 subpoenas,	00:01:0
To be payed in siluer mony,	<u>01:10:6</u>

[*14.] *Wheras, att the Court of his matie holden att New Plymouth the first Tusday in March last past, Joseph Thorne, of Scittuate, complained against John Holbrooke, of Scittuate afsaids, in an action on the ease, to the damage of fifty pound, siluer mony, for non pformance of a coueit made between the said Holbrooke and the said Thorne, which couenant did concerne a sloop

1681.

7 July.
PART II.

which the said Thorne built, which said sloop the said Holbrooke did take away, or cause to be taken away, from the said Thorne without deliuey. The aboue said couenant did beare date October the seauenth, 1678. And the said Thorne obtained a verdict of jury, and judgment of Court, for thirteen pound eight shillings, siluer mony, forty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite, which cost allowed was two pound eighteen shillings and sixpence, siluer mony.

The jury likewise declared that they looke att themselues not concerned, nor meddled with the plankes expressed in the couenant, respecting this verdict, by which the said Holbrooke complaineth that hee is much injured and damnified, and that the Court was misled by the former tryall, and hath obtained an action of review of the aboue said action, to the damage of sixty pound, siluer mony. The jury find for the plaintiffe fifteen pounds eight shilling and ten pence damage, in siluer mony, and the cost of the suite, and the cost of the former suite. The cost allowed by the Court on the aboue written suite is six pound and ten shillings, siluer mony.

The Names of the Jury that went on the foregoing Suites att this Court.

sworne.	{	Stephen Skille, Joseph Howes, James Hamblen, Stephen Bryant, Wiltam Hoskens, Samuell Dunham,	} sworne.	{	Mr Ralph Thacher, Serjant Eph: Tinkham, John Richmond, Wiltam Foard, Jonathan Shaw, Shuball Smith.	}
---------	---	---	-----------	---	---	---

*Mr Nathaniell Thomas, of Marshfeild, in behalf of himself, and as attorney vnto Edward Gray, Christopher Almey, Job Almey, Benjamine Church, Thomas Waite, Daniel Wilcoekes, and Wiltam Manchester, late purchasers of the land att Pocassett and places adjacent, complaine against Dauid Lake, inhabitant on or about Nunnaquoquitt, or Pocassett, in the collonie of New Plymouth, in an action on the case, to the damage of five hundred pounds in mony, for that the said Lake, in the month of May, in the yeer 1680, neare to the riuer called the Fall Riuer, in the said collonie of New Plymouth, did interupt, molest, and hinder the said complainants from takeing or receiueing quiett and peacable possession of the said lands att or neare the said Fall Riuer, which they had right to haue and take possession off, by his, the said Lakes, forcable takeing and puling the turffe and twigg out of the hands of Joseph Church, attorney to the sellers of the said land, which hee had cutt vp to deliuer to the said complainants, the said Lake declaring hee did the same in defiance to the said attorney, giueing possession to the

[*15.]

1681.

7 July.
PART II.

said complainants of the said land, the said Lake pretending title in the behalfe of himselfe and others to the same; by which interruption and mollestation of him, the said Lake, and his pretended title to the said land, the said complainants haue bin kept out of the possession of the said land, and hindered from deuiding and settling of the same with inhabitants, and since which time great wast and spoyle of timber that was growing on the same hath bin made, to the damage of the said complainants.

The jury find for the plaintiffe five pound damage, and the cost of the suite.

Henry Ewell, of Scituate, complaineth against Joseph Silvester, of Scituate aforesaid, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, siluer mony, for that the said Joseph Silvester, some time in the yeer 1680, did make and signe, together with Thomas Kinge and John Bryant, an illegall rate bearing date December the eight, 1680, and vnder cullor of law comitt, or cause to be comitted, to the constable or constables of Scituate, with a warrant from authoritic to gather the said rate, in which said rate the name of the abouesaid Ewell is there inserted, and his pretended proportion therein expressed, and required of him, the said Ewell, whoc, not discouring his estate to that purpose, had his body seized, imprisoned, and kept in durance, to the hassard of his body, lose of time, great expences, and destractions of his family, by all which the said Ewell is greatly damnified. This action was nonsuited.

The Names of the Jury.

{ Cap ^t Jonathan Sparrow, John Blackwell, John Bryant, M ^r Ralph Thacher, Wiltam Clarke, Serjeant Harlow,	} sworne.	{ Joseph Howes, James Hamblen, Steuen Bryant, Jonathan Barnes, Wiltam Hoskins, Jonathan Shaw,	} sworne.
--	-----------	--	-----------

[*16.]

*Zachariah Allin, late of the towne of Sandwich, in the yeer 1679, convicted before Tho^m Hinckley, Esquire, Gour, by the testimony of sundry Indians, that hee hath, contrary to the wholsome lawes of this g^rment, trucked, or furnished, or procured, or helped sundry of them with some quantities of stronge liquors att seuerall times, &c, according as by warrant and examination may appeer. The said Zacheriah Allin desiring a trauis, it was comitted to the jury, and the verdict of the jury is as followeth, viz^t: According to our law wee find him guilty, as appeereth chap^t 14th of our Booke of Lawes, section the 7th. The Court therupon declared the centance

of said Zacheriah Allin, according to said law, is to pay twenty-five pounds for his fine; yett, notwithstanding, being not willing to goe to the extremity therof, doe determine that if hee doe forthwith pay the sume of twelue pounds and ten shillings, in siluer mony, the Court will rest satisfied therwith; but if otherwise, then that the whole twenty five pounds is due, to be exacted of him.

1681.
7 July.
PART II.

The Names of the Jury that went on this Triall.

sworn.	}	Cap ^t Jonathan Sparrow,	}	sworn.	}	Joseph Howes,
		John Blackwell,				James Hamblen,
		John Bryant,				Stephen Bryant,
		M ^r Ralph Thacher,				Jonathan Barnes,
		Wiltam Clarke,				Wiltam Hoskins,
		Serjeant Wiltam Harlow,				Jonathan Shawe.

**At the Court of his Ma^{ty} holden att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the 27th of October, 1681.* 27 October. [*19.]

BEFORE Thomas Hinckley, Esq^r, Gou^r, James Browne,
John Aldin, Daniell Smith, and
Wiltam Bradford, Barnabas Laythorpe,
John Freeman,

Assistants, &c.

WHERAS, att the Court of his ma^{ty} holden att Plymouth the first Tusday in July last past, John Bryant, Seni^r, of Scittuate, in Plymouth collonie, complained against Humphery Johnson, att Hingham, in the Massachusetts collonie, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, siluer mony, and is for that the said Humphery Johnson hath made stripp and wast, by felling, squaring, and carrying away timber from the lands of the said Bryant, in Scittuate, lying neare to a place com^only called Barstowes Tree, some time within this five yeers, without any order or approbation of the said John Bryant, Seni^r, wherby the said Bryants title is rendered doubtfull, and the plaintiffe comes to be much damnified. The jury found for the defendand the cost of the suite, which cost allowed by the Court was two pounds one shilling and sixpence, siluer mony, by which the said John Bryant, Seni^r, takes himselfe to be much wronged and injured, and prayes a review of the aforsaid action, to the damage of twelue pounds, siluer mony,

1681.

27 October.

PART II.

which review cannot be denied him. The jury find for the plaintiffe thirty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

Cap̄t John Williams stands bound vnto this Court, both pson and goods, to answare the award and judgment of this Court, in reference to the case comēced by John Bryant, plaintiffe, against Humphery Johnson, of Hingham, defendant, to defray the sume of five pounds and six pence, being the verdict of the jury, and cost allowed by the Court vpon that action; the verdict of the jury and charges comes to five pounds and sixpence, wherof three pound ten shilli and sixpence is to be payed in siluer mony.

Wheras M^r Thomas Clarke, Seni^r, of Plymouth, did att his ma^{ties} Court, held att Plymouth, the first Tusday of July last past, complaine against Wilłam Shirtley, of Plymouth, in an action of review, to the damage of thirty pounds, siluer mony, of an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, vnjustly comēced and proceuted, as hee said, by the said Wilłam Shirtley against the said Thō Clarke, att his ma^{ties} Court, held att Plymouth, the first Tusday in March last past; the sume of the said Shirtleys complaint therein being, for that the said Thomas Clarke, and said Shirtley his father, Wilłam Shirtley, deceased, held as joynt tenants together, and as vndeuided, a certaine p̄sell of land containcing twenty and two acres, with the appurtenances, lying att a place comōnly called Puncatest, being y^e second lott soe called lying there, wherein the said Wilłam Shirtley, deceased, had equall right with the said Thō Clarke, which right of said Wilłam Shirtley, the father, belongs to the said Wilłam Shirtley, the son and heire; *yett hee, the said Thomas Clarke, doth vnjustly gainsay, and not pmitt the p̄tition of the said lands to be made between them according to law in that case provided, that soe the said heire might come to enjoy his right left him by his said father. And further, that the said Thomas Clarke hath contradicted and publickly defamed the title of the said Shirtley, the son, to the said lands, to his great damage, as by the said actions on the record on file of the said Courts, wherynto reference being had doth and may more fully appeer, and in which action of review abouesaid the said Wilłam Shirtley conceiues himselfe much damnified by the plaintiffes misleading the Court and jury, or there not fully vnderstanding the right of that case, which hee hopes to evince and make out that hee had just cause of action and right to lands for which hee sued for a review off, and ought in justice to obtaine against the said M^r Thomas Clarke; and therefore the said Wilłam Shirtley complaineth against the said M^r Thomas Clarke, in an action of review of the said action of review abouemensioned, to the damage of forty pound, siluer mony.

[*20.]

The verdict of the jury is as followeth: —

1681.

27 October.
PART II.

If the Court graunt, and towne record wherein the plaintiffes fathers name and his allotment is inserted with the defendant, doth giue title to land, then wee find for the plaintiffe twelue pence damage, and the cost of the suite; if not, wee find for the defendant, and cost of the suite. The jury doth intend, if the plaintiffe haue the action, that then there should be a deuision of the said allotment.

John Doten, alias Dotey, complaineth against Nathaniel Southworth in an action of review, to the damage of fifty pound, of an action comienced and proceeded by the said John Doten, alias Dotey, att the Court of his ma^{tie} held att Plymouth the seauenth of July, 1681. The tenor of the said action of the case is as followeth: Wheras John Doten, allies Dotey, of Plymouth, complained against Nathaniel Southworth, of the said Plymouth, in an action of the case, to the damage of fifty pound, siluer mony, for that the said Nathaniel Southworth hath not pformed his bargaine made with the said Dotey, in erecting and finishing a house for the said Dotey according to his couenant, and by writing giuen vnder the hand and seale of the said Southworth, bearing date the eight day of May, 1680, and as otherwise doth and may appeer.

The jury find for the plaintiffe seauen pounds and ten shillings damage, in siluer mony, and the cost of the suite.

The sume of three pounds is allowed by the Court vnto John Doten for his charges of the prosecution of the next aboue written suite.

The Names of the Jury.

sworn.	{	Mr John Bourne, Mr John Thacher, Insigne Jon ^a Alden, Insigne Thomas Leanard, Increase Robinson, Gershom Hall,	}	sworn.	{	Jabez Lumbert, John Blackwell, John Hathwey, John Blackwell, Joseph Dunham, Thomas Wade.	}
--------	---	--	---	--------	---	---	---

*March, 16⁸¹₂. Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} held att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the seauenth Day of March, 16⁸¹₂.

1681-2.
7 March.
[*21.]

BEFORE Wiltam Bradford,
John Freeman,

James Browne, and
Barnabas Laythorpe,

Assistants.

1681-2.

7 March.
PART II.

CAPT^W JOHN WILLIAMS, as adminestrator of Edward Williams, late of Scittuate, deceased, complaineth against John Siluester and John Rogers, both of Marshfeild, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, siluer mony, for their non payment of nine thousand and an half of marchantable barrell stauers, with heding, due from them to the said estate, as by contract and agreement in writing vnder their hands, bearing date the twenty third of February, 1663, may and doth appeer.

The jury find for the defendants the cost of the suit.

John Siluesters and John Rogers bill of cost allowed by the Court is one pound and two shillings, siluer mony.

John Wiltams, of Scittuate, as adminestrator to the estate of Edward Williams, of Scittuate, complaineth against John Bucke, of Scittuate, Seni^r, in an action of the case, to the damage of five pounds, siluer mony, for non payment of a debt of two hundred and an halfe of ceader boults due to the estate of the aboue said Edward Williams, as may appeer by a bill giuen vnder the said Buckes hand; which bill bears date January the 8th, 1668, by which non payment the complainant comes to be damnified.

This action was withdrawne before plea to it.

John Doten, allies Dotey, of the towne of Plymouth, complaineth against Nathaniel Southworth, of the said towne, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds of currant New England siluer mony, for that the said Southworth hath wrongfully taken away the estate of the aforsaid Dotey, alias Doten, vnder a couller of law, by an execution signed by Major Wiltam Bradford, serued by Abraham Jackson, constable of the towne aforsaid, bearing date the elcuenth day of Nouember, 1681, as may and doth appeer.

Nathaniel Southworths bill of cost against John Dotey att the Court held att Plymouth the 8th of March, 1681, is thirteen shillings, allowed by the Court.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	{ Sarjeant Wiltam Harlow, John Tracye, Wiltam Foard, Thomas Faunce, Mellatiah Laythorp, Kanelme Winslow, }	sworne.	{ Joseph Bartlett, John Nye, Mordicay Ellice, Jacob Burge, Jonathan Morey, Anthony Eames. }
---------	---	---------	--

1681-2.

7 March.
PART II.
[*22.]

*Mr. Nathaniel Thomas, of Marshfield, in behalfe of himselfe, and as attorney to Christopher Almey, Job Almey, Benjamine Church, Thomas Waite, Daniell Wilcookes, and Wiltam Manchester, complaineth against Wiltam Earle, of Dartmouth, in an action of the case, to the damage of five hundred pounds in mony, for that the said William Earle, on the ninth day of Aprill last, neare to the riuier called the Fall Riuier, in the collonie of New Plymouth, did forcably molest, inteřrupt, and hinder Wiltam Paybody, of Duxburrow, and seuerall of the said complainants, from ruining of a line neare the said riuier, between the lotts belonging to the freemen and the lands lately purchased by the said complainants, att Pocassett, and places adjacent, on which lotts the said complainants said lands are bounded ; by his the said Earles threatening and assaulting the said Paybody and purchasers, was a sharp edged bill hooke, declaring to them that they should not proceed to run the said line, att theire prill, saying that hee would spend his blood and life in defending them from ruining any line on the north side of the said riuier, notwithstanding the said Paybody was authorised to run the said line, by an order from the Court, and read the same to the said Earle, before they attempted to run the said line, by which interruption, and molestation, and hinderance, the said complainants are kept out of posession of theire said lands, hindered from deuiding and settleing the same with inhabitants, theire title to the same defamed, and the timber growing on the same destroyed, to the great damage of the said complainants.

The jury find for the plaintiffe four pound damage in mony, and the cost of the suite.

The cost of the suite allowed by the Court is three pounds and four shillings in mony.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	{	John Richmond, John Tracye, Wiltam Foard, Joseph Bartlett, Thomas Faunce, Mellatiah Laythorpe,	}	sworne.	{	John Nye, Mordica Ellice, Jacob Burge, Jonathan Morey, James Briggs, Anthony Eames.	}
---------	---	---	---	---------	---	--	---

*Zachery Allin, of the towne of Sandwich, in the collonie of New Plymouth, in the yeer 1679, March 7th, convicted before Thomas Hinckley, Esq^r, Gou^r, by the testimony of sundry Indians, that hee hath, contrary to the wholsofñ law of this gou^rment, trucked, or furnished, or procured, or healped, sundrey of them with some quantities of stronge liquors, att seuerall

[*23.]

1681-2. times, &c, according as by warrant and examination may appeer: the said Zacheriah Allin then puting the ease vpon a traverse, it was put vnto a jury of twelue men, and the verdict of the jury was as followeth, viz: According to our law wee find him guilty, as appeereth, chapter 14 of our Booke of Lawes, section 7th.

7 March.
PART II.

Att this Court, att the desire of the said Zachery Allin, it was graunted him to haue an other tryall by a jury of twelue men, whose verdict is as followeth: In the case depending betwixt our sou^r lord the Kinge and Zacheriah Allin, respecting the breach of our law, prohibiteing selling of stronge liquors to the Indians, the juryes verdict is, they find Zacheriah Allin guilty of selling or furnishing the Indians with stronge liquor four seuerall times.

The centance of the Court against Zacheriah Allin is as followeth: Forasmuch as hee is legally convicted to haue broken the law of this collonie, prohibiting the selling or furnishing of the Indians with strong liquor, and that it doth plainly appeer to this Court, that hee hath soe doñ seuerall times, this Court, according to the verdict of the jury, doth, therefore, centance the said Zacheriah Allin to pay to the vse of the collonie the sume of twenty pounds, currant siluer mony of New England, according to law in that case prouided.

The Names of the Jury.

John Richmond, John Tracye, Willam Foard, Thomas Faunce, Mellatiah Laythorpe, John Nye,	} sworne.	Joseph Warren, John Hathwey, Anthony Eames, Jonathan Morey, Jacob Burge, Mordica Ellis,	} sworne.
--	-----------	--	-----------

[*24.] *March the seauenth, 168½. John Hathwey, Seni^r, of Taunton, attorney to Mr John Hubert, of Boston, in the collonie of the Massachusetts, Treasurer for the county of Suffolke, successor in said office to Edward Tinge, Esq^r, of Boston aforesaid, complaineth against John Cann, boatman, late of Boston, since of Taunton, in an action of the case, to the damage of ninety two pounds, currant mony of New England, for the non payment of a debt of forty five pounds, contracted by one penall obligation, vnder his hand and seale, bearing date the fifteenth day of February, 1674, by forfeiting itt in not p^rforming the conditions vnder written. The bill of cost is three pounds.

The jury find for the plaintiffe this bond, five shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

Judgment was graunted by the Court according to the verdict.

The Names of the Jury.

1681-2.

sworne.	}	John Richmond,	}	sworn.	}	Jacob Burge,
		John Tracye,				Jonathan Morey,
		Wiltam Foard,				James Briggs,
		Thomas Faunce,				Joseph Warren,
		Mellatiah Laythorp,				Mordica Ellice,
John Nye,	Anthony Eames.					

7 March.
PART II.

**Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} holden att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of
New Plymouth, the seauenth of July, 1682.*

1682.

7 July.
[*25.]

BEFORE Thomas Hinckley, Gou ^r ,	John Freeman,
Wiltam Bradford, Deputye Gou ^r ,	Barnabas Lathorpe, and
John Aldin,	John Thacher.

WHERAS M^r Thomas Clarke, Seni^r, of Plymouth, complaineth against Samucl Smith, of Eastham, in an action of the case, to the damage of fifty pounds, of currant mony of New England, for his vnjust detaining from the said Thomas Clarke one quarter pte of the proffitts of the cape fishing, of Cape Cod, rented of the country some yeers since by M^r Constant Southworth, Edward Gray, and other theire ptenors, which quarter ptes of the said proffitts for this last yeer amounts to the vullue of about twenty and six pounds six shillings and two pence, due vnto the said Thomas Clarke, besides one quarter pte of like proffitts, for about three or fourscore barrells of mackerell taken in a creeke att said cape, after the rate of 9^d a barrell, this last yeer, vnjustly detained alsoe, by the said Smith, from the said Clarke, whoe stands in the steed and right of said Constant Southworth. This action is withdrawne.

Wheras Josiah Cooke, of Eastham, holding himselfe agreiued att the verdict giuen by the celect men att their Court held att Eastham, on the last Tusday in February last past, an action of the case, depending between Samucl Smith, of the said Eastham, and said Josiah Cooke, which caused the said Cooke to review the said action att the Court of the said celectmen held there the second of May last past, in hope that to haue receiued satisfaction by their verdict for said Smiths vnjust mollestation, but not finding that

1682.

7 July.
PART II.

just releiffe by theire then verdict, as hee conceiued ought to haue bine giuen him, wherby hee was much damnifyed, and therefore saw cause, according to libertie by Court order in that case giuen, to tender this appeale, and to giue in securitie before the said celect men to procecute his appeal to effect, att his ma^{ties} Court to be held att Plymouth, which neglecting to accept, yett hee haueing giuen securitie to procecute his appeale to effect, and to satisfy all damage, &c, hath obtained this following precept, for the defendants appeale from the said verdicte.

The jury find for the plaintiffe one pound and thirteen shillings and fiftence damage, and the cost of the suite. The cost allowed by the Court is two pound and twelue shillings in siluer mony.

Mr Richard Smith, of Narragansett, in the Kinges Prouince, complaineth of Moris Freeloue, now residing on Chisawamicke, allies Hogg Iland, in the precinctes of the collonie aforesaid, in an action on the case, to the damage of one hundred pounds sterling, for that the said Morris Freeloue doth vnjustly detaine the aforesaid Hog Iland from the said Richard Smith, and settled himselfe theron, and dwells without the said Smith his consent and approbation, making wast of the woods and timber theron, with other trespasses.

This action was withdrawne.

[*26.]

*Israell Hobert, of Scittuate, complaineth of Capt John Wiltams, as hee, the said Wiltams, is, or pretends to be, adminnestrator to the estate of Edward Wiltams, late of Scittuate, deceased, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, siluer mony, for that the said Wiltams doth neglect or refuse, being desired by the said Hubburd, to deuide or make deuisiion of a lott of land, being the second lott of the Freemens Land, from the Fall Riuier, on the easterly side of Taunton Riuier, which said lott of land was formerly in p̄tenorship between Edward Wiltams, late of Scittuate, deceased, and Joseph Turner, deceased, which said Turner made legall conveyance of his p̄te to the said Israell, and the said Israell the propriety therof still retaines.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite. The bill of cost of thirteen shillinges and six pence, siluer mony, is allowed by the Court.

John Doten, allies Doty, of the towne of New Plymouth, revieweth the same action against Nathaniel Southworth was called the last March Court past, the tenure wherof is as followeth: Whereas John Doten, allies Dotey, of the towne of New Plymouth, complained of Nathaniel Southworth, of the said towne, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, of curreant

1682.

7 July.
PART II.

New England siluer mony, for that the said Southworth hath wrongfully taken away the estate of the said Doten, allies Dotey, vnder a couller of law, proccured an execution signed by Major Wiltam Bradford, and serued by Abraham Jackson, constable of the towne aforsaid, bearing date the eleuenth day of Nouember, 1681, to prvert justice, as may and doth appeer.

The jury find for the plaintiffe thirty five shillings & six pence, siluer mony, damage, and the cost of the suite. The jury say, and explained themselues, that they tooke out seauen shillings out of the execution, which, being aded to his former charge, makes vp the sume of the verdict.

The bill of cost of thirty nine shillings is allowed by the Court to John Dotey against Nath Southworth.

Mr Nicholas Meades, of Charlestowne, in the jurisdiction of the Massachusetts, complaineth against Eliezer Dunham, of the towne of New Plymouth, in an action of debt, to the damage of twenty pounds, siluer mony, for that the said Dunham hath neglected or refused to make payment of a debt of fourteen pound and ten shillings, due to the said Meades from the said Dunham, as by the said Meads his booke, with other testimony, the said Meades shalbe made appeer. The debt is for lether which said Dunham receiued of said Meads some time in the yeer 1681.

The jury find for the plaintiffe seauen pound thirteen shillings twelue pence damage, and the cost of the suite.

*Mr John Saffins, of Boston, marchant, complaineth against Peter Roberts, couenant servant of the said Saffin, in an action of the case, for that the said Peter Roberts did, in the time of his said seruice, wilfully neglect and frequently absented himselfe from the service of the said Saffin, and imbezled his estate. This was withdrawne. [*27.]

Major Wiltam Bradford, Treasurer of the collonie of New Plymouth, complaineth against Samuell Dunham, late inhabitant of Winatuessett, in the said township, in an action of debt, to the damage of four hundred pound sterling, ||due to the Treasurer|| for non payment of a debt of two hundred pound sterling, due to the Treasurer and collonie of New Plymouth, as may appeer by one bond, vnder the said Dunhams hand and seale, bearing date the thirteenth of January, 1681.

The jury find for the plaintiffe the bond forfeited.

Judgment was graunted by the Court according to the verdict.

1682.

7 July.
PART II.

Capt̄ John Williams, of Scittuate, as adminnestrator of the estate of Edward Williams, late of Scittuate, deceased, procecutted an action against John Siluester and John Rogers, both of Marshfeild, att his maties Court att Plymouth, on the first of March last past, and the jury found for the defendants the cost of the suite; by which the said Wiltams conceiues himselfe to be wronged, and the jury therin to be misled, which oocations him to bring this his action to a review to the honored Court, for releiffe, which said action, procecutted as aforesaid, followeth:—

Capt̄ John Wiltams, as adminnestrator of the estate of Edward Wiltams, late of Scittuate, deceased, complaineth against John Siluester and John Rogers, both of Marshfeild, in an action on the case, to the damage of twenty pound, siluer mony, for their non payment of nine thousand and an halfe of marchantable barrell staues, with heading, due from them to the said estate, as by the contract and agreement in writing vnder their hands, bearing date the 23 of Febrewary, 1663, may and doth more fully appeer vpon the records or file.

The jury find for the plaintiffe four thousand and one hundred and an halfe of barrell staues and heading debt, forty shillings siluer mony damage, and the cost of the suite.

The bill of cost allowed by the Court is thirty and three and sixpence, siluer mony.

Joseph Bartlett, of the towne of Plymouth, complaineth against John Simmons, inhabitant on the Freemens Lands, on the eastward side of Taunton Riuer, in an action on the case, to the damage of ten pounds, siluer mony, due to the said Bartlett from the said Simmons, as may appeer by a bill vnder the said Simmons his hand, bearing date the 28th day of October, 1681.

Withdrawne.

The Names of the Jury.

Leiff Joseph Howland,	} sworn.	Benjamin Bartlett,	} sworn.
Wiltam Brewster,		Silas Saars,	
Isacke Cushman,		Rodolphus Thacher,	
John Bradford,		John Blackwell,	
Ephraim Morton,		Johnathan Shaw,	
John Hinckley,		Thomas Pincen,	

These aboue written were all that were employed in a jury, soe farr as I can find, att this Court saue these 2, viz: Joseph Warrin and Eliezer Churchill, whoe were employed in Captaine Williams and John Dotens cases, in which Leiff Jonathan Alden was fore man of this last jury.

**Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} held att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of
New Plymouth, the 31th of October, 1682.*

1682.

31 October.

PART II.

[*28.]

BEFORE Thomas Hinckley, Esq ^r , Gour,	Daniell Smith, and
Wiltam Bradford, Deputy Gou ^r ,	Barnabas Laythorp, and
John Alden,	John Thacher,
James Browne,	

Assistants, &c.

WHERAS, att his ma^{ties} Court held att New Plymouth, on the first Tuesday in July last past, John Doten, of said Plymouth, procecutted an action against Nathaniel Southworth, the tenor wherof followeth, viz^s: Whereas John Doten, allies Dotey, of the towne of New Plymouth, complaineth against Nathaniel Southworth, of the said towne, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, of eurrant New England siluer mony, for that the said Southworth hath wrongfully taken away the estate of the said Dotey, alias Doten, vnder a couller of law, by procuring an execution signed by Major Wiltam Bradford and serued by Abraham Jackson, constable of the towne afsaid, bearing date the eleuenth day of Nouember, 1681, one thousand six hundred eighty & one, to puert equity and justice, as doth & may appeer, in which action the juryes verdict and judgment of Court was for Dotey, then plaintiffe, damage & cost of suite, as by said verdict on record more fully may appeer, which causeth the said Southworth to complaine that hee is much wronged and damnified therby, and the Court and jury were misled by the fallatious please of said Dotey; the said Southworth, therefore, prayeth that the said action may be reviewed att the next Court of tryalls, that if hee, the said Southworth, shall make good his now complaint and averments att said Court, that reparation may be made, and due damages allowed him in reference to the p^mises.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	{	Mr John Cushen,	}	sworne.	{	Jonathan Morey,	}
		Captaine Joseph Laythorpe,				Jabez Howland,	
		Leift Ephraim Morton,				Isacke Barker,	
		Ensigne John Harward,				John Miller,	
		Wiltam Paybody,				Edward Jenkins,	
Samuell Clapp,	Wrastleng Brewster.						

1682.

31 October.
PART II.

M^r Thomas Hinckley and Cap^t Laythorp, of Barnstable, agents for the purchasers of Sepecan and places adjacent, complaineth, in behalfe of themselues and said purchasers, against Wil^lam Conett, Indian, of this collonie, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of one hundred pounds, for that the said Wil^lam Conett hath entered by intrusion on their lands, and made vse therof with an high hand, against and without their leaue, disturbing some of the propriators and purchasers therof, and slaundering said purchasers title to the said lands, from the east side of Sepecan Riuer to the eastward of Nianticke and places adjacent, contained within their said purchase, which they purchased of the agents of the Generall Court of this collonie, the said Wil^lam Conett challenging all the said lands to be his, without any true and just right therunto.

[*29.]

*Wheras M^r Thomas Clarke, Seni^r, of Plymouth, the first Tusday in July last past, complained against Wil^lam Shirtleffe, of Plymouth, aforesaid, in an action of review, to the damage of thirty pounds, siluer mony, of an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, siluer money, vnjustly comēced and proceuted, as hee said, by the said Wil^lam Shirtleffe against the said Thomas Clarke, att his ma^{ties} Court held att Plymouth the first Tusday of March last past, the sūme of the said Shirtleffes complaint therein being for that the said Thomas Clarke and the said Wil^lam Shirtliffe his father, Wil^lam Shirtliffe, deceased, held as joynt tenants together, and as vndeuided, a certaine p̄sell of land, containing twenty two acres, with the appurtenances, lying att a place comōly called Puncateest, being the second lott, soe called, lying there, wherein the said Wil^lam Shirtley, deceased, had equall right with the said Thomas Clarke, which right of the said Wil^lam Shirtley, the father, belongs vnto the said Wil^lam Shirtley, the son and heire; yett hee, the said Thomas Clarke, doth vnjustly gainsay, and not p̄mitt the p̄tition of the said land to be made between them, according to law in that case prouided, that soe the said heire might come to enjoy his right left him by his said father. And further, that the said Thomas Clarke hath contradicted and publickly defamed the title of the said Shirtliffe, the son, to the said lands, to his great damage, as by the said action and summons on record or file of the said Court, whervnto reference being had doth and may more fully appeer, in which action of review aboue said the said Wil^lam Shirtleffe conceiues himselfe to be much damnified by the plaintiffes misleadeing the Court and jury, or their not fully vnderstanding the right of that case, which hee hopes to euince and make out, that hee had just cause of action and right to said lands, for which hee sued for p̄tition, and ought in justice to obtaine, against the said M^r Thomas Clarke, and therefore the said Wil^lam Shirtliffe complaines

againste the said M^r Thomas Clarke in an action of review aboue mensioned, to the damage of forty pounds, siluer money.

After that the jury had declared in the Court that they had agreed on a verdict, the attorney of the plaintiffe, Wiltam Shirtliffe, withdrew his action. The Court allows twenty and two shillings and sixpence mony, for cost of the suite, to M^r Thomas Clarke, Seni^r.

1682.

31 October.
PART II.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	{	M ^r John Cushen, Cap ^t Joseph Laythorp, Leiftenant Morton, Ensigne John Haward, Ensigne Thō Leanard, Samuell Clapp,	}	sworne.	{	Jonathan Morey, Jabez Howland, John Miller, Isacke Barke, Arther Howland, John Foster.	}
---------	---	--	---	---------	---	---	---

**Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} held att Plymouth the seauenth of
July, 1682.*

7 July.
[*31.]

M^R RICHARD SMITH, of Narragansett, in the King's prouince, complaineth against Morris Freeloue, resident on Chessewanuke, allies Hog Iland, within the precincts of the collonie of New Plymouth, in an action of the case for treaspas, to the damage of three hundred pound sterling, for that the said Morris Freeloue doth vnjustly detaine the aforesaid Hoge Iland from the said Richard Smith, and hath settled himselfe theron and dwelleth there, without the said Smith his consent or approbation, making wast of the wood and timber theron, with other treaspas.

Att this Court the said plaintiffe, Richard Smith, and the defendant, Morris Freeloue, appeering, the Court adjourned the triall of the case vntill the October Court next following, and bound the plaintiffe to procecute his said plaint att the said October Court, and alsoe bound the said Morris Freeloue, the defendant, to answare the said suite.

And att the said Court held att New Plymouth the last Tusday in October, 1682, the plaintiffe, Richard Smith, appeered & procecuted his said action, and a jury being sworne to the tryall of the case, the defendant, Morris Freeloue, appeered and pleaded as followcth :—

That the iland abouesaid, named in the action, hee hath not detained it from the said Richard Smith, nor doth not meddle with the title of it; whervpon the jury brought in a verdict as followeth :—

1682.

7 July.
PART II.

If Morris Freeloue, his possessing Hog Iland, which wee find to be Mr Richard Smithes, without his leauē, it being not demaunded by the said Smithe before the arest, be a detainor in law, then wee find for the plaintiffe six pence damage, and the cost of the suite ; if not, wee find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

Vpon which verdict the Court demured, and adjourned the determination of the case vntill July Court next.

[*32.]

*John Alden, Esq^r, aged 83 yeers, or therabouts, testifyeth and saith, That I, this deponent, being one of the first comers into New England, to settle att or about Plymouth, which now is about 62 yeer since, doth know and vnderstand by Osamequine, the great sachem of these p̄tes, that then was, and alsoe from diuers other p̄sons, both English and Indians, that the little iland lying neare the southerly point of Mount Hope neck, called by the Indians Chessawanucke, by the English Hog Iland, did then belonge and appertaine to the said Sachem Osamequin, as the other lands adjacent vpon the maine then did, and that the said iland was called by the English att the trading house att Sowamsett, then belonging to the Companie of Plymouth Collonie, Hog Iland, vpon this occation, that the said companies people att the said trading house had then the possession and improuement of the said iland by keeping hoggs for theirē vse theron ; and further, I, this deponant, doe testify that both the said Sachem Osamequin, and Wamsitta, his reputed eldest son, did giue, graunt, alianate, infeoffe, and confirme the iland afsorsaid vnto Richard Smith, now of Narragansett, the said iland being thus possessed and improued att the pleasure of the collonie of New Plymouth afsorsaid, a long *longe* time before Rhode Iland was possessed or improued by any English.

Plymouth, the sixt of July, 1682. Mr John Alden, aboue named, made oath in Court to the truth of the testimony aboue written, as attesteth

NATHANIEL MORTON, Secretary to the Court
for the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth.





Entered and recorded p me,

NATHANIELL MORTON, Secretary.

[*33.]

*Wee, whose names are vnder written, wee being ancient Indians and inhabitants of Saconett, doe affeirme and testify, that the little iland att the south end of Mount Hope necke, called by the Indians Chessawanucke, and by the English Hogg Iland, did properly belonge to Osamequin, and Wamsetta, his son, both Pocanakett sachems, and that it was soe accopted to be

theire iland, time out of mind, by all Indians that knew it. And wee doe heerby affierme and testify, that Narragansett sachems neuer layed any claime to the aforesaid iland, nor euer had any right or title to it, but that it wholly and properly did belong to Osamequin, and Wamsitta, his son, and descended to them from theire predecessors, and that skins of any deare taken there were brought to Osamequin, hee haucing the royalfys of said iland ; to the truth of which and all aboue written, wee sett our markes this 27th day of October, 1682.

The marke of		WAYEWETT, Awashunks husband.
The marke of		POKETTACUNKE, allies CALEB.
The marke of		OMUKACUSCOWETT, allies TOM.
The marke of		QUEQUSHA, allies PETER.

These abouesaid testimonies was subscribed to and declared to be the reall truth, a good interpreter being present, and ther testimonies taken, the day and yeer aboue expressed, by mee,

BENJAMINE CHURCH, cōmissionated.

Intered and recorded p^r mee,

NATHANIEL MORTON, Secretary to the Court for the
Jurisdiction of New Plymouth.

*Samuell Nash, aged eighty yeers, or therabouts, testifyeth (being suppenaed) and saith, that I, this deponent, being sent by Gou^r Bradford from Plymouth to attend M^r Edward Winslow, about busines with Thomas Prence, Esq^r, late Gou^r of the collonie of New Plymouth, att what time hee was master of the trading house att Sowamsitt, where the said Prence was then resident, with seuerall men appointed by the Companie of Plymouth, where I was two seuerall times, and remained there some considerable time, on which occation I certainly knew and vnderstood, both by English and Indians, that the little iland neare the southward point of Mount Hope necke, did then belonge to the great sachem, Osamequen, & called by the English Hog Iland, because they did putt hoggs ouer theron to feed, which did then belong to the companie of Sowamsitt trading house, aforesaid.

SAMUELL NASH.

Sworne by the deponant this sixt day of July, 1682, before mee,

DANIELL SMITH, Assistant.

Entered and recorded p^r me,

NATHANIEL MORTON, Secretary to the Court
for the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth.

1682.

7 July.
PART II.

[*34.]

1682-3.

6 March.

PART II.

[*35.]

**Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} held att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of
New Plymouth, the sixt of March, Ann^o Doñi 1683.*

BEFORE	Thomas Hinckley, Esqui ^r , Gou ^r ,	Daniell Smith,
	Wiltam Bradford, Esqui ^r , Deputie Gou ^r ,	Barnabas Laythorp, and
	John Aldin,	John Thacher,
	James Browne,	

Assistants, &c.

M^R THOMAS HINCKLEY, Seni^r, and Cap^t Joseph Laythorp, of Barnstable, agents for the purchasers of the lands of Sepecan, and places adjacent, complainants and demaundants, in behalfe of the said purchasers, complaine against Wilt Connett, Indian, soñtimes resedent att Yanticke, in an action of treaspas on the case, in a plea of lands, to the damage of an hundred pounds, of siluer mony, for that the said Wilt Connett hath vnjustly and forcibly entered vpon certaine lands adjacent to said Sepecan, being the proprieties of said purchassers and sharers therof, purchased of the then honored Gou^r, Josiah Winslow, and Wiltam Bradford, Esq^r, Treasurer, impowered thervnto by the speciall direction and appointment or order of the Generall Court, as by deed of feoffment, vnder their hands and scales, bearing date 22 of July, 1679, and otherwise, doth and may appeer; and the said Wilt Connett hath ther comitted diuers inormities and wronges to the said sharrers and demaundants, against the publicke peace, by disturbing some of the said purchasers or sharers, being on their lawfull ocactions in peacable manor, calling and warning them as treaspasers, and defaming their title to the said land, more p̄ticularly as att sundery other times, soe att last planting time, entering in and improueing some of the said purchassers lands about Nianticke, and as att other times, defaming their title to all the lands lying between Sepecan and Wonickcomquake Riuer, soe more p̄ticularly att last October Court, publickely claiming all the said lands to be his, slaundering the said purchasers & demaundants title thervnto, which forceth vs to bringe our action of treaspas aforsaid, and to demaund the said lands by a faire tryall, and pray justice of this honored Court, in the said case com̄iting this issue to the good country, whoe hath the best or truest legall title to the said land, whether wee, the said demaundents, or the said enterer.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite. This verdict was not accepted by the Court.

The Names of the Jury.

1682-3.

sworne.	John Tracye, Rodolphus Thatcher, Caleb Nye, Elisha Bourne, Francis Barker, Thomas Wade,	sworne.	Leiftenant Robert Barker, Nicholas Eldredge, Benjamine Peirse, Thomas Huckens, John Hall, Junir, Willam Carpenter.
---------	--	---------	---

6 March.
PART II.

*John Williams, of Scittuate, complaineth against Thomas Wade and Timothy White, both of Scittuate, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of forty pounds, for that the abouesaid Wade and White, sometime in this last instant Febrewary, entered on a peece of land, or on an allotment of land in Scittuate, which the said Williames is owner of, and there the abouesaid Wade and White tooke vp wood and putt it into carts and forcibly carried it away, notwithstanding the said Williames warned them not to carry away the wood, but to throw it downe and be goñ, but the said Wade and White refused; by which illegall acting the complainant comes to be greatly damnified.

[*36.]

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

The bill of costs is twenty nine shillings, allowed by the Court.

John Holbrooke, of Weymouth, and Peter Bacon, of Hingam, and John Williams, of Scittuate, Rodolphuse Elmes, Israell Cudworth, & Joseph White, John Briggs, and Nathaniel Tilden, all of Scittuate, complaineth as pte propriators of the vndeuided land of Conahassett within the townshipp of Scittuate, which said vndeuided land appeers by a deed bearing date 1646, complaineth against Benjamine Peirse, and Steuen Viwall, John Tilden, Edward Jenkins, Thomas Jenkins, Jonathan Jackson, Josiah Leichfeild, John Peirse, John Booth, Seni^r, Willam James, Nathaniel Man, Gershom Ewell, Jonathan Cudworth, Mary Dodson, Thomas Hieland, Seni^r, Israell Chettenden, John Allin, all of Scittuate, reputed pte propriators of the aforsaid vndeuided land of Conahassett, in an action of the case, to the damage of three hundred pounds, for that the aforsaid pte propriators refuseth, neglecteth, and not complyeth, to deuide the aforsaid vndeuided land, with the aforsaid pte propriators, with the aforsaid playnants, to deuide the aforsaid vndeuided lands, that soe eucry man may enjoy his owne proper right in p^ticulare; all the aforsaid defendants haue bine seuerall times, att seuerall meetings, desired and pressed them soe to doe, not onely by the plaintiffes, but alsoe by the honored Court; yett all proueth fruitles and in vaine to the obtaining of soe reasonable

1682-3. and just desire, wherby the plaintiffs come to be much damnified. This action was withdrawne.

6 March.
PART II.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	John Tracye, Rodolphus Thacher, Caleb Nye, Elisha Bourne, Jonathan Shaw, Ephraim Little,	sworne.	Nathaniell Holmes, Sergeant Ephraim Tinkham, Gorge Morton, Thomas Huckens, John Hall, Wilkam Carpenter.
---------	---	---------	--

1683.

7 July.

[*38.]

**At the Court of his Ma^{tie} held att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the seauenth of July, 1683.*

BEFORE Thomas Hinckley, Esq ^r , Gour, Wilkam Bradford, Esq ^r , Deputy Gour, John Aldin, John Freeman,	Daniell Smith, Barnabas Laythorp, and John Thacher,
--	---

Assistants, &c.

ROBERT STANDFORD, of Marshfeild, complaineth against Nathaniel Turner, of Scittuate, in an action vpon the case, to the damage of twenty pound, for that the said Turner vnjustly detaineth three coves of said Standfords, with their increase or proffitts, which coves hee deliuered to said Turner; and (as said Standford saith) the said Turner ought to haue deliuered them back againe to him, as hee can rationally demonstrate.

The jury find for the plaintiffe ten pound damage, and the cost of the suite.

The bill of cost of thirty eight shillings is alowed by the Court.

John Dunham, of Barnstable, and Mary, his wife, complaineth against Leif^t Joseph Howland, of Plymouth, in an action of the case, to the damage of twelue pounds, for non payment of about eight pounds, wages, due to the said Mary, for her two last yeers seruice of the said Joseph Howland, almost six years since, or therabouts, shee being then called Mary Smith.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite. Imp^r, for fetching the warrant and seruicing of it, 3: 06

For entering the action, 9: 00

1683.

7 July.
PART II.

Wheras, att the Court of his ma^{tie} held att Plymouth, the 27 of October, 1681, John Bryant, Seni^r, reviewed an action comēnced by him, the said John Bryant, against Humphery Johnson, in July last past before the date heerof, which action is as followeth: John Bryant, Seni^r, of Scittuate, in Plymouth collonie, complaineth against Humphery Johnson, of Hingham, in the Massachusetts collonie, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pounds, siluer mony, and is for the said Humphery Johnson hath made stripp and wast by felling, squaring, and carrying away timber from the land of the said Bryant, in Scittuate, lying neare to a place comōnly called Barstowes tree, some times within this fue yeers, without any order or approbation of the said Bryant, Seni^r, wherby the said Bryants title is rendered doubtfull, and the plaintiffe cometh to be much damnifyed. The jury found for the defendant the cost of the suite, which cost allowed was two pound one shilling and sixpence, siluer mony, which the said John Bryant, Seni^r, taketh himselfe to be much wronged and injuried, and prayeth a review of the aforesaid action, to the damage of twelue pounds, siluer mony, the which review could not be denyed him, the which verdict and charges comes to fue pound and sixpence, siluer mony.

By which verdict and illegall claime of the said John Bryant, the said Humphery Johnson taketh himselfe to be much wronged and injuried, to the damage of fifteen pound, siluer mony, and prayeth a review, which can not be denyed him. This action was non suited.

The bill of cost is 18: ^s ^d 3

*John Bryant, Seni^r, and Joseph Siluester, both of the towne of Scittuate, being chosen agents for the said towne, the fift of Aprill, 1683, to procecute against any pson or psons, that may or shalbe found cuting or carrying away timber of from the said townes common lands, on that syde of the said towne next or neare Hinggam towne, the said John Bryant and Joseph Siluester, as agents for the said towne, complaineth against James Wheaten, Seni^r, of Hingham, in an action of the case, to the damage of four pounds, siluer mony, for that the said James Wheaten did carry away, or cause to be carryed away, certaine p̄sell of shingle from of the comōn land of Scittuate, some time since the last of Aprill last past, which said shingle were attached by Wilłam Barrell, the constable of Scittuate, and remained vnder his costody vnder the law, wherby the said towne comes to be damnifyed as aforesaid. The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

[*39.]

John Bryant, Seni^r, Jeremiah Hatch, and Joseph Siluester, all of Scittuate,

1683.

7 July.

PART II.

agents for the towne of Scittuate, complaineth against Humphery Johnson, of Hingham, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of twenty pounds sterling, for that the said Humphery Johnson, vnder claime and couller of right to lands in Scittuate, hath, some time or times since the first of May last past, treaspassed vpon the lands of the said towne, by working or employing others to worke on the land, wood, and timber of the said towne, contrāy to order of the towne. The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite; the reason of the verdict, the jury find Humphery Johnson to haue a legall right in the vndevided land in Scittuate.

‡John Bryant & Joseph Silvester, both of the towne of Scittuate, being chosen agents of the said towne the 5th of Aprill, 1683, to proceeuete against any pson or psons that may or shalbe found cutting or carrying away timber of from the said townes cōmon land, on that side of the said towne next or neare to Hingham towne, or elsewhere, the said John Bryant and Joseph Silvester, being agents for the towne of Scittuate, on the account of timber, doe complaine of exceeding much damage being doñ to the said towne of Scittuate, by timber being cutt and carried away of the said towne of Scittuates cōmon-lands neare Hingham side.‡

This attachment was served on the body of Benjamine Johnson, with a cart and team loaden with shingle, by estimation 7000, the 23 day of June, 1683.

By me,

RICHARD DWELLY,

Constable of Scittuate.

‡Nathaniel Bassett, of Yarmouth, complaineth against Edward Sturgis, of Yarmouth aforesaid, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of ten pounds, siluer mony, for that the said Sturgis, sōfitime in the month of August last past, did vnjustly take and carry away a considerable quantitie of grasse or sedge, which the said Bassett had at the same time cut, or caused to be cutt, on his, the said Bassetts, marsh or meddow, that is in Yarmouth aforesaid, att or neare a place eōmonly called the Prince Feild, and adjoynes southerly to the reputed meddow land of said Sturgis, and northerly to the meddow land of Leiftenant Ryder, deceased, and is p̄te of a smale tract of land which said Bassett formerly purchased of Wiltam Nicarson, by which vnjust acte of said Sturgis said Bassett comes to be damnified as aboue-said, not onely by the said Sturgis his carrying away said Bassetts grasse aforesaid, but alsoe therby rendering said Bassetts title to the said marsh to be doubtfull.‡

The jury find for the plaintiffe the meddow sued for, fifteen shillings, siluer mony, damage, and the cost of the suite.

The cost of the suite is forty shillings, silver mony. The reason, the jury say, wee doe not find the defendant hath proued his title according to the law of poſsession.

1683.

7 July.
PART II.

*Mr John Saffin, plaintiffe, against Cap^t Benjamine Church, defendant, in an action of the case, to the damage of one hundred pound in mony, for that the said Benjamine Church hath, contrary to law, and without the consent of him, the said Saffin, damed, stoped, or obstructed, or caused to be damed vp, stoped, or obstructed, a certaine water course, stream, or creeke, that issueth or ruⁿeth to and frow, as the tide serueth, out of the great bay adjacent, into a certaine pond or coue on Papasquish Necke, on which the mill is, belonging to Mount Hope, aforsaid, about or adjoyning to which said pond or coue is scittuate a certaine p^sell of marsh, meddow, or mowable land, belonging to him, the said Saffin, which by or occation of the aforsaid dame or obstruction is in p^te ouerflowed and much spoild; and alsoe, the said Saffin is therby vtterly depriued of free ingresse, egress, and regresse, as hee ought to haue, in and to the same, and lickwise hindered of nessesary benifitt and vndoubted right and privilidg^e of passing through the said creeke or water course with canooes or boates into the said pond or coue to transport his hay from his said marsh or meddow, or vpon any other nessesary busines or lawfull occa^tion, as hath bin accustomed; all which is to the plaintiffes damage, the sume of eighty pounds in mony, with other due damages. The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite. This bill of thirty shillings cost is allowed by the Court. This bill of the constable of one pound is allowed by the Court for bringing Cap^t Church to the Court. A reason the jury gaue in of theire verdict, say they, wee doe not find the plaintiffe hath proued his charge.

[*40.]

Mr John Saffin, marchant, complaineth against Encrease Robinson, now resident att Bristoll, for causing or making a distress wrongfully vpon the p^son of him, the said Saffin, therby vnlawfully hindering or detaining him from his freedom and lawfull liberty, in attending his p^ticulare busines or going to his owne home, vnder the pretence of a warrant directed to the constable of New Bristoll, dated the 19th of August, 1682.

Find for the defendant the cost of the suite. The Court accepts this verdict.

Mr Saffin denyeth not to sue Encrease Robinson in reference to his present suite.

1683.

7 July.
PART II.

M^r John Saffin, of Boston, complaineth that Encrease Robinson hath wrongfully seized and detained the pson of the said Saffin, vnder pretence of his office as constable, for the non payment of ten pounds, odde mony; as more p̄ticularly vnder his hand bearing date with these p̄sents may appeer, wherby the said Saffin is vnlawfully kept & hindered from procecuting or attending his private affaires, being deprived of his lawfull liberties. The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite. The Court accepted this verdict.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	{	Leif ^t Jonathan Adin, Ensigne Wiltam Foard, Leiftenant Robert Barker, Nathaniel Turner, John Briggs, John Barker,	}	sworne.	{	Anthony Eames, John Soule, Serjeant Tinkham, Jacob Cooke, Nathaniel Wood, Jonathan Nyc.	}
---------	---	---	---	---------	---	--	---

[*41.]

*Cap^t John Williams, of Scittuate, complaineth against Thomas Wade and Timothy White, both of Scittuate, aforesaid, in an action of review, to the damage of fifty pounds, siluer mony, of an action comēced by the said Williams against the said Wade and White, att his ma^{ties} Court held att New Plymouth, in March last past before the date heerof, of said action then procecutted, and to be reviewed, followeth, viz^z: John Williams complaineth against Thomas Wade and Timothy White, both of Scittuate, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of forty pounds, for that the abouesaid Wade and White, soñtime in this instant February, entered on a peece of land, or on an allotment of land, in Scittuate, and there the abouesaid Wade and White tooke vp wood, and putt it into carts, and forcably carryed it away, notwithstanding the said Williams warned them not to take it away, but throw it downe and be goñ; but the said Wade and White refused, by which illegal actings the com̄pl̄nant comes to be greatly damnified in said verdict att said Court; the juryes verdict and judgment of Court was for the defendant, cost of the suite as by Court records may appeer; but said Williams saith that hee is much wronged in reference to the p̄mises, and prayeth that the said action may be reviewed att the next Court of tryalls. The jury finds for the defendant the cost of the suite, which comes to . . . 02 : 09 : 06

The grand jury say, Wee p̄sent vpon vehement suspicion that Shuball Jones, of Barnstable, in the collonic of New Plymouth, labourer, on the 27 day of March last past, in the night did enter into the stackyard of M^r

Thomas Hinckley, Seni^r, of Barnstable aforesaid, Esq^r, and a certaine old cow, of a brownish darke redish couller, haucing the tipps of bother hornes sawed of, and of prise forty shillings, being then and there of the goods and chattles of the said Thomas Hinckley, did feloniously take, steale, and drue away, contrary to the peace of our sou^r lord the Kinge, his crowne and dignity, and that Matthew Jones of the said Bāstable, labourer, was accessary by assisting or concealing the [^], contrary to his said ma^{ties} crowne and dignity. The said Shuball Jones puting himselfe on tryall by his peares, heer follows the verdict of the petty jury. Wee find Shuball Jones suspiciously guilty of his p^sentment.

1683.

7 July.
PART II.

The Names of the Jury.

sworn.	{ Leif ^t Jonathan Aldin, Thomas Delano, John Rogers, Enecrease Robinson, Serjeant Tinkham, Nathaniel Wood, }	sworn.	{ Leif ^t Howland, John Dotey, William Vobes, Ephraim Morton, Juni ^r , Thomas Faunce, Isacke Lobdell. }
--------	--	--------	---

*.At the Court of his Ma^{ties} holden att Plymouth the 31 of October, 1683.

31 October.
[*42.]

BEFORE Thomas Hinckley, Esqui^r, Gou^r, John Freeman,
 Wilham Bradford, Esq^r, Deputie Gouvernor, Bānabas Laythorp, and
 John Aldin, John Thacher,
 Assistants, &c.

WHERAS att his ma^{ties} Court held att New Plymouth, the first Tusday in July last past, Cap^t John Williams procecutted an action of review against John Wade and Timothy White, both of Scittuate in these words, following, viz^z: Whcras John Williams, of Scittuate, complaineth against Thomas Wade and Timothy White, both of Scittuate aforesaid, in an action of review, to the damage of fifty pound, siluer mony, of an action comēced and procecutted by said Williams against said Wade and White, att his ma^{ties} Court held att New Plymouth on the first Tusdy in March; the tenor of said action then procecutted and to be reviewed followeth in these words, viz^z: John Williams, of Scittuate, complaineth against Thomas Wade and Timothy White, both of Scittuate, in an action of treaspas on the case, to

1683.

31 October.
PART II.

the damage of forty pound, for that the abouesaid Wade & White, soñitime in this instant Febrewary, entered on a peece, or on an allotment of land, at Scittuate, which hee, the said Williams, is owner of, and there the abouesaid Wade and \wedge tooke vp wood, and putt it into carts, and forcably carried it away, notwithstanding the said Williams warned them not to carry away the said wood, but to throwe it downe and be goñ; but the said Wade and White refused, by which illegall acting the said complainant comes to be much damnified.

In which said action, the juryes verdict and judgment of Court was for the defendant, the cost of the suite, as by the Court records may appeer, and on the review aboue reviewed att the last July Court, the juryes verdict then was for the defendant, cost of the suite as before, as by the Court records may appeer, which causeth the said John Williams still to continew his said complaint, to the damage of fifty pound, and prayeth that the said action may be againe reviewed att the next Court of tryalls.

The jury find for the defendants the cost of the suite, which comes to 01:03:0

[*43.]

*John Hudson, of Duxburrow, and Anne, his wife, complaineth of Gorge Russell, of the said towne, in an action of treaspas, to the damage of twenty pounds, for that the said Gorç soñitimes in this instant July did enter into the meddow of the said John and Anne Hudson, being a ðsell of meddow about the quantity of fue acres, lying att the North Riucr, between the meddow of the said John Hudson and Robert Barker, the said fue acres of meddow being, by agreement of the said Gorge Russell, assigned vnto the said John and Anne Hudson, mother of the said Gorge Russell, as ðte of her dower of the lands of her former husband, Gorge Russell, deceased, as may appeer by one instrument vnder the hand of the said Gorge Russell, bearing date the second of July, 1673; and after the said Gorge had entered into the said meddow a certaine quantity of grasse, growing on the same, being cut, hee then raked it together, and thence carryed, or caused to be carryed, the said grasse or hay, claiming the said meddow, to the great damage of the said John and Anne, his wife. Non suited.

Capñ John Williams, of Scittuate, complaineth against Gershom Ewell, Thomas Man, and Richard Man, & Joseph Coleman, all of said Scittuate, in an action on the case, to the damage of fifty pound, siluer mony, for that the aboue named Ewell, Coleman, Thomas Man, and Richard Man, soñitime in the month \wedge July or August last, did take vp and impound, or cause to be

impounded, in the pound of Scittuate, seuerall of the said Williams his horses, or horse kind, and them, in or after a crewell manor, soe longe restrained in pound, without the knowledge of the said Williames, theire owner, that it destroyed or caused the destruction of many of the said horse kind, to the great injury and damage, as hee saith hee can rationally demonstrate.

The verdict of the jury is as followeth: If it be lawfull to sue the iñocent with the guilty, wee find for the plaintiffe fifteen pounds damage, and the cost of the suite; if otherwise, wee find for the defendants the cost of the suite.

*John Bryant, Seni^r, Jeremiah Hatch, and Joseph Siluester, all of Scittuate, agents for the towne of Scittuate, complaineth against Humphery Johnson, of Hingham, in an action of review, to the damage of thirty pound sterling, in an action of review of an action comēced by said Hatch, Bryant, and Siluester, as agents for the towne of Scittuate, against the aforesaid Johnson, of Hingham, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of twenty pounds sterling, for that the said Johnson, under claime and culler of right to lands in Scittuate, hath soñtime or times, since the first of May last past, trespassed vpon the lands of the said towne, by working or employing others to worke on the land, wood, and timber of the said towne, contrary to order of the towne. In this action the jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite. The reason of this verdict, the jury find Johnson to haue a legall right in the vndivided land in Scittuate.

By the which illegall verdict, the plaintiffes takes themselues to be greatly damnified, and aske for a review of the aforesaid action, which cannot be denyed them. The jury againe find for the defendant the cost of the suite; the reason the jury giue, they say they find not the charge proued. This verdict was accepted.

Wheras Nathaniel Bassett, of Yarmouth, att the Court held att Plymouth in July last, comēced suite against Edward Sturgis, of the said towne, in these words, following, viz^o: Wheras Nathaniel Bassett, of Yarmouth, complaineth against Edward Sturgis, of Yarmouth aforesaid, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of ten pounds, siluer mony, for that the said Sturgis, soñtime in the month of August last past, did vnjustly take and carry away a considerable quantity of grasse or sedge, which the said Bassett had att the same time cutt, or caused to be cutt, on the said Bassetts marsh or meddow lands, that is scittuat in Yarmouth, aforesaid, att or neare a place comōnly called the Prince Feild, and adjoynes southerly to the re-

1683.

31 October.
PART II.

[*44.]

1683.

31 October.
PART II.

puted meddow land of said Sturgis, and northerly to the meddow land of Leif Ryder, deceased, and is pte of a smale tract of land which the said Bassett formerly purchased of William Nicarson, Seni^r, by which unjust acte of the said Sturgis, his taking said Bassetts grass, as aforesaid, but alsoe therby rendering said Bassetts title to the said marsh to be doubtfull, in which action the jury then found for the plaintiffe the meddow sued for, fifteen shillings, siluer mony, damage, and the cost of the suite, as by said action and said verdict vpon record more fully doth appeer; by which said action and verdict the said Sturgis considereth himselfe much wronged, and that the then jury being misled by the fallacious pleases of the then plaintiffes attorney, whoe gaue a wrong verdict in the said case, as hee will indeauore to make appeer, and theruppou prayeth the said action and verdict may be reviewed, as by law in such case is prouided.

The jury had not light to bring in a verdict.

[*45.]

*Mathew Gannett, of Scittuate, complaineth against John Sutton, of Scittuate, Seni^r, in an action of the case, to the damage of five pound, siluer mony, for that the swine of the aforesaid John Sutton, soñtimes in September last, came into the abouesaid Mathew Gannetts feild, and destroyed much of the said Gannetts corne, wherby the complainant comes to be much damnified. The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

M^r Thomas Clarke complaineth against Samuell Knowles, of Eastham, adminestrator of the estate of his brother James Knowles, deceased, in an action of the case, to the damage of five pounds, siluer mony, for that the said Samuell Knowles doth refuse or neglect to pay the said Thomas Clarke the sume of two pounds, six shillings, seauen pence, due to the said Thomas Clarke from the said James Knowles, as appeers by booke, in the yeer seauenty & seauen, which soñe of two pounds six shillings and seuen pence the said Samuell Knowles promised to pay to the said Clarke, which hee still neglecteth to satisfy, which is exceeding much to the damage of the said plaintiffe.

In the action comēced by M^r Thomas Clarke against Samuell Knowles, of Eastham, defendant, the bill of cost is in siluer mony, is one pound thirteen shillings and sixpence, allowed by the Court.

Wheras, att the Court of his ma^{tie} held att Plymouth, the seauenth day of July, 1682, Israell Hubert, of Scittuate, complaineth of Cap^t John Williams, as hee, the said Williams, is, or pretends to be, adminestrator to the estate of Edward Williams, late of Scittuate, deceased, in an action of the

1683.

31 October.
PART II.

case, to the damage of twenty pounds, siluer mony, for that the said Williams doth neglect or refuse, being desired by the aforsaid Huberd, to devise or make deuision of a lott of land, being the second lott of the Freemens Land, from the Fall Riuer, on the easterly side of Taunton Riuer, which said lott was formerly in p̄tnorship between Edward Williams, late of Scittuate, deceased, and Joseph Turner, deceased, which said Turner made legall conueyance of his p̄te to the said Israell, and the said Issraell the proprietie therof still retaineing, the jury found for the defendant the cost of the suite, by which verdict the plaintiffe doth apprehend himself to be much damnified; therfore Israell Hubert doth desire a review of the said action, to the damage of twenty two pound, siluer mony.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

*Wheras, att his ma^{ties} Court held the first Tusday in July last past, John Dunham, of Bāstable, and Mary, his wife, complaineth against Leif̄ Joseph Howland, of Plymouth, in an action of the case, to the damage of twelue pounds, for non payment of about eight pound wages, due to the said Mary, for her two last yeer seruice of the said Joseph Howland, almost six yeer since, or theire abouts, shee being then called by the name of Mary Smith, on which the jury then found for the defendant, as by the said action and verdict of jury on record, whervnto reference being had, doth and may appeer; and forasmuch as that the said complainant doeth further complaine that the Court and jury were att that time misled by the fallatious plea of the said defendant, to theire further and greater damage, as they are redly to make appeere, and therefore pray a review of the said action to be granted to them, that they may haue justice doñ them in the said case according to law.

[*46.]

The jury find for the dēndant the cost of the sute.

Mr John Saffin, of Boston, marchant, complaineth against Nathaniel Byfield, Benjamine Church, and John Carey, reputed raters of Bristoll, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty four pounds in mony, for that the said raters did, in the yeer 1681 aforsaid, contrary to law and the libertie of an English subject, most vnjustly and vnreasonably rate or asses the estate of him, the said Saffin, in the sume of twelue pound sixteen shillings and a peny, in mony, towards the rate aforsaid.

The jury, finding the rate of twelue pound sixteen shillings and a peny justly assesed, doe find for the defendants the cost of the suite.

The bill of cost allowed by the Court is 4: 05

1683.

31 October.
PART II.

M^r John Saffin, marchant, of Boston, complaineth against Jabez Howland, Richard Smith, and Thomas Walker, raters of the towne of Bristoll in the yeer 1682, in an action of the case, to the damage of 20^{li} in mony, for that the said raters did in the yeer aforsaid, contrary to law and the liberty of an English subject, most vnjustly and vnreasonably rate or asses the estate of him, the said Saffin, in the sume of ten pounds four shillings & 2 pence in mony, towards the rate aforsaid.

The jury, finding the rate of ten pounds four shillings and two pence justly assessed, doe find for the defendants. The bill of cost is 4^{li} 14^s, allowed by the Court.

M^r John Saffin, of Boston, marchant, complaineth against Benjamine Church, of Bristoll, in an action of the case, for that the said Benjamine Church hath, contrary to law, and without the consent of him, the said Saffin, damed vp, stoped, or obstructed the free passage of a certaine water course, stream, or creeke, that moueth or ruñeth to & frow, as the tide serueth, out of the great bay adjacent, into a certaine pond or coue by Papasquash Necke, on which the mill is, belonging to Mount Hope aforsaid, about or adjoining to which said pond or coue is situate, lying or being a certaine p̄sell of marsh, meddow, or mowable land, belonging to him, the said Saffin, which by means or occation of the said dam or obstruction is in p̄te ouerflowed and much spoyled; and alsoe the said Saffin is therby vtterly depriued of free ingresse, egresse, and regresse, as hee ought to haue in and to the same, and alsoe hindered of the nessesary benefitt and vndoubted right and pruilidge of passing through the said creeke or water course with cannoos or boates into the said pond or coue to transport hay from his said marsh or meddow, or vpon any other nessesary busines or lawfull ocation, as hath bin accustomed; all which is to the plaintiffes damage, the sume of eighty pounds in mony, with other due damages.

The jury find for the plaintiffe three pound damage, and the cost of the suite.

[*47.]

*Cap^t John Walley, Nathaniel Byfeild, Steuen Burton, and Nathaniell Oliuer, or their lawfull attorney or attorneyes, complaineth against John Saffin, in an action of the case for his setting vp, or causing to be sett vp, or refusing to remoue or take away, a certaine fence, or soe much theroff as stands vpon the land of the said Walley, Bifeild, Burton, and Oliuer, which fence is between the gate that is towards the west side of the necke and Swansey Riuer, and takes in the bounds sett between the land of Mount Hope and the towne of Swansey, by a comitte formerly appointed for that end; not-

1683.

31 October.
PART II.

withstanding wee, in our sales of lands to said Saffin, reserved two rod in width, haucing reserved the like bredth crosse the necke, to be improved for an hieway, if wee see need therof, which fence goes crosse the said two rodd, and takes in seuerall rodde in length, preventing vs for laying out a way towards the riuer, and taking in the said fence the bounds sett between Swansey and vs, which is a defamation to our title to said land, and to our damage, with all other damages.

The jury find for the plaintiffe five shillings damaḡ, and the cost of the suite, which comes to 03 : 16 : 06

Capṯ John Walley, Nathaniel Byfeild, Steuen Burton, and Nathani Oliuer, or their lawfull attorney or attorneys, complaineth against Robert Skift, in an action of the case, for his withholding, denieing, or refusing to deliuer possession of the marsh or meddow land hee possesses, occupies, or enjoyes, as lyes against the lands bought by said Walley, Byfeild, Burton, and Oliuer, of the comitty of the collonie of New Plymouth, and against that pte of said land, as wee, the said Walley, Byfeild, Burton, and Oliuer, sold to Mr John Saffin, which meddow or marsh is about ten acres, be the same more or lesse, which meddow or marsh land is illegally detained from vs, the said John Walley, Nathaniel Byfeild, Steuen Burton, and Nathaniel Oliuer, as shalbe made appeer with other due damages.

This action is suspended vntill the next Court of tryalls.

Wheras Mr Thomas Hineckley, Seniṯ, & Capṯ Joseph Laythorp, of Barnstable, agents for the purchasers of the land att Sepecan and places ajacent, complainants and demaundants in behalf of themselues and said purchasers, complaine against Wilkam Connett, Indian, in an action of trespas on the case, in a plea of lands, with due damages, for that the said Wilkam Connett hath vnjustly layed claime to a great pte of the said purchasers lands; vizḡ, to all their lands lying between Sepecan att Cohasset Riuer and the riuer called Wonquaquacke Riuer, and as far as Plymouth westerly bound tree att Agawaam, vnjustly possessing therof, and vseing, and improving therof, att his pleasrre, without their leaue, and hath defamed the said purchasers title to said lands by his disclaiming and defaming their title to any of the saide lands within the bounds aboue mencioned; as att other times, soe more p̄ticularly in open Court held att Plymouth the 11th of July last past, hee did, by his attorney, Jonathan Mory, defame the title of the said purchasers, as aforesaid, to any of our lands, wherby they come to be much damnified, and therefore haue cause to bring their action aforesaid, craeing justice of this honored

1683.

31 October.
PART II.

Court in said case, comitting this issue to tryall, viz^d, whether wee, said purchasers, or the said Wilham Connett, hath the best and truest legall title to said lands.

This suite was not pleaded; the p̄ties come to agreement, and see a finall end.

[*48.]

*John Sutton, Senī, of Scittuate, complaineth against Mathew Gannett, Seni^r, of said Scittuate, in an action of treaspas, to the damage of five pounds, siluer mony, for that the said Mathew Gannett did seuerall times in September last, himselfe, and by his son and servants, hurt the swine of the said Sutton with his dogges, vpon vnfenced land, wherby some of the said swine a^r lost, and some of them much damnified.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

The bill of cost, of one pound nineteen shillings and six pence, is allowed by the Court.

Gershom Ewell, of Scittuate, complained against Jonathan Jackson, of Scittuate aforesaid, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pound, siluer mony, and is for that the said Jackson doth refuse or neglect to make payment or satisfaction to said Ewell for seuerall fraights that the said Ewell carried to Boston for the said Jackson in a sloop of about 30 tun, in the yeer 1682. Withdrawne.

Samuell Dunham, the son of John Dunham, of Winnatucksett, in the township of Plymouth, complaineth against John Andrewes, of Lakenham, in the township of Plymouth aforesaid, in an action of debt, to the damage of twenty pound, siluer mony, for his non payment of a debt of twelue pounds and ten shillings, in mony, due to the said Dunham from said Andrewes, as may appeer by a bill giuen vnder the hand of the said Andrewes, and beareth date March the second, 1681. The jury find for the plaintiffe the bill of twelue pound and ten shillings, siluer mony, and 2^s 6^d, & the cost of the suite.

The bill of charges is 2^l 6^s, allowed by the Court.

Abraham Jackson, of Plymouth, complaineth against Daniell Ramsden, of Plymouth aforesaid, cooper, in an action of the case, to the damage of six pounds, for non payment of the sume of three pounds and ten shillings, which hee is indebted to the said Abraham Jackson, for mony lent and other goods, which hee neglecteth to satisfy.

The jury find for the plaintiffe his debt due on booke, vpon ballence of the account, two pounds nineteen shillings and eight pence, one shilling damage, and the cost of the suite.

1683.

31 October.
PART II.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	}	Leiff Ephraim Morton,	}	sworne.	}	Leiff John Howland,
		Serj: Wiltam Harlow,				Isacke Howland,
		Edward Michell,				Samuell Ryder,
		Thomas Snell,				Thomas Tabor,
		John Nelson,				Samuell Thrasher,
Shewball Smith,	Thomas Linkolme.					

These tryed the actions of this Court onely in the ten last actions heer enserted. Leiff John Howland, Isacke Howland, Thomas Tabor, and Thomas Linkolne were left out, and John Tracey, Thomas Faunce, Thomas Hinckley, and William Vobes were entered in their stead.

**Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} holden att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the fift Day of March, 1683-4.*

5 March.
[*49.]

BEFORE Thomas Hinckley, Esq ^r , Gou ^r ,	Daniell Smith,
William Bradford, Esq ^r , Deputy Gou ^r ,	Barnabas Laythorp, and
John Alden,	John Thacher,
John Freeman,	

Assistants, &c.

WHERAS Nathaniell Bassett, of Yarmouth, did, att his ma^{ties} Court holden att Plymouth the first Tusday in July last, complaine against Edward Sturgis, of Yarmouth, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of ten pounds, siluer mony, for that the said Sturgis did sofitime in the month of August vnjustly take and carry away a considerable quantitie of grasse or sedge which the said Bassett had att the same time cutt or caused to be cutt on his, the said Bassetts, marsh or meddow land, (as hee saith,) that is scittuate in Yarmouth, att or neare a place called the Prince Feild, and adjoining southerly to the reputed meddow of said Sturgis, and northerly to the meddow land of Leiff Ryder, deceased, and is pte of a small tract of land

1683-4.

5 March.
PART II.

which said Bassett purchased of William Nicarson, Seni^r, by which vnjust acte of said Sturgis, the said Bassetts comes to be damnified as abouesaid, not onely by the said Sturgis, but alsoe rendering said Bassetts title to the said marsh to be doutfull, which being comitted to the jury, they found for the said plaintiffe the medow sued for, (as they say,) and fifteen shillings damage, siluer mony, and the cost of the suite, which cost was forty shillings, as by record of Court, whervnto reference being had, doth and may more fully appeer; by which verdict the said Sturgis conceiues himselfe much damnified through the said Bassetts his misleading of the Court and jury, or by their not vnderstanding the right of that case, and therefore the said Sturgis hath and doth pray a review of said case, complainig against said Bassett, in an action of review, to the damage of twenty pound, siluer mony.

The verdict of the jury: that if the now plaintiffe, his cuting and carry- ing away of grasse or hay, of from the meddow in controversye, for the space of twenty yeers and vpwards, without any legall molestation of the now defendant, giues legall title to the now plaintiffe, then wee find for the now plaintiff the meddow now in controversy, and two pound and fifteen shillings, siluer mony, damage, and the cost of the suite; if not, wec find for the defendant the cost of the suite.

In the case on review between Edward Sturgis, plaintiffe, and Nathaniell Bassett, defendant, the jury bring in a speciall verdict as aboue written.

This Court, on mature consideration of said case, doe judge that the jury, finding the now plaintiffe his cuting and carrying away grasse or hay of from the meddow now in controversy, for the space of twenty yeer and vpward, doth amount to a seizing and possession of said meddow to be in the said plaintiffe; for nothing can more clearly demonstrate a mans being seased and pososed of any thinge, then his entering vpon it, vseing, occupying, and improueing the same, and the takeing, haueing, and receiuing the fruits, proffitts, and advantages therof, to his owne vse; and forasmuch as such improuement and possession of the said plaintiff is found by the jury to be for the space of twenty yeers and vpwards, without any legall molestation by the now defendant, and their appeering noe contract nor agreement wherby the said plaintiffe was lycenced by the s^d defendants to possesse, vse, and improue, the said meddow, as aforsaid, the Court judgeth that the said now defendant hath bin soe long seased, or out of the seaseing, of the said meadow, *as that the acte of limetation doth barr his entering into claime of and concerning suite for the said meddow, and soe the legall title to the said meddow remaines to the said plaintiffe, and vests in him, against the claime of the said defendant, because the law is, that hee who will oust a man of his possession must shew a

[*50.]

1683-4.

5 March.
PART II.

better title for it then the possessor hath, and therefore the whole Court giue their judgment in said case, for the said plaintiffe the meddow in controversye, with the damage and cost as by said verdict is expressed.

The bill of cost allowed by the Court is, 2:03:0

March the 7th, 1683.

Wheras Nathaniell Turner, of Scittuate, complaineth against Robert Standford, of Marshfeild, in an action of the case, to the damage of thirty pound, siluer mony, for that the said Standford att his ma^{ties} Court held att New Plymouth, on the first Tusday in July last past, did, contrary to law, comēce and procecute an action against said Turner, for that the said Turner, as said Standford in his said action complaineth, hee did vnjustly detaine from said Standford three coves with their increase or proffitts, which hee deliuered to said Turner to keep, as by said action on Court record or file more att large doth and may appeer, and att said Court by said Standfords falce suggestions and fraudulent pleases, hee obtained great damages and costs against said Turner, and put said Turner to great charge to defend the said action, which was ilegally comēced and procecuted by the said Standford, hee haueing neglected to bring his said action within the time of lymetation by statute prescribed.

The jury find for the plaintiffe eleuen pounds eighteen shillings, siluer mony, damage, and the cost of the suite.

The Names of the Jury.

sworne.	{	John Thompson,	}	sworne.	{	John Nelson,
		Joseph Warren,				William Brett,
		William Brewster,				John Hathway,
		Thomas Delano,				John Simmons,
		Elkanah Cushman,				Caleb Nyc,
		Samuell Clapp,				John Dotey.

It is ordered, that Nathaniell Turner shalbe payed all the same goods that was taken by the constable, by execution, from the said Nathaniell Turner, for Robert Standford, onely ʌ shillings, for the wintering of a cow, and the cost of the suite, which is thirty shillings, siluer mony.

1684.

**Att the Court of his Ma^{ties} held att Plymouth the first of July, 1684.*

1 July.
PART II.
[*51.]

BEFORE Thomas Hinckley, Esq ^r , Gou ^r , and	Daniell Smith,
William Bradford, Esq ^r , Deputy Gou ^r , and	Barnabas Laythorp,
John Aldin,	John Thacher, and
John Freeman,	John Walley,
Assistants, &c.	

JOSEPH WASHBURNE, of Bridgewater, in his ma^{ties} colonie of New Plymouth, complaneth against Elihew Britt, in an action of the case, to the damage of ten pound, siluer mony, for that the aboue said Britt, being the constable of the towne aforsaid, did, on the first day of May last past, vnjustly, and contrary to law, vnder culler of his office, take away his draught beast from him, being four or fiue mile from home, the beast being laden, hoñward bound, of which disapointment and want of a drauft beast, the said Wasburne comes to be damnified, and therefore brings his action as abouesaid. This action was withdrawne.

M^r Richard Smith, of the Kinges prouince off Narragansett, gent^{le}, complaineth

M^r Richard Smith, of Narragansett, in the Kinges prouince, gent^{le}, complaineth against John Burden, of Portsmouth, on Rhode Iland, in an action of the case, to the damage of three hundred pounds sterling, for that the said John Burden hath entered into and doth vnjustly detaine a certaine Iland, scittuate, lying, and being between the points of Mount Hope Necke and Papasquish Necke, in the harbour of Bristoll, in the collonie of New Plymouth, comonly called and knowne by the name of Chissawonook or Hogg Iland.

The jury find for the plaintiffe the title of said iland in controversy, fifty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite; the Court accepts the verdict. The bill of cost allowed by the Court vpon this action is u s d
in mony, 04:12:06

Wheras, att his ma^{ties} Court held att New Plymouth the last Tusday in October last past, John Williams, of Scittuate, continewd his procecutioun of an action formerly procecutted by him att other of his ma^{ties} Courts held att Plymouth aforsaid, against Thomas Wade and Timothy White, both of

Scittuate aforesaid, the tenor of said action in the first procecuton therof, and since maintained by review, is as followeth: —

John Williams, of Scittuate, complaineth against Thomas Wade and Timothy White, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of forty pound, for that the abouesaid Wade and White, soñtime in this instant February last, entered on a peece or an alotment of land in Scittuate, which hee, the said Williams, is owner of, and the abouesaid Wade and White tooke vp wood and put it into a carte, and forcably cañied it away, notwithstanding said Williams warned them not to carry away the said wood, but to throw it away and be goñ; but the said Wade and White refused; by which illegal actings, the said Williams, complainant, comes to be greatly damni-fyed; in which action att the seuerall tryalls therof, and p̄ticularly att the last October, the juryes judgment and verdict of Court was for the defendant, the cost of the suite, as by Court record may appeer; notwithstanding the said Williams still saith that his complaint is just, and hee is much wronged by the Court and juryes not haucing a full and cleare vnderstanding of his said case, as hee will vpon the next tryall rationally demonstrate; wherfore the said Williams still contineweth his said complaint, and desireth againe to review his said action att the next Court of tryalls, that if hee shall then and there make his averment, that all due damages may be allowed to him by the said Court.

The jury find for the plaintiffe twelue pound and ten shillings & six pence damage, siluer mony, and the cost of the sute. The cost allowed by the Court is 40 shillings.

*Wheras John Williams, of Scittuate, complaineth against Thomas Man, Gershom Ewell, and Richard Mann, all of Scittuate aforesaid, in an action of the case, to the damage of fifty pounds, siluer mony, for that the said Thomas Man, Gershom, and Richard Man, soñtime in the month of July or August last past, did take vp and impound, or cause to be impounded, in the pound of Scittuate aforesaid, seuerall of the said Williams his horse kinde, and in or after a crewill manor soe restrained, or caused them to be restrained, in said pound, without the knowlidge of the said Williams, the owner of the said hors kind, that it destroyed them, or caused the destruction of many of them, to the great injury and damage of the said Williams, as hee saith hee can rationally demonstrate.

The jury find for the plaintiffe four pound and ten shillings damage, in siluer mony, and the cost of the suite. The cost allowed is 40 shillinges.

1684.

1 July.
PART II.

[*52.]

1684.

1 July.
PART II.

Wheras John Williams, of Scittuate, in the behalfe of himselfe and p̄tenors, the wronged propriators of Conahassett vndevided lands of Scittuate, complaineth against William James, of Scittuate, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of two hundred pounds, in mony, for that the said William James hath made great spoile and wast on said vndevided lands by cutting, felling, or carrying of from said lands great quantities of wood and timber, or causing it to be doñ contrary to orders of said propriators in that case prouided, and to their great damage. This action is barred.

The bill of cost allowed by the Courte on this action is 37 shillings. This action allowed by the Court, July 4, 1684.

James Haward, of Bridgewater, complaineth against Samuella Packer, Junr, of Bridgewater, aforsaid, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of ten pound, in mony, for that the said Packer, soñtimes since March last past, hath illegally entered into or vpon a sertaine corn feild of said Hawards, lying within the towneshipp of Bridgewater, and without the consent and contrary to the mind of said Haward, said Packer hath plowed, planted, and made improuement of a p̄te of the said feild, to the great añoyance and disturbance of the said plaintiffe, whoe by himselfe and his ancesters hath bine in the quiett and peaceable possession and occupation of the said feild for the space of eleuen yeers or more before said entery was made and treaspase com̄ited, as by euidence said plaintiffe saith hee will make appeer.

The jury find for the plaintiffe six pence damage and the cost of the suite. The charge is 40^s.

[*53.]

*Wheras Samuella Lucas, of Plymouth, p̄occcuted an action of review att the last select Court held att Plymouth, on the first Tursday of May last past, against John Hatheway, Seni^r, of Taunton, to the damage of 39 shillī mony, for his non payment of a debt of iron not deliuered according to contract or agreement, as by the summons or action then proccuted more p̄ticularly and att large appeereth, and att the said select Court the judgment of said Court was for said Lucas, then plaintiffe, damage and cost of suite, as by verdict or judgment of said Court may appeer more p̄ticularly, and said Hatheway, finding himselfe agreedued and wronged therby, hath appealed from the said judgment or verdict to the next July Court, and hath giuen securitie to proccute his said appeale to effect att the said July Court, —

The jury find for the plaintiffe a reuersment of the judgment giuen by the select Court held att Plymouth, the sixt day of May, 1684, in the action procecutted by Samuell Lucas against John Hatheway, and the cost of the sutes.

1684.
1 July.
PART II.

Serjeant William Harlow, Isacke Cushman, John Wadsworth, John Richmond, Seni ^r , Leiftenant Joseph Howland, Anthony Eames,	} sworn.	Nathaniel Winslow, Leiftenant Little, Rodulphus Thacher, John Bradford, Nathaniel Southworth, Joseph Chandeler,	} sworn.
--	----------	--	----------

In the last action, wherin John Hathwey was plaintiffe, Sarjeant Harlow was left out, and John Barker was put in his stead.

*Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} holden att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction
of New Plymouth, the 28 of October, 1684.

28 October.
[*55.]

BEFORE Thomas Hineckley, Esq ^r , Gou ^r , and	Daniell Smith,
William Bradford, Esq ^r , Deputy Gou ^r ,	Barnabas Laythorpe,
John Alden,	John Thacher, and
John Freeman,	John Walley,
Assistants, &c.	

M^R THOMAS CLARKE, soñtimes of Boston, now of Barnstable, did complaine att his maties Court, held att Plymouth, 1667, against Daniell Winge, of Sandwich, adminnestator to the estate of Thomas Ewer, late of Barnstable, in an action of the case, to the damage of thirty pounds, for non payment of a debt of twenty pounds and odde mony, deu vnto him from the said Ewer, which being comited vnto the jury, they then returned a non liquett, as theire verdict by record of the Court doth and may appeer, the which verdict as the said complainant did not vnderstand, soe hee thinkes the jury did not themselues vnderstand it; howeuer, hee judgeth that they did not rightly vnderstand his case, but were misled therein; and hee, to his further damage, still kept from his mony due vnto him, and being a just debt due to him from the estate of said Ewer, as hee saies, hee can by further euidence clearly make appeer to the Court and jury, and therefore prayeth a

1684.

28 October.

PART II.

review of said action, that hee may obtaine what is soe justly due vnto him; for want wherof, as hee did, soe still doth complaine as aforesaid. Withdrawne.

Mistris Dorethy Gray, as administratrix of the estate of M^r Edward Gray, late of Plymouth, deceased, complaineth against Isacke Harris, of Bridgewater, in an action of debt, to the damage of eleuen pounds, for non payment of a debt of five pounds ten shilling and six pence, due to the said administratrix by booke; the accompt therof beares date 1681.

The bill of cost allowed by the Court in this case is twenty-one shillings and sixpence, siluer mony.

The jury find for the plaintiffe five pound & ten shillings & six pence, and ten shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

Edward Wanton, Seni^r, of Scittuate, complaineth of John Williams, of Boston, in an action of the case, to the damage of five pounds sterling, for non payment of a hogshead of mollasses, that hee, the said Williams, engaged to pay to the said Wanton, and to send it to him by whom hee should appoint; the which hee, the said Williams, engaged about June, 1679, and was fte of what hee engaged to the said Wanton for building vpon his shallopp and makeing of it into a sloop.

The jury find for the plaintiffe for the non payment of a hogshead of mollasses four pounds mony, and the cost of the suite. The bill of cost is two pound and ten shillings.

John Briant, Seni^r, of the towne of Plymouth, in the jurisdiction of New Plymouth, in New England, complaineth against Jonathan Barnes, of the said towne, in an action of slaunder and defamation, to the damage of one hundred pounds, siluer mony, for that hee, the said Jonathan Barnes, so^mtime in July last, charged the said John Bryant with breaking open his lockes and his warehouse, stealing out of a barrell, and seuerall other thinges, and hee will proue it.

The defendant owning and acknowleging hee wrongfully charged the plaintiffe, and the defendant paying such cost as the Court allowes, the case is issued.

[*56.]

HINCKLEY,
Gou^r.

*M^r Nathaniell Olliuier, of Boston, in the collonie of the Massachusetts, attorney of M^r Thomas Brattle, of said Boston, administrator to the estate of M^r Thomas Brattle, marchant, late of Boston, deceased, complaineth against Nathaniel Hall, of Yarmouth, in an action of debt, to the damage of sixty pound, siluer mony, for non payment of a debt of fifty three pound six shillings and eleuen pence, due to the estate of said Thomas Brattle, deceased, as

by his bill vnder the hand of said Nathaniel Hall, bearing date the 19th day of December, one thousand, 1679, doth or may appeer.

The jury find for the plaintiffe thirty and one pounds sixteen shillings and eleuen pence, and thirty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

The cost allowed by the Court on this action being twenty seauen shillings, siluer mony.

Timothy White and Thomas Wade, both of Scittuate, complaineth against John Williams, of Scittuate aforsaid, in an action of review, to the damage of thirty pounds, siluer mony, for that the said Williams comēced and procecuted an action against said Wade and White, att a Court held for his ma^{tie} att Plymouth the first Tusday in March, 1682. The tenor of the said action followeth in these words, viz^d: John Williams, of Scittuate, complaineth against Thomas Wade and Timothy White, both of Scittuate, in an action of treaspas on the case, to the damage of forty pounds, for that the abouesaid Wade & White, sometime of this instant February, entered on a peece, or an allotment, of land in Scittuate, which hee, the said Williams, is owner of, and there the abouesaid Wade and White tooke vp wood and put it into carts and forcably carried it away, notwithstanding Williams warned them not to carry away the said wood, but to throw it downe and be goñ; but said Wade and White refused, by which illegall actings the said Williams, complainant, comes to be greatly damnifyed; at which abouesaid Court the jury did find for the defendants the cost of the suite, and said Williams did review said action att the next Court att Plymouth following the abouesaid March Court, and the jury still contineweth to find for the defendants, as by Court record may appeer; and att July Court last past, said Williams did againe review the action, and did obtaine a verdict and judgment of Court against the said Wade and White, twelue pounds and ten shillings & six pence damage, and the cost of the suite; by which verdict and judgment of Court the now plaintiues hold themselues greatly wronged and damnifyed, as abouesaid, and pray a review of said action, that they may make there wronge and damage appeer.

The jury find for the plaintiffes fourteen pounds and ten shillings and six pence, siluer mony, damage, and the cost of the suite. The bill of cost is one pound sixteen shillings and six pence, siluer mony, allowed by the Court.

M^r Thomas Crosbey, Seni^r, of Eastham, complaineth against Samuell Mathewes, of Yarmouth, in an action of debt, to the damage of eight pound, for the non payment of four pound eight shillings three halfe pence, ðew to

1684.
28 October.
PART II.

1684.

28 October.
PART II.

him, the said Crosbey, from him, the said Mathewes, as will more particularly appeer by the said Crosbey his booke.

The jury find for the plaintiffe four pound eight shillings and three halfe pnyes, five shillings damage, and the cost of the suite.

[*57.]

*William Harrison, of Boston, marchant, complaineth against Thomas Lewes, Seni^r, of Saconesett, in the constablerick of Barnstable, in the jurisdiction of New Plymouth, in an action of the case, to the damage of six pounds four shillings, siluer mony, for the non payment of a debt of thirty pounds. Non suited.

William Clarke, of New Plymouth, complaineth of John Mendall, Seni^r, of Marshfeild, in an action of debt, to the damage of nine pound of eurrente mony of New [^], for non payment of four pounds ten shillings due by bills of his hand.

Jury find for the plaintiffe four pound and ten shillings, siluer mony, twelue pence damage, & cost of the suite.

John Sutton, of Scittuate, complaineth against Peter Bacon, of Hingham, in the Massachusetts collonie, in an action of treaspas, to the damage of fifteen pounds, siluer mony, for that hee, the said Peter Bacon, so^mtime in August or Septem^r last past, did cutt, and carry away without leaue, some grasse from off the said Suttons marsh land, which hee, the said Sutton, bought of John Daman, and lyeth in Conahassett, wherby the said Suttons title is, and soe comes to be, damnified, as aforesaid.

This action was withdrawne before tryall.

William Nicarson, of Yarmouth, complaineth against Arther Howland, of Marshfeild, in an action of the case, to the damage of six pounds in mony, for non payment or not deliuey of two payer of good sufficient cart wheeles, and ten shillings in mony, due to the said Nicarson sometime last fall, as appeereth by a bill vnder the said Arther Howlands hand, bearing date in October, 1683. Withdrawne before tryall.

John Williames, of Scittuate, as the assigne of John Thompson, of Midd^herry, whoe is the assigne of M^r William Clarke and M^r Barnabas Laythorp, of Barnastable, complaines against John Richmond, of Taunton, and Mary Combe, of said Midd^herry, adminnestrators to the estate of Frances Combe, late of Midd^herry, aforesaid, deceased, in an action of the

case, to the damage of two hundred and forty pounds, for that the adminnestrators doth neglect and delay to giue liuery and season, according to law, to the complainant, of all the lands and tenements of said Francis Combe in Middelbery, which are mensioned in a certaine instrument, mortgage, or deed of sale, giuen to the said Laythorp & Clarke, vnder the hand and seales of the said Francis and Mary, bearing date the eleuenth of Febrewary, anno 1679.

The jury find for the plaintiffe that the adminnestrators of the estate of Mr Frances Combe shall giue legall possession and liuery of the lands and teniments that was the said Combes, his that is contained in that instrument, bearing date the eleuenth of February, 1679, and the cost of the suite.

*John Williams, of Scittuate, in the behalfe of himselfe and p̄tenors, the wronged propriators of Conahassett vndevided lands in said Scittuate, complaineth against William James, late of Scittuate aforesaid, in an action vpon the case, to the damage of three hundred pounds in money, for that the said William James, sometime since the 23 of October, 1683, hath made great spoile & wast on the vndevided land by cutting, felling, and carrying of from the said land great quantities of wood or timber, or causing the same to be doñ, contrary to an order of said propriators, or companie, bearing date the same 23 of October, and to the great damage of this plaintiffe & his said p̄tenors, as hee saith hee will make appeer by euidence. The jury find for the plaintiffe five pound, siluer mony, damage, and the cost of the suite, which is, $\frac{11}{2} : \frac{8}{17}$

1684.
28 October.
PART II.

[*58.]

Wheras Zachery Allin, Wiltam Wood, Gorge Soule, and Ebinezzer Allin, of Dartmouth, complaine against Henery Tucker, Arther Hathewey, Joseph Tabor, Phillip Tabor, William Maycomber, James Sisson, Samuell Cornhill, Recompence Kerbey, Samuell Wilcox, Hananiah Gaunt, Richard Kerbey, Junir, Eliezer Slocome, Peleg Slocom, Jonathan Russell, Edmond Shermon, John Lapham, John Smith, Peleg Shermon, John Brigges, John Shermon, Abraham Tucker, Nathaniel Howland, John Russell, Senir, Eliezer Smith, Mathew Allin, John Russell, Junir, Joseph Rull, John Spooner, Samuell Spooner, Josias Smith, John Cooke, Jonathan Delano, Thomas Tabor, John Haward, James Sampson, Robert Gifford, all of Dartmouth, and Gyles Slocom, whoe, with others, are the propriators or claimers of the vndevided lands lying within the townshipp of said Dartmouth, in an action of the case, to the damage of five hundred pound, siluer mony, for that the said Henery Tucker, Arther Hathewey, and the rest aboue named, holding as tenants together in

1684.

28 October.
PART II.
HINCKLEY,
GOUR.

an vndeided comon with the said complainants and others in all the lands lying within the said townshipp of Dartmouth, which are not as yett orderly deided, yett the said Henery Tucker, Arther Hathawey, and the rest aboue named, vnjustly gainsay or delay to pmitt the p̄tition of the said lands to be made between them, according to law in that case provided, that soe the said complainants and demaundants might each of them come to enjoy theire just and reasonable p̄te of said lands in such proportions as is theire right, and was by said complainants, and some few others, reasonably demaunded att a meeting of the propriators or purchasers of said lands, orderly warned the tenth of September last past.

The jury find for the defendants the cost of the suite.

Wheras, att his ma^{ties} Court held att Plymouth the last Tusday in October, 1684, there was a suit comēced by M^r Nathaniel Olliuier, of Boston, in the collonic of the Massachusetts, attornie of M^r Thomas Brattle, of said Boston, adminnestrator to the estate of M^r Thomas Brattle, marchant, of Boston, deceased, against Nathaniel Hall, of Yarmouth. The jury found for the plaintiffe thirty and one pound sixteen shillings and eleuen pence, and thirty shillings damage, and the cost of the suite, which cost was allowed to be twenty and seauen shillings, siluer mony. And wheras, notwithstanding, there was due, to ballance of all accoumpts between them, the sume of forty and one pound eleuen shillings and seauen pence, the said Nathaniel Hall therefore came into the said Court and acknowledged a judgment for the whole forty one pound eleuen shillings and seauen pence, that is to say, 9th 14 08 ouer and aboue the said thirty one pound sixteen shillings and eleuen pence.

[*59.] *Humphry Johnson, of Hingham, in the right of himselfe as principall and assigne to M^r Resolued White, of Marshfeild, and Josias Holmes, of Duxburrow, who is an assigne to his father, William Holmes, deceased, the said Johnson, White, and Holmes being propriators in the comons or vndeided lands in the townshipp of Scittuate, as by the records of the said towne in the yeer 1654, with other euidences, may appeer, complaine against the inhabitants of Scittuate, in an action of the case, for that, to the plaintiffes great damage, the said towne doe vnjustly detaine from him seuerall tracts of land graunted by order of the Court of Plymouth the 16th of June, 1671, which ordered the comones of Scittuate to be deided according to each inhabitants just right; the seuerall proportions belonging to eich ratable inhabitant of 1647 was an hundred and eighty acars of land, to be deided by an equall alotment; alsoe, seuerall other graunts of lands graunted October,

1684.

28 October.
PART II.

1672, and in 1673, all the seuerall graunts of land by the towne and comittee were consented vnto by the Court, 1672 & 1673, aforesaid; alsoe, all the seuerall graunts of land graunted by either Court, towne, or comittey, to the ratable inhabitants of 1647, and to all such that come in their rome & stead, was confermed by the towne of Scittuate, as appeers by their record, dated the fift of Aprill, 1683, in their 2 and fourth p̄ticulars, all their seuerall graunts graunted by either Court, towne, or comittee; the Court declareth they see noe reason, but doe approue what Scittuate men had p̄sented to the Court for approbation, as appeers by the Court orders June, 1683, and July, 1683; yett, notwithstanding, the seuerall graunts of land graunted by either Court, towne, or comittee, haue bine confermed by the towne, 1673 and 1683, and consented vnto by the Court as aforesaid, the grantes being to the rateable inhabitants of 1647, and such as came in their rome and stead; wherof the plaintife hath a right to claime for three, in that state himselfe as principall, and as assigne to M^r White and Josiah Holmes, aforesaid. Yett the towne doth not sett out their proportions of land graunted as aforesaid, neither to all nor any of the three propriators, nor yett giue the plaintiffe satisfaction, as was engaged and published the 17 day of December, 1671, as may appeer vnder the hands of three majestrates, by all which neglect of the towne, as aforesaid, the plaintiffe is greatly damnified.

The jury find for the plaintiffe the right the said plaintiffe sues for in the com̄ons of the towne of Scittuate, and the cost of the suite, which is one pound and seauen shillings in mony.

The Names of the Jury.

sworn.	{	Thomas Tupper, Elisha Bourne, Eliezer Churchill, Thomas Cushman, Samuel Arnold, Dauid Thomas,	}	sworn.	{	Wrestleing Brewster, John Nye, Ensigne William Ford, Gilbert Brookes, Samuell Lucas, John Partrich.	}
--------	---	--	---	--------	---	--	---

In fine of these actions this jury serued, but in fine of them in the latter end, John Nye, Gilbert Brookes, and John Partrich were put in stead of Jonathan Barnes, Ephraim Little, and Isacke Holmes.

1684-5.

5 March.

PART II.

[*61.]

**Att the Court of his Ma^{tie} holden att Plymouth the fift of
March, 16⁸⁴/₅.*

BEFORE Thomas Hinckley Esq ^r , Gou ^r ,	Daniell Smith,
William Bradford, Esq ^r , Deputie Gou ^r ,	Barnabas Laythorp,
John Aldin,	John Thacher, and
John Freeman,	John Walley,
Assistants in Gou ^r ment, &c.	

WHERAS Thomas Sturgis, of Yarmouth towne, complaineth against Jeremiah Jones, of said Yarmouth, in an action of debt, to the damage of four pounds, siluer mony, for the non payment of a debt of seauen barrells of marchantable tarr, and for the non payment of twenty and six shillings in tarr as it will fech att Boston, and the charges of transportation defrayed, the which said debt or sumes will or may appeer by bills vnder the hand of said Jeremiah Jones, bearing date the 20th day of February, 1683.

The jury find for the plaintiffe seauen barrells of marchantable tarr, and twenty six shillings in tarr as it will fech att Boston, transportation defrayed, 12^d damage, and the cost of the suite.

The bill of cost allowed by the Court is 26^s.

Cap^t John Williams, of Scittuate, in the behalfe of himselfe & his p^teners, the wronged propriators of Conahassett vndevided land in Scittuate, complaineth against William James, late of Scittuate, aforesaid, in an action of treaspas in the case, to the damage of two hundred pounds, siluer money, for that the said James hath sence the fift of July last past made great stripp and wast of the wood and timber of the aboue said land, by falling, cutting, or carrying away great quantities of wood & timber from said vndevided land, or causing it to be done, contrary to the order of said propriators in such case provided, which order beares date October 23, 1683, and by which illegall actings of said James the plaintiffes comes to be much damnified.

This action was non suited.

William James, of Boston, complaineth against Captaine John Williams, of Scittuate, in an action of review of an action that said Williams comēced against mee, the said James, the last October Court, to the damage

of three hundred pounds, siluer mory, which said action of said Williams is as followeth : Wheras John Williams, of Scittuate, in behalfe of himself and p̄teners, the wronged propriators of Conahassett vndevided land in Scittuate, complaineth against William James, late of said Scittuate, in an action vpon the case, to the damage of three hundred in mory, for that the said William James sometime since the 23 of October, 1683, hath made great spoyle and wast on said vndevided land, by cuting, felling, and carrying of from said land great quantities of wood and timber, or causing the same to be doñ, contrary to an order of said propriators or company, bearing date the same 23 of October, and to the great damage of this plaintiffe and his p̄tenors, in which said action the Court and jury, through wronge information, found for the then plaintiffe, wherby the now said plaintiffe comes to be damnified as aboute said, and therefore prayeth a review of the said action.

1684-5.
5 March.
PART II.

This action was non suited.

The juryes names followes.

sworne.	}	Leiff Ephraim Morton,	}	sworne.	Leiff Joseph Howland,
		Serj: William Harlow,			Samuell Ryder,
		Joseph Bartlett,			Peter West,
		Nathaniell Winslow,			Elkanan Cushman,
		John Tracey,			Nathaniel Holmes,
					Thomas Macomber.

[Here the original record ceases to be in the handwriting of Secretary Morton, who died on the twenty-eighth day of June, 1685. The manuscript is then continued by Secretary Nathaniel Clarke.]

**Att the Court of his Ma^{ties} holden at Plimouth the seuenth of July, 1685.*

1685.
7 July.
[*63.]

BEFORE Thomas Hinckley, Esq ^r , Gouer ^r ,	Daniell Smith,
William Bradford, Esq ^r , Deputy Gouer ^r ,	Barnabas Lothrop,
John Alden,	John Thatcher, &
John Freeman,	John Wally,
Assistants in Gouerment, &c.	

WHERAS at his ma^{ties} Court held at New Plimouth the last Tuesday in October last past, Tho Wade & Timothy White, both of Scituate, prosecuted an action of reueiw against John Williams, of Scituate afors^d, which said action followeth in these words : —

1685.

7 July.
PART II.

Whereas Timothy White & Thomas Wade, both of Scituate, complain against John Williams, of Scituat aforesaid, in an action of reueiw, to the damage of thirty pounds siluer mony, for that the said Williams did coënce & proseeute an action against the said Wade & White att a Court held for his ma^{ty} att New Plimouth the first Tuesday in March, 1682, — the tenor of the s^d action followeth in these words, viz: John Williams, of Scituat, complaineth against Tho: Wade & Timothy White, both of Scituate, in an action of tresspas on the case, to the damage of forty pounds, for that the aboues^d Wade & White, soñtime in this instant February, entred on a peice, or on an allotm^{tt}, of land in Scituate, which hee, the said Williams, is owner of, & there the aboues^d Wade & White tooke vp wood, & putt it into carts, & forceably cañied it away, notwithstanding Williams warned them not to cañy away the s^d wood, but to throw it down & be goñ; but s^d Wade & White refused, by which ileagall actings the s^d Williams, complainant, comes to be greatly damnified; at which aboues^d Court the jury did find for the defendants the cost of y^e sute, & s^d Williams did reueiw s^d action at the two next Courts at Plimouth, following the aboues^d March Court, & the jury still continued to find for the defendants, as by Court records may apear, & at July Court last past, s^d Williams did againe reueiw s^d action, & did obtaine a verdict & judgm^t of Court against s^d Wade & White, twelue pounds ten shillings six pence damage, & the cost of the sute, by which verdict & judgm^t of Court the now complainants hold themselues greatly wronged & damnified as aboues^d, & pray a reueiw of s^d action, that they may make there wrong & damage apear, att which last October Court verdict & judgm^t was for the then plaintiffs fourteen pounds ten shillings & six pence damages & the cost of the sute, as p^r Court records may more at large apeare, which causeth the s^d Williams to complaine that he is greatly wronged & damnified by s^d verdict; the jury (as he saith) not haueing soe full & clear vnderstanding of the case as they might haue had; and therefore he, the s^t John Williams, prayeth a reueiw of s^d action at the next Court of tryalls, that if he shall then make good his auerments, his s^d wrongs may be repaired & all due damages giuen to him.

The jury find for the plaintiff, siluer mony	n s d 16 : 07 : 00
damage, & the cost of the sute. The cost of sute alowed by the	n s d
Court, siluer mony,	1 : 16 : 6

[*65.]

HINCKLY,
GOUER^r.

*Whereas Joseph Nickerson, of Manemoyet, complaineth against William Griffith, Senior, of s^d Mancmoyet, in an action on y^e case to the damage of fifty pounds, silluer mony, for that y^e s^d Grifeth, sometime since the first day of March last, hath ileagaly & vnjustly entred vpon a parcell of land of

his, the s^d Joseph Nickersons, & hath made improuem^t of y^e sañi contrary to s^d Nickersons leaue & order, which s^d land lyeth in Manamoyett afores^d, neer or adjoyning vnto the lott of land which the widdow Eldritt now lineth on, by which ilegall act of the defendant y^e plantiff coñs to be much damnified. This action was withdrawn before tryall.

1685.

7 July.
PART II.

Wheras John Nickerson, of Manamoyett, complaineth against William Griffeth, of s^d Manamoyett, in an action of y^e case, to the damage of thirty pounds siluer mony, for that the s^d Griffeth did soñtime the last winter ilegaly & vnjustly enter vpon a parcell of land of the s^d John Nickersons, & did make improuem^t of itt by cutting of wood contrary to the s^d Nickersons leaue or order, which s^d land aboue specified lyeth in Manamoyett afores^d, neer or adjoyning to the reputed lands of Samuell Nickerson, at a place coñonly called the Oyster Pond Furlong, by which ilegall act of the s^d Griffeth the said Nickerson is much damnified, —

The jury finds for the plantiff fine shillings damage & the cost of the sute. The bill of cost is two pound four shillings & six pence, siluer mony, alowed by the Court.

Wheras Isaac Litle, of Marshfeld, complaineth against Richard Smith, of Bristol, bricklayer, in an action of debt, to the damage of sixteen pounds in lawfull mony of New England, due to the s^d Litle from the s^d Smith, as may apear by an obligation vnder the s^d Smiths hand & scale baring date the fifteenth day of December, 1676, —

The jury finds for the plantife sixteen pounds lawfull mony of New England damage, being the forfeiture of the bond, & the cost of the sute.

The Court accepts the verdict, reseruing liberty of chancery, according to law, which on their consideration they alow but tenn pounds & the cost of the sute.

The bill of cost is twenty two shillings, alowed by the Coart.

*Wheras William James, of Boston, complaineth against John Williames, of Scituat, in an action of reuciw, of the damage of threc hundred pounds, siluer mony, & the reason of this s^d complaint is, because the aboues^d Williams did coñence and prosecute an action against the aboues^d James at a Court held for his ma^{ty} at New Plimouth, the last Tuesday in Octob^r last past, which s^d action was as followeth: John Williams, of Scituat, in behalfe of himselfe & partners, the wronged proprietors of Connahassett vndeuided land in s^d Scituat, complaineth against William James, late of Scituat,

[*67.]

HINKLEY,
GOVER^r.

1685.

7 July.
PART II.

afores^d, in an action vpon the case, to the damage of three hundred pounds in *in* mony, for that s^d William James, so^mtime since y^e 23^d of October, 1683, hath made great spoile & wast on s^d vndeuided land, by cutting, felling, & carryeing away from s^d land great quantities of wood & timber, or causing the same to be doⁿ, contrary to an order of s^d proprietors, or company, bareing date the same 23^d of October, & too the great damage of this plaintiff & his partners, as he saith he will make appear by euidence, & in the aboues^d action wherein s^d Williams was plaintiff by reason of the Court & juries being misinformed, or not rightly informed, the jury found for the then plaintiff five pounds damage & the cost of the sute, whereby the now plaintiff comes to be greatly wronged & damnified, & therefore prayes a reuicw of s^d action, that he may make his wrong & damage appear.

The jury finds for the plaintiff seuen pounds seuenteen shilling damage, siluer mony, & the cost of the sute. The bill of cost is two pounds two shillings & six pence, alowed by the Court.

Whereas James Taylor, of Boston, merch^t, attorney to Grissell Talder-vile, of London, widdow, complaineth against Noah Floyd, so^mtime of London, draper, now of Swanzey in New Plimouth colony, in an action of debt of one hundred pounds of good & lawfull mony of England, for non paym^t of one hundred pounds in like specia due to the s^d Grysell Talderule by bond, vnder the hand & seale of the s^d Noah Floyd, bareing date the sixth day of July, 1671, —

Vpon the desire of the defendant, being sicke, the Court orders that the action shall be called & demurred till the next Court.

Att October Court, 1685, this aboues^d action was cald, the plaintiff & defendant being p^rsent, & the action was nonsuited.

[*69.]

HINCKLY,
GOVER^r.

*To the Constables of Bristoll or Swanzey, or either of them, or their Deputies, greeting.

You & either of you are hereby required in his maj^ties name to attach the goods, & for want thereof, the body of John Poccocke, of Newport, in the colony of Rhode Island & Prouidence Plantations, & take bond of him to the valew of two hundred pounds in currant mony of New England, with sufficient surty for his appearance at his maj^ties Court to be holden att Plimouth in New England, on the first Tuesday in July next, then & there to answer the complaint of James Cole, of Plimouth, in the colony of New Plimouth, vintner, Hugh Cole, shipwright, & William Salybury, in the right of Anna, his wife, daughter to the s^d Hugh Cole, both of Swanzey, in the colony of

New Plimouth, afores^d, in an action on the case for nonpaym^{tt} of one hundred pounds in currant mony of New England, due to the s^d plaintiffs, & payable to them, or either of them, by the s^d Pooke, as may appear by a certain obligation vnder hand & seale of the s^d John Pooke, bearing date the thirtieth of March, 1683, reference thereunto being had more fully may appeare, & is for his refusing or neglecting well & truely to stand to, abide, obey, obserue, performe, fullfill, & keep the award, arbitrem^{tt}, order, determination, & judgm^{tt} of John Eaton, John Rhodman, Thomas Ward, Edward Thurston, & Philip Smith, all of Newport, afores^d, or any three of them, giuen vnder their hands & seales, bearing date the twenty fift day of Aprill, 1683, as shall be made appear, with all other due damages, & soe make a return hereof, & yo^r doings herein, according to law.

1685.

7 July.
PART II.
HINCKLEY,
GOVERN^r.

The bill of cost is one pound thirteen shilling, allowed by the Court.

The jury finds for the plaintiff one hundred pounds, currant siluer mony of New England, being the forfeiture of the bond.

The Names of the Jury.

<table style="border: none;"> <tr><td style="font-size: 4em; vertical-align: middle;">{</td><td style="padding: 0 10px;">Stephen Sciff,</td><td rowspan="6" style="font-size: 4em; vertical-align: middle;">}</td><td rowspan="6" style="padding: 0 10px;">sworn.</td><td rowspan="6" style="font-size: 4em; vertical-align: middle;">{</td></tr> <tr><td></td><td>Joseph Warren,</td></tr> <tr><td></td><td>Michaell Ford,</td></tr> <tr><td></td><td>John Sturtifant,</td></tr> <tr><td></td><td>John Holmes,</td></tr> <tr><td></td><td>Caleb Nyc,</td></tr> </table>	{	Stephen Sciff,	}	sworn.	{		Joseph Warren,		Michaell Ford,		John Sturtifant,		John Holmes,		Caleb Nyc,	
{	Stephen Sciff,	}				sworn.	{									
	Joseph Warren,															
	Michaell Ford,															
	John Sturtifant,															
	John Holmes,															
	Caleb Nyc,															
	<table style="border: none;"> <tr><td style="font-size: 4em; vertical-align: middle;">{</td><td style="padding: 0 10px;">George Morton,</td><td rowspan="6" style="font-size: 4em; vertical-align: middle;">}</td></tr> <tr><td></td><td>William Brewster,</td></tr> <tr><td></td><td>Alexander Standish,</td></tr> <tr><td></td><td>Samuell Hunt,</td></tr> <tr><td></td><td>Isaac Peper,</td></tr> <tr><td></td><td>Robert Ransom.</td></tr> </table>	{	George Morton,	}		William Brewster,		Alexander Standish,		Samuell Hunt,		Isaac Peper,		Robert Ransom.		
{	George Morton,	}														
	William Brewster,															
	Alexander Standish,															
	Samuell Hunt,															
	Isaac Peper,															
	Robert Ransom.															

*The Return of Johnsons Execution, July 15th, 1685.

[*71.]

Vpon receipt of this execution, I went with Humphry Johnson, the 16th of Aprill, 1685, to the agents of the town of Scituate, which were M^r John Cushen, & Jeremiah Hatch, & Samuell Clapp, & I did according to this execution there demand of s^d agents the right of s^d Johnson in the co^mions of the town of Scituate giuen him by the verdict expressed in this execution; & their answe^r was, that they did not know that the s^d Johnson had any right there, & therefore would deliuer none; & then I did demand of them, according to this execution, to discouer to me the co^mions of the town of Scituate, that thereby I might leuy this execution required of me. Whereupon two of the s^d agents did the next day goe with the s^d Johnson & myselfe to a place where the s^d agents did say was a mile square of their towns co^mions, ranging northerly & westerly from the place that wee then was att, & then the s^d Johnson did demand seuerall things of mee, & desired that I would giue him an answe^r whether I would do that which he did demand of mee, (which

1685.

7 July.

PART II.

I thought was very unreasonable for him to demand, & far beside my business to do by this execution,) & I did answer him that I would have reference only to my order, which was this execution, & according to that I would give him possession according to law of his right in the commons of Scituate, according to the verdict, by my seizure & delivery, according to this execution. Whereupon the s^d Johnson did refuse to accept of that tender, & then I cutt vp such a turfe as grew on s^d common, & a twig, & tendered the s^d Johnson delivery by that of his right in Scituate commons; but the s^d Johnson did refuse also to accept of that; whereupon, we being then upon the s^d commons, I did publicly declare to the s^d Humphrey Johnson that I did by vertue of this execution give him seizure and delivery of his right in the commons of the town of Scituate, & he likewise publicly declared that he would not accept of it. But some time after, at the request of s^d Humphry Johnson, I went with him & two of the aboves^d agents on that mile square of commons afores^d, & did declare to the s^d Johnson, that I did, by vertue of this execution, deliver to him his part or right in this peice of Scituate commons, in the name of his right in all the commons of Scituate, obtained by the verdict expressed in this execution; & his answer was, that if my delivery was legal, according to the verdict, & did so appear in the judgments of them that was judges of the law, then he would accept of it, or to that purpose.

p^r WILLIAM BASSITT, Marshall.

[*73.]

27 October.

**Att the Court of his Maj^{ties} holden att Plimouth y^e twenty seuenth Day of October, 1685.*

BEFORE Tho^s Hinckley, Esq^r, Gouver^r,

William Bradford, Esq^r, Deputy Gouver^r,

John Alden,

John Freeman,

Daniell Smith,

Barnabas Lothrop,

John Thatcher,

John Wally,

Asistants in Govern^{mt}.

WHEREAS William Wood, George Soule, Nathaniell Soule, Joseph Allen, Zechariah Allen, & Ebenazar Allen, all of Dartmouth, in the colony of New Plimouth in New England, proprietors in the lands within s^d township of Dartmouth, purchased of Woosamequen & Wamsutta, as by deed bearing date the 29th day of Nouember, 1652, may appear, complaine against John Cooke, William Rickeson, John Smith, Senir, John Lapham,

1685.

27 October.
PART II.
HINCKLEY,
GOVERNOR.

Peleg Tripp, Jacob Mott, Thomas Tabor, Joseph Tripp, Joseph Russel, John Rusell, Sen^r, Joseph Collman, Gyles Slocum, Isaac Layton, Recompence Curbe, Benjamine Badcock, Samuell Hix, Thomas Eaton, Peleg Slocome, Joseph Tabor, Samuell Spooner, Seth Pope, Manaseth Kempton, Thomas Cornall, Jonathan Delano, Mary Correy, James Sison, Joseph Sherman, Phillip Tabor, Jonathan Shaw, Samuell Jenny, Stephen Peckham, James Sampson, Valentine Hudleston, Thomas Butts, Richard Euans, Annaniah Gaunt, Nathaniell Howland, William Earle, James Tripp, Jonathan Rusell, John Briges, Sen^r, John Briges, Jun^r, Thomas Briges, Arthur Hathaway, William Macomber, Mathew Alen, John Coluen, Phillip Sherman, Peleg Sherman, Edmund Shermene, Sam^l Sherman, Lathum Clark, John Tayer, Richard Curbe, Jun^r, Ruben Waite, Henry Tucker, Thomas Ward, Inceas Allen, Robert Gifford, Chrystopher Gifford, Samuell Cornall, Georġ Codman, Ralph Earle, & Daniell Willcocks, Sen^r, in an action of the case to the damage of eight hundred pounds in mony, for that the s^d defendants claiming part or parts of s^d lands as the proprietors thereof, & holding s^d lands together in partnershipe with the complainants & some few others, as tenants in com^{on} & vndeuided, except such part thereof as hath been heretofore orderly & legally deuided according to law, by certaine meets & bounds, vnto euery proprietor according to his part or share therein, notwithstanding the said defendants contradicteth & will not permitt partition or deuison of all the said vndeuided land equally to be made according to law, & the complainants parts or shares therein, viz^d: four whole parts or shares & a fourth part of a share, excepting thirty acres of land out of it; or at least will not comply with the plaintiffs aboue named vpon there reasonable demands to make an eqall partition or deuison of all the aboues^d lands, according to the complainants parts or shares therein as aboues^d, & thereby preuenting the aboues^d plaintiffs from the knowledġ & improuement of their own respectiue parts & shares of all the aboue said purchased lands by themselues, in seuerallty, as by law is prouided, by which vnjust actings & refuseall, or nott compliance of the defendants, the plaintiffs comes to be greatly damnified, & therefore brings their action as aboues^d.

p^r me, WILLIAM BRADFORD, Deputy Gou^r.

This action was nonsuited.

October Court, 1685.

*Whereas John Phillips & Benjamine Phillips, both of Marshfeild, complaineth against Isaac Litle, of Marshfeild, aforesaid, in an action on the case,

[*75.]

1685.

27 October.
PART II.

to the damage of twenty pounds siluer mony, for that he, the s^d Litle, (on the twelfth day of this instant October,) did vnjustly enter vpon or into a lott or parcell of land of theirs, the s^d John & Benjamine Phillippes, & then & there he, the said Litle, did vnjustly chopp or cutt a small tree of theirs, the s^d John & Benjamine Phillippes, which tree was then growing on the afores^d land, & the s^d Isaac Litle did then & there declare, in the presence of seuerall psons, that he, the s^d Little, did cutt or chopp the s^d tree, in defiance of his, the s^d Benjamins, title to s^d land, or any other psons, except his own, (notwithstanding he, the s^d Litle, was then forewarned by the s^d Benjamine Phillips, by which actings of said Litle, the s^d John & Benjamine Phillips are much wronged & damnified, not only in disturbing of them in their peaceable & quiett posession, but also in cutting their s^d tree, & rendring their title doubtfull to s^d land, which s^d land lyeth in Marshfeild afores^d, & is neer to the lands of Joseph Rose & the high way which goeth from Marshfeild mill to the North Riuer, & is that land which was giuen by the town of Marshfeild vnto John Phillips. The jury finds for the defendant cost of suite. The bill of cost of twenty three shillings in mony is allowed by y^e Court.

Whereas Ralph Powell, of Marshfeild, complaineth against William James, of Boston, in an action on the case, to the damage of seuen pounds in mony, for that whereas the s^d William James, about the latter end of February last, did borrow a horse of the s^d Powell at Boston, afores^d, the s^d James pretending that himselfe would ride to Plimouth on the s^d horse, but by the s^d Jameses ill vseage of s^d horse, or negligence, or otherwise, before the s^d horse was returned to said Powell, (the owner of him,) the s^d horse became soe exceeding lame that for a considerable time after the s^d return of s^d horse he proued alltogether vnseruicable by reason of s^d lameness; notwithstanding, the s^d James hath neglected to make satisfaction or render any recompence to s^d Powell in refference to the premises, which causeth him to bring his action as aboues^d. The jury find for the plaintiff 15^s damage & the cost of y^e suite.

The Names of the Juries at October Court, 1685.

Joseph Howland, Foreman,	Robert Barker,
William Ring,	Justus Aimes,
Josiah Morton,	Anthony Aimes,
John Churchell,	Nathaniell Southworth,
John Dotye,	Francise Barker,
Joseph Wadsworth,	Ralph Powell.

Thē were the jury on the action of John & Benjamine Phillips, plaintiffe, against Isaac Litle, defendant.

Joseph Howland, Foreman,	Robert Barker,
John Thompson,	Justus Aimes,
Josiah Morton,	Anthony Aimes,
John Churchell,	Nathaniell Southworth,
William Pabody,	Francis Barker,
Joseph Wadsworth,	Jn ^o Dotty.

1685.

27 October.
PART II.

These were on the action of Ralph Powell against William James.

*1685. *At the Court of his Ma^{tie} holden at Plimouth the 2th of
March, 1685.*

1685-6.

2 March.

[*77.]

BEFORE THō Hinckley, Esq ^r , Gou ^r ,	Daniel Smith,
William Bradford, Deputy Gou ^r ,	Barnabas Lothropp,
John Alden,	John Thacher,
John Freeman,	John Walley,

Assistants in Gouverment.

To y^e Constable of Dartmouth, or his Deputy, greeting.

WHEARAS William Wood, Geor̄g Soul, Nathaniel Soule, Joseph Allen, Ebenezer Allen, Sachariah Allen, all of Dartmouth, in y^e collony of New Plimouth in New England, proprietors in the lands within y^e township of Dartmouth, purchased of Wasemequen & Wamsutta, as by deed bearing date y^e 29th of Nouember, 1652, may appeare, complaine against John Cooke, William Rickeson, John Smith, Sen^r, John Lapham, Peleg Tripp, Jacob Mott, Thomas Tabor, Joseph Tripp, Joseph Russell, John Russell, Sen^r, Joseph Coleman, Giles Slocum, Isaac Layton, Recompence Curbe, Benjamin Badcock, Samuell Hicks, Thomas Eaton, Peleg Slocum, Eliezer Slocum, Joseph Taber, Samuel Spooner, Seth Pope, Manaseth Kempton, Thomas Cornall, Jonathan Delano, Marey Corey, James Sison, Volientien Trudell Stone, John Sherman, Philip Tabor, Jonathan Shaw, Samuel Jeney, Stephen Peckham, James Sampson, Thomas Butts, Richard Euans, Nathaniel Howland, William Earle, James Tripp, Jonathan Russell, John Briggs, Sen^r, John Brigs, Jun^r, Thomas Briggs, Arther Hathaway, William Macumber, Mathew Allen, John Coleuen, Philip Shermene, Lauthum Clark, John Tayler, Richard Curbe, Jun^r, Reuben Waite, Henry Tucker, Isaac Pope, Robert Gifford, Christopher Gifford, Samuel Cornall, Ephraim Tinecum, Geor̄g

1685-6. Cadmane, Ralph Earle, & Daniell Wilcock, in an action of y^e case, to y^e damage of eight hundred pounds in money, for that y^e s^d defendants claiming parts of s^d lands as y^e proprietors thereof, & holding s^d lands together in partnership with y^e complainants as tenants in co^mon & vndeuided, (except such part thereof as hath ben heretofore orderly & legally deuided vnto euery proprietor according to his part or share therein,) notwithstanding y^e aboue s^d defendants contradicteth & will not permitt equall par^tion or deuision of all y^e aboue s^d lands equally to be made according to law, & y^e complainants parts or shares therein, viz^d, fower whole parts or shares & a fourth part of a share, excepting thirty acres of land out of it, or at least will not comply with y^e plaintiffs aboue named, vpon their reasonable demands to make an equall partition or deuision of all y^e aboue s^d lands according to y^e complainants parts or shares therein as aboue s^d, & thereby preuenting y^e aboue s^d plaintiffs from y^e knowledge & improuement of all their owne respectiue parts or shares of all y^e aboue s^d purchased lands by themselues in seueraltie, as by law is provided; by which vnjust acting, refusall, or not compliance of y^e defendants, y^e aboue s^d plaintiffs come to be greatly damnified, & therefore brings th^e action as aboue said. The Court grants a non suite.

2 March.
PART II.

The bill of cost of thirty two shillings was allowed by the Court.

Whereas Samuel Clap & John Cushing, as agents for the towne of y^e towne of Sittuate, complaineth against Japhett Turner, of Duxborough, in an action of y^e case, to y^e damage of fifty pounds, siluer money, for that y^e s^d Turner, vnder couler of his office & countenance of authority, did, as he was constable of Duxborough, molest or sease seuerall persons of y^e inhabitants of y^e towne of Sittuate afores^d, to witt: Robert Sprout, John Maggowe, Joseph Studson, and Samuel Hatch, all of said Sittuate, for y^e paiement of a rate to s^d Duxborough, through which said illegall acting of said Turner, ye plaintiue co^ms to be damnified, as aboue s^d.

This action was nonsuted.

The bill of cost allowed by the Court is thirteen shillings six pence.

Whereas Capt^r John Williams, of Sittuate, complaineth against Henry Josling, of s^d Sittuate, in an action of y^e ^ on y^e case, to y^e damage of ten pounds, siluer money, & is for that y^e s^d Henry Josling doth neglect to pay a debt of five pounds in siluer money, due from him, y^e s^d Josling, to be paid to him, y^e s^d Williams, as appeare by a bill signed vnder y^e s^d Joslings hand, bearing date y^e fourth day of Nouember, in y^e yeare 1680, through which neglect of s^d Joslings said Williams co^ms to be damnified as aboue said.

The jury finds for the plaintiff five pounds silver money due by bill, five shilling damage, & the cost of sute.

The bill of cost of thirty five shillings was allowed by the Court.

1685-6.

2 March.
PART II.

Whereas Stephen Skiffe, of Sandwich, attorney to Mr John Mayhue, of Marthas Viniyard, complaineth against Ralph Powell, of Marshfield, in y^e colony of New Plymouth, in an action of debt, to y^e damage of ten pounds, in silver money, for that y^e s^d Ralph Powell doth refuse or neglect to pay a debt of six pound ten shillings, silver money, due from him, y^e s^d Ralph Powell, to him, y^e s^d John Mayhue, as doth or may appear by contract or other wise.

This action was nonsuted.

*Whereas John Dwelly, of Sittuate, complaineth against Abraham Jackson, Jun^r, of y^e towne of Plimouth, in an action of debt, to y^e damage of five pounds in money, for his non payment of a debt of fifty shillings in money, due by bargain or contract to y^e s^d Dwelly, from y^e s^d Jackson, as by testimony y^e s^d Dwelly saith he will make appear.

[*81.]

The jury finds for the plaintiff his dept of fifty shillings in silver money, two pence damage, & the cost of the suite.

The bill of cost allowed by the Court is one pound nine shillings & sixpence.

Whereas John Williams, of Sittuate, complaineth against William James, of Boston, in an action of reuew, to y^e dammage of three hundred pounds, silver money, of an action renewed by y^e s^d William James, at his mat^{ies} Court held at New Plymouth on y^e first Tuesday in July, last past, which s^d action of reuew was in these words: Whereas William James, of Boston, complaineth against John Williams, of Sittuate, in an action of reuew, to y^e damage of three hundred pounds, silver money, & y^e reason of this s^d complaint is because y^e aboues^d Williams did comēce & prosecute an action against y^e aboues^d James, at a Court held for his mat^{ie} at New Plimouth y^e last Tuesday in October last past, which s^d action was as followeth: John Williams, of Sittuate, in behalfe of himselfe & partners, y^e wronged proprietors of Conohassett vndeuided lands in s^d Sittuate, complaineth against William James, late of Sittuate afores^d, in an action on y^e case, to y^e damage of three hundred pounds in mony, for that s^d William James sometime since y^e 23 of October, 1683, hath made great strip & wast on s^d vndeuided land, by cutting, falling, & carrying away from s^d land great quantyies of wood & timber, or causing y^e same to be doñ contrary to an order of said pro-

1685-6. priators, or company, baring date y^e same 23 of October, & to y^e great damage of this plaintiffe & his partners, as he saith he will make appeare by euidence; by which s^d action, so renewed as aboues^d, y^e jury found for y^e said plaintiffe seauen pounds seauenteen shillings dammage, siluer mony, & y^e cost of y^e suit, whereby y^e now plaintiffe conceiues himselfe to be much wronged & damnified; therefore priaieth a reuew of s^d action, that he make his wrongs & damages appeare, & haue releife therein.

2 March.
PART II.

The jury find for the defendant the cost of the sute. The bill of cost allowed by the Court was twenty two shillings.

The Names of the Jury.

John Tracy, Fore- man,		Leui ^t Ephraim Morton,	
James Walker,		Fo ^r man,	
Joseph Warren,		Seth Pope,	
Nath ^l Wood,		Nath ^l Wood,	
Samuell Harlow,	John Dwellys	Samuell Harlow,	John Williams
Joseph Fance,	action	Joseph Fance,	& W ^m James.
John Holmes,	&	Jonathan Barnes,	
John Wadworth,	Stephen Skiff.	Thomas Gibbes,	John Boomer.
William Fobbes,		John Dotye,	
Dauid Alden,		Samuell Sturtifant,	
Nath ^l Winslow,		Nath ^l Winslow,	
Robert Standfort.		Thomas King,	
		Joseph Dunham.	

[*83.] *Whereas Leiu^t Anthony Collimore, of Scituate, complaineth against Humphry Johnson, of Hingham, in an action of the case, to the damage of an hundred pounds sterling, for that the said Johnson, so^mtime in instant December, did vnjustly & falsely informe authorite against the s^d Colimore, to witt: that the s^d Colimore, together with seuerall other inhabitants of Scituate, did, on the 15th day of this instant December, in a roietus way or manor, either as an actor, or aider, or abetter, forceably enter into the propriety of the s^d Johnson within the bounds of Scituate, deliuered to him, the s^d Johnson, by the cheife or head marshall of Plimouth, the which information the s^d Johnson vnjustly pretended in behalfe of the King; whereas the pretended wrong doⁿ had only relation to his perticular intrest soe claimed, which controuersie leagally apertaineth to be tryed by way of siuill action; by reason of which vnjust & false information the plantiff, being caryed before authority, exposed to disparagm^{nt} of creditt, to loss of time, & expence of mony, becomes greatly damnified.

This action is dismissed by order of Court, Johnson giueing in bonds to the Court to prosecute his information at July Court.

1685-6.

[From this time the records of Judicial Acts cease to be in the handwriting of Secretary Clarke, and are principally in that of Mr. Samuel Sprague, his successor.]

2 March.

PART II.

**New Plimouth, 1686. At the Court of Assistants held for our Sovereigne Lord the King on the first Tuesday in July, An^o 1686.*

1686.

6 July.

[*84.]

SAMUEL HALL, of Yarmouth, complaineth against William Nickerson, of Yarmouth, afores^d, in an action of debt, to the damage of twelue pound, siluer money, for that he, the s^d Nickerson, doth neglect or refuse to pay vnto the s^d Samuell Hall, or his order, the just sum of six pounds in currant siluer money of New England, due vnto him, the said Hall, from s^d Nickerson, as may more fully appear by one instrument given vnder the hand and sealle of s^d Nickerson, bearing date the 25th day of Octob^r, 1685. Nonsuted.

Thomas Fallen, Jun^r, of Yarmouth, complaineth against William Nickerson, late of Yarmouth, in an action of debt, to the damage of eight pounds, for the non payment of four pounds twelue shillings & six pence, as will more at large appear, due to the s^d Follen, from y^e s^d Nickerson, by speacialties, under the said Nickerson his hand, bearind date first of Decemb^r, 1684. Nonsuted.

Ebenezer Foord, residing at a place called Foords Farm, within the colony of New Plimouth, complaineth against James Foord, now or late of the same place, in an action of debt, to the damage of twenty eight pounds in money, for his non payment of a debt of fourteene pounds four shillings and seven pence, due from the said James Foord to the s^d Ebenezer, for mony, worke, and sundry goods, which the said James hath received of the s^d Ebenezer at severall times since the begiñing of October, which was in the year 1681, as by the s^d Ebenezer his booke he saith he will make appear. Nonsuted.

*Thomas Joslen, resident near Namecot, in Plimouth colony, complaineth against Jonathan Blackman, of Little Compton, in an action of the case, for debt and damage, five pounds sterling money of New England, for denying & refusing to pay the s^d Joslen the sum of fifty shillings, due for a

[*85.]

1686.

6 July.
PART II.

horse that the said Blackman bought and received of the s^d Joslen some time in Decemb^r, in the year 1685, which forceth the s^d Joslen to bring this his action, &c.

This action being committed to the jury, they say, We find for the plaintiff forty shillings, silver money, debt, six pence damage, and the cost of the suit.

The cost allowed by the Court is 1 : 10 : 0

Timothy White and Thomas Waid, both of Scituate, complain against John Williams, of Scituate, in an action of review, to the damage of forty pounds, silver money, for that the s^d Williams did commence and prosecute an action of review against s^d Waid and White at a Court held for his ma^{tie} at New Plimouth the first Tuesday in July last past; which s^d action of review of an action of trespass, which s^d action of trespass s^d Williams commenced against s^d White and Waid at a Court held for his majesty at New Plimouth, the first Tuesday in March, 1682, the tenor of which s^d action of trespass was as followeth: John Williams, of Scituate, complaineth against Thomas Waid and Timothy White, both of Scituate, in an action of trespass on the case, to the damage of forty pounds, for that the aboves^d Waid and White, sometime in this instant February, entered on a peece, or on an alotment, of land in Scituate, which he, the s^d Williams, is owner of, and there the abovesaid Waid and White tooke up wood, and put it into carts, and forceably caryed it away, notwithstanding s^d Williams warned them not to cary away the s^d wood, but to throw it down and be goñ; but s^d Waid and White refused; by which illegall acting the s^d Williams, complainant, comes to be damnified. At which above said March Court, the jury found for the then defendants, and at the two next Courts of tryals at Plimouth following s^d March Court, s^d Williams did review s^d action of trespass, and the jury still continued to find for the defendants, as by Court records may appear; and at July Court, 1684, s^d Williams did review the aboves^d action of trespass, *and obtained a verdict and judgment of Court against s^d Waid and White, as by Court records may appear, and at Octob^r Court next following, in 1684, s^d Waid and White did commence and prosecute an action of review against said Williams of an action of review of the aboves^d action of trespass, and the jury found for the then plaintiffs, as by Court records may appear, and at July Court last past, s^d Williams did againe review s^d action, and did obtaine a verdict and judgement of Court against s^d Waid and White, of sixteene pounds seven shillings damage, and the cost of the suit, as by Court records may appear, which causeth the s^d Waid and White to com-

[*86.]

1686.

6 July.
PART II.

plaine that they are wronged and damnified by s^d verdict, the jury, as the s^d Waid and White say, not having so full and clear understanding of the case; and therefore the said White and Waid pray a review of the s^d action at the next Court of tryals at New Plimouth, that if they, s^d Waid and White, make good their averments, their s^d wrongs may be repaired, and all due damages given to them, &c.

This action being heard in Court and committed to the jury, their verdict was, We find for the plaintiffe, if the act of the committee stands good in law, ^{l^d} 18: ^s 3: ^d 6, silver money, damage, and the cost of the suit; if not, we find for the defendant the cost of the suit.

The Court, not being yet advised, have demurred on this case till the next Court of Assistants.

Cap^t Thomas owned in Court in the plea that the committee ran the line of M^r Hatherlys 400 acres about four degrees within square.

At October Court, 1686. At which Court the question was resolved in the negative, and forty four shillings costs allowed to the defendant by the Court.

1686. October Court. And forasmuch as an execution was formerly granted against s^d Waid and White, for the recovery of s^d sixteene pounds & seven shillings and costs of suit, which in all is ^{l^d} 18: ^s 3: ^d 6 money, & s^d execution being returned & not served to effect, the Court order another execution to [^] issued forth in reference to the premisses.

*Isaac Howland, of Middleborough, plaintiff, against Thomas Joslen, within the constablerick of Little Compton, defendant, in an action of debt, to the damage of fourteen pounds, currant money of New England, for the non payment of seven pounds in money due to the s^d Isaac Howland by covenant or contract some time in February last, for a yoak of oxen, then sold and delivered, which money the said Joslen unjustly detaineth. [*87.]

Thomas Joslen, afores^d, appeared in Court & acknowledged a judgment against himself, viz^t, his person & estate, of seven pounds, money, and such cost as the Court shall allow in s^d action. July 6th, 1686.

One pound four shillings & nine pence allowed p^r the Court in cost.

Cap^t John Williams, of Scituate, complaineth against Cap^t John Briggs, Nathanael Tilden, John Tilden, Timothy White, Henry Chittenton, Edward Jenkins, Rhodolphus Elms, John Merritt, Daniel Damon, Thomas Wade,

1686.

6 July.
PART II.

Stephen Oatis, Israel Chittenton, Joseph Woodworth, Benjamin Pierce, John Sutton, John Booth, and Thomas Man, all of Scituate, afores^d, as they are claymers and pretended proprietors in partnership with the plaintiff of s^d Conihaset undivided lands, in an action on the case, to the damage of two hundred pounds, silver money, for that the aboves^d defendants hath neglected and doe not comply with the said plaintiffe to make an equall division of s^d undivided land of Conihasset, according to each mans just rights, according to an order of the proprietors of s^d Conihasset land, which order beareth date May the 20th, 1686, and other orders of the proprietors of s^d Conihasset land, and advice and order of the Court.

This action was nonsuited, and forty two shillings allowed in cost to y^e defendants.

[*88.] *Cap^t John Williams, of Scituate, complaineth against John Holbrooke, of Scituate, afores^d, in an action of the case, to the damage of twenty pounds, silver money, for that he, the s^d John Holbrooke, doth neglect or refuse to pay unto the s^d John Williams the full & just sum of eleven pounds, of currant silver mony of New England, due vnto him, the s^d John Williams, from s^d John Holbrooke, as may more fully appear by a bill given under s^d John Holbrookes hand, which s^d bill beareth date the tenth day of August, 1685.

This action, after pleas made, was comitted to the jury, whose verdict was, We find for the plaintiff eleven pounds, silver mony, debt due by bill, and cost of the suite. The cost allowed by the Court in this action is thirty shillings.

[*90.] *July, 1686. Cap^t John Williams, of Scituate, complaineth against Samuel Holbrooke, of Scituate, afores^d, in an action of the case, to the damage of forty pounds, silver money, for that the s^d Holbrooke, in the year 1685, being then constable of Scituate, did receive of s^d John Williams one execution to the value of eighteene pounds, or thereabouts, in silver money, w^{ch} s^d execution, he, the s^d Holbrooke, as he was then constable, as afores^d, was to leavy upon the estates of Timothy White and Thomas Waide, both of Scituate, or on their bodyes, or on some one of them. But the said Holbrooke, not attending that duty and trust, which law enjoyed him vnto, as he was constable, as afores^d, hath neglected to return the effects of s^d execution, as he ought to doe, unto the s^d Williams, nor hath not comitted the bodyes of s^d White and Waid, nor one of them, as he by the s^d execution was comanded to doe; by which neglect and unfaithfulness of the defendant,

the plaintiffe comes to be much wronged and damnified, as he saith he will make appear.

1686.

6 July.
PART II.

This action, after pleas made on both sides, was committed to the jury, whose verdict was, We find for the defendant y^e cost of the suit. The cost allowed by the Court is nine shilling & sixpence.

At the Court of Assistants held for our Sovereign Lord the King, at New Plimouth, on the first Tuesday in October, 1686. 5 October.

CAPT̃ JOHN WILLIAMS reviewed the aboves^d action, and prosecuted the same against Sam^l Holbrook, aboves^d, and after the evidences produced and pleas made on both sides, the case was comitted to y^e jury, who found for the defendant the cost of the suite. The cost allowed by the Court is eleven shillings and sixpence.

*At the county Court held at Plimouth, Sept. 21th, 1686, John Williams, of Scituate, complaineth against Thomas Wade, of Scituate, afores^d, in an action of the case, to the damage of forty pounds in money, for that the s^d Wade, since May last past, hath unjustly destroyed, by shooting or otherwise, divers of the s^d Williams his beasts of horse kinde, as by testimony the s^d Williams saith he will make appear. To which the defendant pleaded non culpable. The pleas being made & the evidences read, w^{ch} are on file with the records of this Court, the case was comitted to the jury, who returned and brought in their verdict as followeth, viz^t: If a jury are bound to find by circumstances, without positive evidence, then we find for the plaintiff four pounds damage & the cost of the suit. If otherwise, we finde for the defendant the cost of the suit. The Court resolved this question in the negative, & gave judgment for the defendant, the cost of the suit, and allowed seventeen shillings cost. Cap̃ John Williams appealed from this sentence to the next Court of Assistants, and gave bond to prosecute the same. [*91.]

Transcribed out of the records of the s^d Court,

By NATHANIEL THOMAS, Clef.

Cap̃ John Williams appeared at the s^d Court of Assistants, and prosecuted his s^d appeal, and the case being comitted to the jury, whose verdict was, —

1686.

5 October.
PART II.

We finde for the plaintiff five pounds seventeene shillings damage & the cost of the suits.

The cost allowed by the Court is four pound seven shillings and three pence.

Whereas John Dotey, Sen^r, alias Doten, of the towne of Plimouth, in the colony of New Plimouth, complaineth against John Bradford, of Plimouth, of the colony afores^d, in an action of defamation & slaunder, to the damage of two hundred pounds, of silver money of New England, for that the afores^d Bradford hath slaunderously charged the afores^d Dotey, that he, the afores^d Dotey, was a thief, and had stolen about half a lode of hay from him, the said Bradford, some time last winter, and Bradford s^d that he could prove it, which causeth the s^d Dotey to complaine that he is greatly damnified, as he will rationally make appear.

The action barred because it ought first to have been tryed at a county Court, and nine shillings cost allowed to y^e defendant.

[The remaining Judicial Acts are recorded in the handwriting of Mr. Samuel Sprague.]

1689.

8 October.
[*92.]

**.At a Court of Assistants held for their Maties at New Plimouth the first Tuesday of October, 1689.*

SAM^L SPRAGUE was appointed Recorder of s^d Court & sworne.

In answer to a petition presented to this Court by Lieut John Tompson, in refference to the present want of an highway, viz^t, a country road from Middlebury, Bridgwater, and other places, toward Boston, —

This Court order, that an highway for that end shall be speedily laid forth by a jury, in such maⁿer as may be most advantageous to the publick, and with as little injury to particular persons as may be, according as the law in such case directs.

The jury appointed by the Court for that end are the persons under written, viz^t: —

Lieut Isaac Little,
Sam^l Clapp,
John Foster,
Thomas Stetson,
James Leonard, Jun^r,
Nath^l Southworth,
Nicholas Byram,
Edward Fobes,

John Waterman,
John Thrasher,
Sam^l Sturtevant,
Stephen Bryant, Jun^r,
Obadiah Eedey,
John Miller,
James Samson,
John Spooner.

The said jury are ordered to meet together at the house of s^d Tompson, on Wednesday, the ninth instant, about 12 of the clock, to take oath and proceed about the worke afores^d; and forasmuch as there hath been some contest betweene some of the inhabitants of Middlebury and s^d Tompson, the said jury are ordered to take notice of the evidencés, sayings, and allegations, of any that may give light for their actions in refference to the premises, and this Court at their next meeting to order how the charge thereof shall be satisfied or borne.

P^r order of s^d Court,

SAM^l. SPRAGUE, Record^r.

1689.

8 October.
PART II.

Plimouth, June y^e 6th, 1690. The Govern^r and Assistants then ordered that the five persons who are here under written be forthwith added to the jury abovenamed, to joyne with s^d jury, to perform what is above required. The persons added are Cap^t Seth Pope, Leiv^t John Tracey, John Bradford, Nath^l Winslow, Sen^r, and Josiah Snow, who, together with said jury, are ordered to meet at the house of John Tompsⁿ, Sen^r, in Middleborough, on the fir^s Tuesday of July next, about noone, or 12 of the clock, to p^rceed in the work or service above mentioned, and s^d persons added to go before some magistrate in y^e mean time to take oath.

Attest : S: SPRAGUE, Record^r.

1690.

6 June.

**At a Court of Assistants held for their Ma^{ties} on special Occasion, the 19th Day of July, 1690.*

19 July.
[*93.]

BEFORE Thomas Hineckley, Esquire, Gouvern^r, John Thacher, and
Will^m Bradford, Esq^r, Dep^t Gov^r, John Walley, Esq^{rs},
Barnabas Lothrop,

Assistants.

IN refference to John Delaforest, a Frenchman, the prisoner lately condemned at his ma^{ties} Court at Bristol, for comitting a barbarous murder in the county of Bristol, aforesaid, on a countreyman of his, and having made his escape out of prison, is retaken and now in goal at Boston, this Court order, that s^d prisoner be forthwith sent for and brought to Plimouth, in order to his execution, and that the proceedings of s^d Court at Bristol,

1690.

19 July.
PART II.

relating to his tryal and condemnation, be forthwith sent for, and procured of M^r Newton, then clerk of s^t Court.

The said Court do appoint M^r Stephen Burton, of Bristol, to look after and take care of their ma^ties revenue and customs in the county of Bristol, and to take and receive the same, and to give dispatches to vessels as there may be occasion, and to see that the acts entitled the Acts of Navigation be duly observed, and he to render account to this their ma^ties government when legally required.

For as much as the several churches and congregations in the counties of Plimouth and Barnstable have lately observed and kept a solemn day of humiliation and fast, relating to the afflicted state of the countrey, as also to begg the presence and blessing of God upon the present intended expedition to Canada, this Court reco^mend it to the teachers and elders of the several churches and congregations in the county of Bristol, as speedily as with convenience it may be, to set apart and observe a day for the causes aforesaid.

30 July.
[*94.]

**At a Court of Assistants held for their Ma^ties at Plimouth the 30th Day of July, 1690.*

BEFORE Thomas Hinckley, Esq^r, Govern^r,
William Bradford, Esq^r, Deputy Govern^r,
John Thacher,
John Cushing, Esq^r, } Assistants,
And M^r Ephraim Morton, Associate.

JOHAN ARMUNG DE-LA-FORREST, a Frenchman, being now brought before this Court, it being demanded of him whether he were the person lately arraigned and condemned at Bristol for a murder by him co^mmitted on ^, a countrey man of his, he, the said John, readily acknowledged himself to be that person, and that he was arraigned and condemned at Bristol aforesaid, and that since his condemnation he brake out of prison, and made his escape out of the county of Bristol. It being then demanded of him, what for himself he had to say why execution should not be done upon him according to sentence and condemnation, he having had a legal tryall by

1690.

30 July.
PART II.

jury, he then denied the fact, and desired that he might go forth to warr in the service of the countrey, which not being granted, a warrant was p^r s^d Court ordered to be drawn for his execution, as followeth: —

To the Chief Marshall of the colony of New Plimouth, greeting: — Whereas John Armung de la Forrest, lately arraigned and condemned at his ma^{tie}s Court at Bristol, in s^d colony, for a barbarous murder by him comitted, and, by his own confession, having broken out of prison after condemnation and sentence passed upon him at s^d Court, namely, that he should be hanged by the neck untill he is dead, which yet remains to be performed; and having been brought before a Court of Assistants, held for their ma^{tie}s at Plimouth, the 30th day of July, 1690, and after demand made of him why execution should not be done upon him according to the said sentence, and having nothing justly to say for himself in that respect, you are therefore, in their ma^{tie}s name, hereby required to cause execution, with full effect, to be done upon him according to said sentence, and that the same be performed on the 31st instant, about ten of the clock in the morning; and hereof you may not fail, as you will answer the contrary at your perrill. And so doing this shall be your sufficient warrant.

Dated at Plimouth, July the 30th, anno Doñi 1690.

P^r order of the Court of Assistants.

SAM^l SPRAGUE, Recorder.

Upon receipt hereof, I have caused execution to be done, as above required. Dated July 31, 1690.

P^r WILLIAM BASSETT, Marshall.

The aboue named prisoner imēdiately before his execution confessed himself guilty of the murder and fact for which he was condemned.

thereof convict, and of sundry other thefts and pilfrings, particularly from Mr John Allin, of s^d Scituate, as s^d Indian confesseth, is sentenced to sit on the gallows, be branded on the hand with the letter **B**, and to pay to the persons damnified by his theft five pound money, Court fees, and charge of prosecution, or to be sold for the payment thereof, and to be imprisoned till sentence be performed.

4th of s^d 5th to be paid to s^d Coleman, and twenty shillings residue of s^d sum to s^d Mr Allin.

The Court, at y^e request of George, Indian, late servant to Sam^l Sprague, grant liberty to said Indian to purchase a gun of any English person for his own use, & such person, having certificate or copy of s^d grant from y^e Secretary, is permitted & allowed to sell a gun to s^d Indian.

1690.

6 November.
PART II.

**At a Court of Assistants held at Plymouth the first Tuesday of April, 1691.*

1691.

7 April.
[*98.]

BEFORE Thomas Hinckley, Esq^r, Govern^r, Barnabas Lathorp, Esq^r, and
Will^m Bradford, Esq^r, Deputy Govern^r, John Thacher, Esq^r,
Daniel Smith, Esq^r,
Assistants.

JOHN KALANDER, of Rehoboth, appeared personally before s^d Court, and tendered to make his defence to a case of appeal from the judgment of the last county Court at Bristol, wherein Mr John Saffin was then defendant, and now appelliant, Mr Saffin not appearing to prosecute his appeal.

In pursuance of an order of Court, bearing date the first Tuesday of October, 1689, we, whose names are here under written, being impanelled on a jury, & being met together, according to order of Court, June y^e sixth, 1690, and having heard their pleas and vewed the ways according to y^e order of s^d Court, doe and have agreed and concluded, that the country rode, from Middlebury, Bridgwater, and other places, towards Boston, shall and doth begin at y^e roads in Middlebury, by the new meeting house in said Middlebury, where we marked a red oak tree, near said meeting house, and on the westerly side of Plymouth road, & from thence said road ruñeth as

1691.

7 April.
PART II.

y^e old way now goeth to Aldens Brooke, where y^e bridge now is, and from thence along the old way which lyeth on y^e westerly side of the uper meadow to Bear Spring, and so along as y^e way now goeth to y^e old bridges at Winatuxet River, at or near the bounds betweene y^e lands of John Tomson and y^e lands of Alexander Standish, having marked severall trees on each side of s^d road, & on y^e westerly side of s^d river we marked a red oak tree, and from thence y^e road ruñeth to y^e road that goeth to Plimouth from Bridgwater, there being many marked trees in s^d road, and so it ruñeth as that way goeth to Bridgwater, by y^e house of James Latham, and from thence it runneth to Byrams Plain, as y^e way goeth, to y^e road that goeth to Waymouth, and from thence as y^e way now lyeth on y^e westerly side of Andrew Foords house, & so to y^e patent line, where we marked two trees and laid a heap of stones.

July 2^d, 1690.

SAMUEL CLAPP,
JOHN FOSTER,
*JOHN MILLER,
JAMES SAMSON,
JOHN SPOONER,
JOHN BRADFORD,
JOHN TRACEY,
SETH POPE,

NATHANAEL SOUTHWORTH,
THOMAS STETSON,
JAMES LEONARD, JUN^R,
NICHOLAS BYRAM,
EDWARD FOBES,
JOHN WATERMAN,
JOHN THRASHER,
STEPHEN BRYANT.

[*99.]

To the constable of New Plimouth, greeting, &c:—Whereas, at his ma^{ties} Court held at New Plimouth on y^e last Tuesday in October last, Sam^l Dunham, of Winatuxet, the son of John Dunham, of Plimouth, prosecuted an action and obtained a verdict of jury and judgment of Court against John Andrews, of s^d Plimouth, of twelve pounds and ten shillings, silver mony, debt, & twelve shillings and six pence damage, and forty six shillings in money, cost of s^d suit, which in all amounts to fifteen pounds eight shillings & six pence, —

These are, therefore, in his ma^{ties} name, to require you to go to the said Andrews, on receipt hereof, or to y^e place of his usuall abode, & demand y^e s^d sum of fifteen pounds eight shillings and six pence, in silver money; & if he shall refuse or neglect to answer or satisfie the same in specie, as above-said, that then you levy execution on the estate of s^d Andrews, supposed to

1692.

5 April.
PART II.The Names of y^e Jury chosen by y^e seuerall Towns & present at s^d Court.

Josiah Snow,	James Warren,	Nathanael Holmes,
Anthony Eames,	John Murdoe,	Abraham Jackson,
Nath ^l Brett,	Alexander Standish,	Liev ^t Seth Arnold,
John Washbourn,	John Miller,	En ^s John Haws.

Nath^l Harlow and Phillip Delano fined each of y^m 13^s 4^d, for not attending Court to serve on a jury.

The Court appoint y^e 27th instant to be kept as a publick day of fast throughout y^e colony.

And adjourn to Thursday y^e 9th of June next, and all proces and bonds continued to s^d adjournm^t, & parties ordered to attend the same.

GENERAL INDEX.

GENERAL INDEX.

<p>Abell, Robert, 83</p> <p>Adey, Webb, William Paddy, <i>vs.</i>, 4</p> <p>Adin, Jonathan, 264</p> <p>Agawaam, 156</p> <p>Aimes, see Fames.</p> <p>Alby, John, <i>vs.</i> Jonathan Brewster, 39</p> <p>Alcocke, John, 169, 202 <i>administrator of, vs. Joseph Coleman,</i> 184 <i>vs. Nathaniel Turner,</i> 187</p> <p>Alden, Aldin, David, 172, 208, 217, 298 <i>John,</i> 10—15, 48, 49, 52, 54, 57, 58, 63, 64, 66— 68, 70—73, 76, 78, 80, 81, 83—85, 87, 89, 91, 93, 95, 96, 98, 101—103, 105, 109, 113, 116, 120, 124, 127, 128, 130, 135—137, 141, 144, 148, 151, 155, 156, 158—160, 164, 165, 167, 169, 171, 172, 174, 177, 181, 186, 190, 192, 194, 196—198, 201, 205, 208, 212, 214, 215, 218, 219, 223, 229, 233, 236, 243, 249, 253, 258, 260, 273, 276, 279, 286, 287, 292, 295 <i>arbitrator,</i> 42 <i>deposition of,</i> 256 <i>Jonathan,</i> 103, 143, 144, 147, 157, 228, 245, 265 <i>Ensign,</i> 150, 198</p> <p>Alden's Brook, 310</p> <p>Alexander, alias Wamsitta Sopaquitt, 191</p> <p>Alford, Allford, William, <i>vs.</i> Nathaniel Thomas, 53, 55</p> <p>Allen, Allin, Alen, Ebenezer, 283, 292, 295 <i>George,</i> 19 <i>vs. Edward Wollenston,</i> 29 <i>Thomas Boardman vs.,</i> 118</p> <p>Increase, 293</p> <p>John, 83, 137, 238, 259, 309 <i>of Rehoboth,</i> 58 <i>vs. William Blackstone,</i> 143, 150 <i>John Pecke and another vs.,</i> 169</p>	<p>Allen, John, and another, <i>vs.</i> Philip, alias Meta- combr, 180</p> <p>John, Sen., <i>vs.</i> William Blackstone, 155</p> <p>Joseph, 292, 295</p> <p>Matthew, 283, 293, 295</p> <p>Ralph, <i>vs.</i> Sarah Davis, administratrix, 179</p> <p>Ralph, Jun., Anthony Wright <i>vs.</i>, 52, 54 <i>Thomas Dexter, Jun., vs.,</i> 77</p> <p>Robert, 50</p> <p>Samuel, 210, 219 <i>vs. John Barnes,</i> 114</p> <p>Thomas, 65</p> <p>William, William Swift <i>vs.</i>, 124 <i>and another, Thomas Hawley vs.,</i> 110</p> <p>Zachariah, 242, 247, 248, 292, 295 <i>and others, vs. Henry Tucker and others,</i> 283</p> <p>Ensign, 217</p> <p>Almy, Almey, Christopher, 241, 247 <i>John Pocoeke and wife, admin., vs.,</i> 215—217</p> <p>John, 215—217</p> <p>Job, 241, 247</p> <p>Alvey, William, 20 <i>vs. Joseph Winsor,</i> 19</p> <p>Ames, John, <i>vs.</i> James Torrey, 39</p> <p>Andrews, Andrewes, Joseph, 72, 87, 98, 100, 126, 127 <i>Henry, vs. John Gilbert, Sen.,</i> 36 <i>vs. Robert Crosman,</i> 131</p> <p>John, Samuel Dunham <i>vs.</i>, 272 <i>William Clarke vs.,</i> 195 <i>Samuel Dunham vs., return of execution,</i> 310</p> <p>Annable, Anthony, 8, 19, 29</p> <p>Applegate, Thomas, William Newland <i>vs.</i>, 19 <i>vs. William Newland,</i> 23</p> <p>Armstrong, Gregory, <i>vs.</i> Robert Nash, 51</p> <p>Arnold, Samuel, 285 <i>Nathaniel Thomas vs.,</i> 123</p>
---	--

- Arnold, Seth, 312
 Mr., 161, 187
 Assault, 6, 35, 56, 58, 116
 Atkins, Atkins, Henry, 68
 Atwood, Ann, *vs.* Samuel Sturtevant and another, 67
 John, 4, 10, 11, 15, 29
 vs. Francis Billington, 12
 vs. Robert Bartlett, 13
 William Merrick *vs.*, 24
 vs. James Luxford, 25
 See Wood.
 Awashunkes, pretended squa sachem, 191
 Backnell, Samuel, 166
 Bacon, Nathaniel, 56, 132, 134, 136, 137, 141, 144,
 148, 151, 155, 156, 158—160, 164, 165, 167,
 169, 171, 172, 177, 205—207.
 Peter, 259
 John Sutton *vs.*, 282
 Badcock, Benjamin, 293, 295
 Baker, Francis, 50, 52, 79
 vs. William Nicarson, 172
 vs. William Nicarson, Sen., 173
 vs. Abraham Hedge, 230
 John, 197
 Walter, Arthur Howland *vs.*, 49
 Bangs, Banges, Edward, 4, 13, 14, 16, 22, 23, 25, 28,
 35, 36
 Jonathan, 233
 arbitrator, 230
 Barker, Ann, 41
 Anna, 210
 Francis, 228, 259, 294, 295
 Isaac, 253
 vs. William Tubbs, Sen., and wife, 188
 John, 212, 214, 264, 279
 vs. John Williams, 202, 203, 213
 John Williams *vs.*, 192, 201, 213
 guardian, *vs.* John Williams, 209, 211
 and wife, Roger Cooke and another *vs.*, 41
 John, guardian of, *vs.* John Williams, 209, 210
 Robert, 93, 125, 130, 214, 259, 264, 266, 294, 295
 vs. Thomas Bourdman, 9
 John Barnes *vs.*, 72
 vs. Robert Sprout, 102
 Robert, Sen., Nathaniel Warren's executrix
 vs., 180
 Sarah Warren *vs.*, 177
 Robert, Jun., *vs.* Josiah Palmer, 221
 Barlow, George, *vs.* William Gifford and another, 89
 vs. William Newland, 92
 vs. John Jenkins, 97
 vs. Thomas Burgis, Jun., 97
 Sarah, and another, James Clarke *vs.*, 148
 Barnes, Joane, John Bower *vs.*, 63
 John, 7, 8, 19, 29, 38, 51
 vs. John Holmes, 16
 Barnes, John, *vs.* Thomas Clark, 28
 vs. James Cole, Sen., 69
 vs. Robert Barker, 72
 vs. Nicholas Davis, 76
 vs. Thomas Pope and another, 78
 vs. John Holmes, 93
 vs. Robert Ransom, 103
 vs. Ralph Chapman, 113
 Samuel Allin *vs.*, 114
 vs. John Rushell, 117
 vs. Maher Dyer, 120, 121
 Joseph Turner *vs.*, 122
 vs. Joseph Billington, 124
 vs. Joseph Ramsden, 124
 vs. John Dotey, 127, 137
 vs. John Hayward, 137
 Jonathan, 121, 136, 172, 242, 243, 285, 298
 John Bryant, Sen., *vs.*, 280
 Barrell, William, 261
 Barrett, Jonas, 140
 Barnstable, complaint against, &c., 59, 60
 Barnstable county, 306
 Barstow, Barstowe, Bastow, Besto, Berstow, Jo-
 seph, 103, 143, 144, 184
 William, 83, 119, 129, 228
 John Turner, the elder, *vs.*, 51
 Charles Chauncy *vs.*, 65
 vs. John Palmer, Sen., and another, 80
 vs. John Palmer, Jun., 107
 Bartlett, Bartlet, Benjamin, 92, 102, 112, 123, 150,
 151, 205, 231, 252
 Joseph, 156, 163, 201, 234, 246, 247, 287
 vs. Thomas Lucas, 157
 vs. James Clarke, 172, 174
 vs. John Simmons, 252
 Mercy, 148
 Robert, 35, 41, 47, 67, 70, 72, 93
 John Atwood *vs.*, 14
 vs. Thomas Pope, 73
 and others, *vs.* Yarmouth and other towns, 59
 Bassett, Basset, Bassit, Nathaniel, 118, 211
 vs. Edward Sturgis, 262, 263
 Edward Sturgis *vs.*, 267, 273
 William, 5, 7, 8, 12, 13, 292, 307
 Bastow, see Barstow.
 Baxter, Thomas, 233
 vs. Timothy Cole, 197
 Bayley, John, *vs.* John Williams, 110, 113
 Bear Spring, 310
 Beare, Richard, executor of, *vs.* Benjamin Church, 196
 Bell, James, James Leonard *vs.*, 93
 Berrey, Richard, 90—92, 95
 Berstowe's Tree, 239
 Besbeach, Thomas, 8
 Besby, see Bisbee.
 Besbidge, see Besbeach.

- Biddle, Bedle, Joseph, 75, 108
- Billington, Joseph, John Roads *rs.*, 110
 John Barnes *rs.*, 124
 Francis, John Atwood *rs.*, 12
- Bird, Burd, Byrd, Ann, *rs.* John Williams, . 162, 163
 John Williams *rs.*, 164
 Thomas, 29, 49, 60, 70, 79, 129
 James Cudworth *rs.*, 29
 rs. James Cudworth, 30
 rs. George Russell, 44
 John Hudson *rs.*, 89
- Bisbee, Besbey, Elisha, 88, 130
 rs. John Rogers, 104
- Blacke, alias Blackwell, John, 185
- Blackman, Jonathan, Thomas Joslen *rs.*, 299
- Blackstone, Blackston, William, John Allin, Sen., *rs.*, . 155
 John Allin *rs.*, 143, 150
- Blackwell, John, 242, 243, 245, 252
 John Smith, Sen., and another, *rs.*, 222
 Michael, 154
 Miles, 119
 See Blacke.
- Blush, Abraham, 88, 210, 211
- Boardman, Thomas, 50, 52
 Robert Barker *rs.*, 9
 rs. George Allin, 118
 and another, William Palmer *rs.*, 50
- Boatefish, Botfish, Robert, 21, 49, 52
- Bonny, Thomas, *rs.* Jonathan Brewster, 48
 Roger Glasse *rs.*, 76
- Bonum, George, 68, 98, 100, 112, 119, 126, 127, 129, 136, 147, 154, 157, 160, 171, 172, 177, 181, 189, 214.
 and another, *rs.* James Luxford, 27
- Booth, John, 168, 302
 John, Sen., 259
- Boston, John Tompson, petitioner for highway from Middleborough to, 304, 305, 309
- Boswell, —, 32
- Bosworth, Benjamin, Sen., *rs.* John Turner, Sen., 223, 230
- Botfish, see Boatefish.
- Bound Brook, 195
- Bourne, Burne, Elisha, 259, 260, 285
 Henry, 29
 Job, 147, 157, 163
 John, 60, 64, 85, 90, 96, 108, 123, 156, 175, 245
 Richard, 5, 8, 20, 51, 56
 Thomas, 12, 27, 36
 rs. Trustrum Hull, 99
- Bower, George, 7, 8, 18, 29
 John, *rs.* Mrs. Joane Barnes, 63
- Bowker, Robert, William Clarke *rs.*, 122
- Bowman, Nathaniel, *rs.* Morris Truant, 41
- Bradford, John, 90, 94, 105, 115, 213, 229, 231, 252, 279, 310
- Bradford, John, *rs.* William Clarke, Sen., 237
 John Dotey, alias Doten, *rs.*, 304
 Joseph, 154, 157, 167, 171, 189
 William, 10—19, 21—24, 28—43, 45—49, 52, 54, 55, 57, 58, 60, 63, 64, 66—68, 70—73, 76, 78, 80, 87, 89, 91, 93, 95, 96, 98, 101—103, 105, 109, 113, 116, 120, 124, 127, 128, 130, 135—137, 141, 144, 148, 151, 155, 156, 158, 159, 160, 164, 165, 167, 169, 171, 172, 174, 177, 181, 186, 190, 192, 194, 196—198, 201, 205, 208, 212, 214, 215, 218, 219, 223, 228, 229, 233, 236, 237, 243, 245, 246, 249, 251, 253, 257, 258, 260, 273, 276, 279, 286, 287, 292, 293, 295, 305, 306, 308—311.
 rs. John Combes, 11
 executor, John Willis and wife *rs.*, 7
 Treasurer, *rs.* Samuel Dunham, 251
- Branch, John, 187
- Brattle, Thomas, 284
 administrator, 280
 administrator of, *rs.* Nathaniel Hall, 280, 284
- Brayman, Thomas, James Burt *rs.*, 74
- Breach of promise, 101, 116
- Brett, Britt, Brete, Nathaniel, 312
 Elihu, Joseph Washburne *rs.*, 276
 William, 43, 52, 275
- Brewster, Jonathan, 15, 17
 rs. James Luxford, 27
 John Alby *rs.*, 39
 Thomas Bonny *rs.*, 48
 Love, 29, 41
 William, 221, 236, 252, 275, 291
 Wrestling, 253, 285
 Mr., 25
- Bridgewater, 304, 309
- Briggs, Briges, James, 247, 249
 rs. John Cushen, selectman, 199, 200
 the town of Marshfield *rs.*, 200
 John, 210, 217, 219, 220, 224—226, 231, 259, 264, 283
 Sidrack Thayer *rs.*, 126
 and others, John Williams *rs.*, 301
 John, Sen., 293, 295
 John, Jun., 293, 295
 Jonathan, William Hailstone *rs.*, 103
 Thomas, 293, 295
 Walter, Edward Tart *rs.*, 45
 rs. Robert Sprought, 88
- Bristol county, officer appointed to take care of the revenue and customs in, 306
 fast to be kept by the churches and congregations in, 306
- Brooke, John, Joseph Thorne *rs.*, 224
- Brookes, Gilbert, 143, 144, 150, 285
 allowance to, 90
 William, 130

- Browne, James, 65, 88, 102, 177, 181, 186, 190, 192, 194, 196—198, 201, 205, 208, 212, 214, 215, 218, 219, 223, 229, 233, 236, 243, 245, 253, 258.
 attorney for Simon Cooper, 214
 John, 7, 10—14, 16, 18, 19, 22, 30—33, 36, 37, 40, 41, 43, 45, 46, 57, 58, 63, 64, 68, 70—73, 88, 91, 189.
rs. Samuel Newman, 58
 the elder, Francis Cooke *rs.*, 5
 the younger, Francis Cooke *rs.*, 5
 William, 27, 51
 Thomas Peachey *rs.*, 190
 John Mayo, Jun., *rs.*, 197
- Bryant, Briant, Abigail, 57
 John, 96, 112, 123, 129, 147, 154, 157, 163, 177, 181, 189, 191, 239, 242, 243
 constable, 310
rs. Humphrey Johnson, 77, 78, 203, 244, 261
 William Randall *rs.*, 95, 99
rs. William Randall, 101, 122
- John, Sen., 143, 144
rs. William Randall, Sen., 137, 138
rs. John James, 199
rs. Humphrey Johnson and others, 239
rs. Jonathan Barnes, 280
 and another, Joseph Turner *rs.*, 145
 and another, agents, *rs.* James Wheaten, Sen., 261
rs. Benjamin Johnson, 262
 and others, agents, *rs.* Humphrey Johnson, 261, 262, 267
- John, Jun., 215
 Sarah, 145
 Stephen, 57, 67, 70, 91, 95, 96, 101, 108, 123, 126, 127, 134, 137, 147, 167, 171, 174, 195, 197, 198, 201, 217, 241—243, 310.
 Stephen, Sen., 215
 Stephen, Jun., 304
- Buck, Barke, Bucke, Isaac, 74, 230, 255
 John, Elizabeth Tart *rs.*, 66
 Josiah Hilman *rs.*, 206
 John Sutton *rs.* administrator of the estate of, 230
 John, Sen., Thomas Robinson *rs.*, 215
 John Williams, administrator, *rs.*, 246
 John, Jun., John Williams *rs.*, 206
- Bucknell, Samuel, 168
 Bumpas, Edward, 117, 125
 Hannah, 175
 Burden, John, Richard Smith *rs.*, 276
 Burge, Jacob, 246—249
 Burgis, Jacob, 100, 231, 233
 Burgis, Burges, Thomas, 34, 52, 56, 64
 Thomas, Jun., George Barlow *rs.*, 97
- Burne, see Bourne.
- Bursell, James, 115
 Burt, James, *rs.* Thomas Brayman, 74
 Burton, Stephen, 270, 271
 appointed to take care of the revenue and customs in the county of Bristol, 306
- Butler, Daniel, 110
 Nicholas, Richard Sarson *rs.*, 155
- Butts, Thomas, 293, 295
- Byfield, Byfeild, Bifeild, Nathaniel, 270, 271
 and others, raters of Bristol, John Saffin *rs.*, 269
- Byram, Nicholas, 186, 194, 304, 310
 Byram's Plain, 310
- Caleb, alias Pokettacunke, testimony of, 257
- Callicott, Richard, 142
 Callicutt, Richard, *rs.* John Holmes, 17
- Callimer, Anthony, and others, Joseph Green *rs.*, 311
 Campion, Clement, *rs.* William Powell, 37
- Canada, expedition to, 306
- Cann, John, John Hubert, Treasurer of Suffolk county, *rs.*, 248
- Cape Cod, fishery at, 213
- Carey, John, 213, 228, 269
- Carpenter, William, 259, 260
- Carver, John, 186, 195, 210
 and another, Nathaniel Thomas *rs.*, 187
- Carver, Robert, 65
- Case, Edward, 32, 41
- Chadwell, Richard, witness, 51
 Thomas Dexter, Sen., *rs.*, 45
 Richard Woodey *rs.*, 91
- Chambers, Thomas, 32, 129
rs. John Hoar, 69
- Chandler, Chaundler, Chanler, Chandeler, Edmund, 17, 18
 surety, 6
 John, 22, 26
 Joseph, 279
 Samuel, John Jenney *rs.*, 6
rs. John Jenney, 15
- Chapman, Ralph, John Williams, Jun., *rs.*, 43
 John Barnes *rs.*, 113
- Chase, William, 72
 Walter Devile *rs.*, 24
- Chauncey, Chauncey, Charles, *rs.* William Barstow, and others, Thomas Hieland, Sen., and another, *rs.*, 65
- Checkett, Josias, John Harker *rs.*, 36
- Chessawanucke, 256
- Chillingsworth, Thomas, 124
- Chipman, John, 54, 64
- Chisawamicke, alias Hog Island, 250
- Chissawonook, or Hog Island, 276
- Chittenden, Chettenden, Chittenton, Henry, 301
 Isaac, 150, 199
rs. Samuel Hieland, 148
rs. Humphrey Johnson, 180

- Chittenden, Isaac, John Merrett and another *vs.*, 184, 185
 Isaac, Sen., *vs.* Samuel Hyland, 153
 Israel, 259, 302
- Church, Benjamin, 150, 151, 163, 174, 181, 195, 208,
 241, 247, 257, 269
 Richard Beare, executor of, *vs.*, 196
 John Saffin *vs.*, 263, 270
 Joseph, 241
 Nathaniel, Elizabeth Soule *vs.*, 111, 112
 Richard, 17, 28, 32, 59
 arbitrator, 9
vs. Kenelm Winslow, 11
vs. Matthew Fuller, 31
 and another, *vs.* Thomas Willett, 105
vs. Captain Willett, 108
- Churchill, Eliezer, 210, 215, 234, 236, 252, 285
 Mary, *vs.* Thomas Doten, 173
 John, 294, 295
- Clapp, Clap, Increase, 162
vs. Morgan Jones, 153
 John Gorham *vs.*, 160
 Samuel, 174, 194, 253, 255, 275, 291, 304, 310
 George Russell *vs.*, 190
 and another, *vs.* Japhet Turner, 296
 Thomas, 41, 130
- Clark, Clarke, George, 27
vs. Edward Dotey, 5, 6
 Henry, Thomas Clarke, Sen., *vs.*, 171
 James, 154, 157, 163, 169, 177, 205, 217
vs. Samuel Ryder, 195
vs. Sarah Barlow and another, 148
 Joseph Bartlett *vs.*, 172, 174
- Latham, 293, 295
- Thomas, 25, 27, 28, 32, 37, 59, 65, 67, 73, 102
 arbitrator, 42
 Edward Winslow *vs.*, 8
 Richard Clough *vs.*, 9
 John Barnes *vs.*, 28
vs. William Powell, 37
vs. Ralph Smith, 69
vs. Thomas Huckens, 83
vs. Daniel Wing, administrator, 141
vs. Morgan Jones, 153, 154
vs. Constant Southworth, 212
vs. John Freeman, Sen., 218
vs. Samuel Knowles, 268
vs. Thomas Ewer's administrator, 279
- Thomas, Sen., *vs.* Henry Clarke, 171
 William Shurtleff *vs.*, 234, 244
vs. William Shurtleff, 236, 254
vs. Samuel Smith, 249
- Thurston, Sen., 171
- Tristram, 26
- William, 50, 98, 100, 114, 129, 136, 181, 189,
 227, 242, 243, 216
vs. John Wasburne, Jun., 97
- Clark, William, *vs.* Edward Sturgis, 118
vs. Robert Bowker, 122
vs. Edward Sturgis, Sen., 123
vs. John Andrewes, 195
vs. John Mendall, Sen., 282
 and another, *vs.* John Richmond and another,
 administrators, 282
 William, Sen., John Bradford *vs.*, 237
- Clough, Richard, *vs.* Thomas Clark, 9
 Coal, see Cole.
- Cobb, Cob, Henry, 12, 14, 15, 18, 19, 21, 32, 46, 49
 James, 160
 John, 134, 137, 163
 William, 13
- Cobleich, John, 196
 Simon Cooper *vs.*, 214
- Codman, Cadmane, George, 293, 295
- Coffin, Tristram, 104
 Hugh Cole *vs.*, 104
 Jonathan Hatch *vs.*, 104
- Coggen, John, *vs.* Joseph Hull, 33
- Cole, Daniel, 35
 Henry, *vs.* Joseph Holley, administrator, 152
 Hugh, 87, 112, 137, 147, 154, 159, 180, 194,
 290
vs. Tristram Coffin, 104
 James, 7, 29, 32, 35, 36
 Emanuel White *vs.*, 23
vs. James Luxford, 26
 and others, *vs.* John Pococke, 290
 James, Sen., *vs.* James Shaw, 53
 John Barnes *vs.*, 69
 James, Jun., 129
 Timothy, Thomas Baxter *vs.*, 197
- Coleman, Collman, Joseph, 266, 293, 295
 John Green, administrator of John Alcocke's
 estate, *vs.*, 184
 Thomas, 308, 309
- Collier, Coliar, Colyare, Collyar, Collyare, Collyer,
 William, 12—19, 21, 23, 24, 28—37, 39, 40,
 42, 43, 45—49, 52, 54, 55, 57, 71, 72, 76,
 80, 81, 83—85, 87, 89, 93, 95, 96, 98, 101—
 103, 105, 109, 124.
vs. Samuel Sturtevant, 98
 Collimore, Anthony, *vs.* Humphrey Johnson, 298
 Collimore, Collimore, Collymore, Peter, 129
 James Doughtey *vs.*, 111
- Colven, John, 293, 295
- Combe, Francis, 128, 129, 147, 189, 195
 administrator of estate of William Clarke
 and another, *vs.*, 282
 and others, the town of Plymouth *vs.*, 156
 John, *vs.* Thomas Morton, 38
 William Bradford *vs.*, 11
 Mary, 282
- Combes, Josias Cooke *vs.*, 11

- Conahassett, Connahassett, Conihassett, Connihas-
 ssett, lands, 217, 283
 lands at, 289
 lands in Scituate, 286, 297
- Conahassett, proprietors of, *vs.* William James, . . 278
 proprietors of undivided lands, suit for par-
 titution, 259
 John Williams *vs.*, 301
- Conahassett Neck, 166
- Connett, Conet, William, an Indian, the purchasers
 of Sepecan *vs.*, 254, 258, 271
- Crocker, John, arbitrator, 52
- Cooke, Cook, Damaris, 57
 Francis, 7, 13, 14, 16, 31, 32, 34
vs. Thomas Lettis and others, 5
 Jacob, 68, 75, 83, 87, 93, 98, 100, 129, 160, 163,
 264
 John, 19, 20, 68, 283
 John Smith and others *vs.*, 152
 and others, William Wood and others *vs.* 292,
 295
- John, Jun., 15, 22, 36, 52, 53, 67
 Josiah, 5, 16—18, 22, 29, 31, 32, 37, 40, 46, 65,
 151, 155
vs. John Combes, 11
vs. John Smith, Sen., 55
 Joseph Holloway *vs.*, 34
vs. Thomas Roberts, 55
 and Samuel Smith, action between, . . . 249
 Josiah, Sen., William Nicarson, Sen., *vs.*, . . 218
vs. Samuel Smith, 159
- Roger, and another, *vs.* John Barker and
 wife, 41
 William, 128
- Cooper, Simon, *vs.* John Cobleich, 214
- Cornall, Samuel, 293, 295
 Thomas, 293, 295
- Cornhill, Samuel, 283
- Correy, Corey, Mary, 293, 295
- Cosen, an Indian, 155
- Cottle, Edward, 207
- Couell, Nathaniel, 132, 134
- Court of Assistants, Samuel Sprague appointed
 recorder of the, 304
- Cowin, John, Nathaniel Man *vs.*, 160
 and wife, Anthony Dodson *vs.*, 174
 Rebekah, 174
- Crisp, Mary, 154
- Crocker, Crooker, Francis, 108, 213
 Job, 163
 William, 70
- Crosbey, Thomas, Sen., *vs.* Samuel Mathews, . . 281
- Crosman, Robert, 131
 Henry Andrews *vs.*, 131
- Crow, Yelverton, 50
 John, *vs.* John Wing, 57
- Crow, John, and others, Edward Dillingham and
 others *vs.*, 50, 57
 William, 100, 104, 108, 112, 119, 134, 136, 216
- Cruelty to servant, 75
- Cudworth, Cutworth, Israel, 259
 James, 12, 13, 21, 28, 78, 80, 83—85, 190, 192,
 194, 196—198, 201, 205, 208, 212, 215, 218,
 219, 223—225, 229, 232, 233, 236.
 arbitrator, 4
 Timothy Hatherly *vs.*, 15
vs. Thomas Byrd, 29
 Thomas Byrd *vs.*, 30
 Thomas Robinson *vs.*, 89
 Constant Southworth *vs.*, 135, 136
 and others, Humphrey Johnson *vs.*, 87
 and others, *vs.* John Williams, Jun., in be-
 half of the town of Scituate, 141
vs. Robert Stanford, 168
vs. John Williams, 160, 185, 229
 John Williams *vs.*, 164, 165
 Robert Stanford *vs.*, 166
 John Hoare *vs.*, 178, 185
 Humphrey Johnson *vs.*, 231
 and another, Constant Southworth, Treas-
 urer, *vs.*, 147
- Jonathan, 259
- Major, auditor, 209, 210
 Mr., 8
- Curtis, Curtes, Richard, Joseph Tilden *vs.*, . . . 63
 William, 88, 129
- Cushing, Cushen, John, 186, 253, 255, 291, 296, 306,
 308, 311
 selectman, James Briggs *vs.*, 199, 200
 and another, John Williams, for Scituate, *vs.*, 207
- Cushman, Elkanah, 275, 287
 Isaac, 220, 229, 252, 279
 Thomas, 5, 7, 8, 12, 14, 15, 17, 20, 22, 23, 25, 26,
 28, 31, 32, 37, 38, 41, 45, 129, 285
 and others, overseers, &c., *vs.* Constant
 Southworth, Treasurer, 102
- Customs, see Revenue.
- Daman, Damman, John, 123, 134, 159, 282
 Daniel, 301
- Danforth, Danford, Dunford, John, William Hos-
 kine and wife *vs.*, 12
vs. Richard Derby, 12
- Davenport, Humphrey, 126
 Rachel, *vs.* Thomas Little and another, . . 126
 her bill of costs, 127
- Davis, Dolor, 29, 211
 John, Michael Turner *vs.*, 7
 Nicholas, John Barnes *vs.*, 76
 administratrix of, Ralph Allin *vs.*, . . . 179
 Thomas Dean *vs.*, 178, 179, 181, 182
 Peter Sergeant *vs.*, 182
 Sarah, administratrix, Thomas Dean *vs.*, 178, 179

- Davis, Ralph Allin *es.*, 179
 Dean, Deane, John, 37
 Thomas, *es.* John Walley, administrator, 181,
 182
 es. Sarah Davis, administratrix, . . . 178, 179
 Walter, 12, 31
 De la Forest, John Armung *es.*, 305—307
 Delano, Delanoy, Delanoc, Deloney, Jonathan, 283,
 293, 295
 Philip, . . . 7, 9, 37, 46, 54, 60, 65, 70, 77, 79, 150
 jurymen, fined, 312
 Thomas, 231, 233, 265, 275
 Denison, Edward, 142
 Dennis, Denis, Robert, 49, 50, 64, 72, 106
 es. Nicholas Symkins, 30
 William Nickarson *es.*, 50
 es. Anthony Thacher, 93
 Goodwife, 118
 Derby, Richard, *es.* Edward Dotey, 10
 John Danforth *es.*, 12
 John Shawe *es.*, 18
 Devile, Devell, Walter, *es.* Nicholas Simpkins, 19, 20
 es. William Chase, 24
 Mr. Gray *es.*, 29
 John Joyce *es.*, 30
 Dexter, Elizabeth, 222, 223
 Philip, Thomas Hineckley *es.*, 235
 Thomas, *es.* Henry Saunders, 97
 and wife, *es.* Robert Lawrance, . . . 222, 223
 and another, agents for Sandwich, *es.* Sam-
 uel Fuller, Sen., 192, 191
 Thomas, Sen., 56, 79
 Nathaniel Willis *es.*, 43
 es. Nathaniel Hedge, 43
 es. William Wood, 44
 es. Nathaniel Willis, 44
 es. Miss Joane Swift, 44
 es. Anthony Wright and another, . . . 44
 es. William Palmer, 44
 es. Richard Chadwell, 45
 Thomas, Jun., Benjamin Nye *es.*, 51
 John Green *es.*, 61
 es. Ralph Allin, Jun., 77
 Dillingham, Dillinghame, Edward, . . . 17, 28, 37, 41
 attorney for Jonathan Fish, 79
 and others, *es.* John Crow and others, . . . 50
 es. William Nickarson, 50
 Dimmock, Dimmack, Dimacke, Shubael, . . . 208
 Thomas, 28
 Dingley, John, 85, 88, 102, 119, 160, 161, 189
 Doane, Done, John, 5, 7—9, 11, 16, 17, 23, 25, 28,
 29, 32, 38, 40, 64, 214
 Mr., 34
 Dodson, Anthony, 129
 es. John Cowin and wife, 174
 es. Michael Peirse, 174, 175
 Dodson, Anthony, and Mary, (executrix to John
 Williams, Sen.) *es.* Edward Williams, 146,
 149, 152.
 Edward Williams *es.*, 156
 Mary, 146, 149, 152, 156, 259
 Doggett, Doged, Doghead, John, presented, . . . 151
 es. the town of Martin's Vineyard, 104
 es. George Robinson, 145, 147
 and another, Thomas Willett *es.*, 151
 Thomas, 75, 93, 95, 105, 108, 119, 141
 Done, *see* Doane.
 Dotey, Doty, Doten, Dotye, Edward, 154
 George Clarke *es.*, 5, 6
 es. John Holmes, 7
 Richard Derby *es.*, 10
 John Shaw *es.*, 15
 Bridget Fuller *es.*, 16
 es. James Luxford, 26
 es. John Shaw, Jun., 47
 John Shaw, Jun., *es.*, 48
 John Holmes *es.*, 56
 John, 265, 275, 294, 298
 John Barnes *es.*, 127, 137
 es. Nathaniel Southworth, 239, 245, 246, 250,
 253
 es. Robert Ranson, 239
 es. John Bradford, 304
 Joseph, 228
 Thomas, Mary Churchill *es.*, 173
 Doughtey, Doughty, Francis, John Gilbert, Jun., *es.* 35
 James, 70, 88, 107
 es. Peter Collymore, 111
 John Williams *es.*, 184
 Downing, John, Sen., 207
 Dudson, *see* Dodson.
 Dunham, Dunhame, Eliezer, Nicholas Meades
 es., 251
 John, 15, 17, 20, 22, 32, 191, 272
 es. Joseph Howland, 269
 es. Adam Wright, 216
 and wife, *es.* Joseph Howland, 260
 John, Sen., 19, 61, 68, 72, 75, 77, 81, 93
 John, Jun., 102, 174
 es. James Luxford, 27
 Jonathan, 102, 115, 174
 Joseph, 151, 215, 245, 298
 es. Hester Rickard, 96
 es. Samuel Mylam, 175
 Mary, 260
 Samuel, 95, 96, 101, 102, 108, 112, 115, 126—
 129, 134, 136, 137, 141, 156, 160, 163, 167,
 169, 181, 196, 198, 205, 234, 236, 241, 310.
 William Bradford, Treasurer, *es.*, 251
 es. John Andrews, 272
 es. John Andrews, execution levied, . . . 310
 Dunne, William, *es.* William Halloway, 22

- Duxbury, 126, 296
Dwellej, Dwelley, John, *vs.* Abraham Jackson, Jun., 297
Richard, 118, 262
Dyer, Miler, John Barnes *es.*, 120, 121
Eagle's Nest Creek, 221
Eames, Aimes, Anthony, 63, 231, 233, 246—249, 264,
279, 295, 312
John, 154, 186, 196
Jonathan, *vs.* Nathan Gannett, Jun., 217
Justus, 219, 228, 294, 295
vs. Samuel Sprague and wife, 124
Mark, 175
Earle, Ralph, 293, 296
William, 293, 295
Nathaniel Thomas and others *es.*, 247
Eastham, town of, *vs.* Ralph Smith, 99
Eaton, Daniel, 308
John, arbitrator, 291
Thomas, 293, 295
Eddenden, Edmund, 20, 41
Eddy, Eedej, Obadiah, 304
Samuel, 27
Edson, Samuel, 141, 163, 174, 191, 228
Eel River, bridge at, 59, 60
Eldredge, Eldred, Eldread, Eldritt, Nicholas, 259
Robert, 39, 92
Nathaniel Souther *es.*, 39
Edward Sturgis *es.*, 63
vs. Edward Sturgis, 67
Constant Southworth *vs.*, 149
and others, Josias Winslow and others *es.*, 132,
131
William, 50, 115
widow, 289
Ellis, Ellice, Elsc, Elizabeth, and another, *vs.*
Ephraim Morton, 227, 228
John, 73
Matthew Mahew *vs.*, 145
vs. John Ewen, 156
Mordecai, 205, 246—249
Roger, 50
Anthony Gilpin *es.*, 21
Elmes, Rodulphus, 88, 259, 301
Emerson, John, Josias Winslow *es.*, 15
Ensign, Ensigne, Ensinge, Elizabeth, *vs.* Thomas
Summers, 126
John, John Hoare *es.*, 179
Thomas, 179
John Hoare *es.*, 62
Evans, Richard, 293, 295
Ewell, Ewill, Gershom, 259
vs. Jonathan Jackson, 272
and others, John Williams *es.*, 266
Henry, 115, 130
Nathaniel Tilden *es.*, 10
vs. Joseph Silvester, 242
Ewen, John, 115
John Ellis *es.*, 156
Ewer, Thomas, 108
William Swift *es.*, 108
administrator of, Thomas Clarke *es.*, 141, 273
Extortion, 29, 79
Fall River, 247
Falland, Thomas, Anthony Gilpin *es.*, 21
Fallen, Thomas, and another, William Nicarson *es.*, 193
Thomas, Jun., *vs.* William Nickerson, 299
Fallowell, Fallowey, Gabriel, 12, 14—16, 18—20, 22,
32, 36, 38, 40, 43, 45, 52, 53, 72
William, 23, 24, 27, 28, 37
Farm Neck, at Conahassett, 148
Farrow, John, and another, the town of Marsh-
field *es.*, 175
Fast, appointed, 306, 308, 312
Faunce, Fance, John, 8, 9
Joseph, 217, 246—249, 265, 298
Fennery, John, 46
Fernside, Farnyce, Farnescede, John, 32, 40
Finney, Fincy, Feney, John, 20, 22—24, 28, 38, 41, 42,
47, 70, 72, 73, 101, 150
Robert, 26, 29, 35, 42, 52, 53, 56, 58, 68, 72, 73,
81, 85, 90, 93, 94, 105, 196
Fish, John, Numquid Nummack *es.*, 40
Nathaniel Souther *es.*, 40
Thomas Tobye *es.*, 65
Jonathan, Stephen Wing *es.*, 79
John Green *es.*, 79
Nathaniel, 105
Fitzrandle, Edward, 21, 115
Flaunce, Thomas, 50
Floyd, Floyd, John, *vs.* Isaac Bueke, 74
Noah, Grissel Talderville *es.*, 290
Mr., 49
Fobes, Fobbes, Vobes, Edward, 304, 310
William, 265, 298
Folke, John, 110
Ford, Foard, Foord, Andrew, 310
Ebenezer, *vs.* James Foord, 299
James, Ebenezer Foord *es.*, 299
Michael, 291
William, 94, 196, 198, 211, 212, 214, 241, 246—
249, 264, 285
vs. John Silvester and others, 134
William, Sen., 123
William, Jun., 143, 144, 157, 163, 169, 189, 195
Ford's Farm, 299
Foster, Edward, 4, 9, 16
John, 201, 255, 304, 310
Francklen, William, 72
Freelove, Morris, Richard Smith *es.*, 250, 255
Freeman, Edmund, 16, 18—20, 24, 28—33, 36, 37,
40, 41, 52
Edmund, Sen., 192

- Freeman, Elizabeth, 100
 John, 132, 136, 137, 141, 144, 148, 151, 155,
 158—160, 164, 165, 167, 169, 171, 172, 177,
 181, 186, 190, 192, 197, 198, 201, 205, 206,
 208, 209, 212, 214, 215, 218, 219, 223, 233,
 236, 243, 245, 249, 260, 273, 276, 279, 286,
 287, 292, 295.
vs. Thomas Starr, 148
 agent for Eastham, *vs.* Ralph Smith, . . . 99
 and another, *vs.* William Nicarson, . . . 132, 134
 John, Sen., Thomas Clarke *vs.*, 218
 Captain, 237
 Mr., 31
- French, Joseph, John Richmond and others *vs.*, . . . 311
 Richard, executor, *vs.* Benjamin Church, . . . 196
- Fuller, Bridget, *vs.* Edward Dotey, 16
 Matthew, 32
 Richard Church *vs.*, 31
 Thomas Hineckley *vs.*, 188
 and another, *vs.* Stephen Skiffe and an-
 other, 185
 Samuel, Sen., 185
 the town of Sandwich *vs.*, 192, 194
- Gannett, Matthew, *vs.* John Sutton, 268
 Matthew, Sen., John Sutton, Sen., *vs.*, . . . 272
 Matthew, Jun., Jonathan Eames *vs.*, . . . 217
- Garret, Garrett, Richard, 56, 130
 John Hoare and others *vs.*, 74
- Gaunt, Annaniah, 293
 Hananiah, 283
 Goodman, 97
- George, an Indian, leave granted to, to purchase a
 gun, 309
- Gibbs, gibbes, John, 186
 Thomas, 298
- Gifford, Christopher, 293, 295
 Robert, 283, 293, 295
 William and another, George Barlow *vs.*, . . . 89
- Gilbert, Giles, 131
 John, John Throckmorton *vs.*, 32
 John, Sen., Henry Andrews *vs.*, 36
 John, Jun., *vs.* Francis Doughty, 35
 Thomas, 56
 Thomas, Jun., 59
- Gilpin, Anthony, *vs.* Roger Ellis, 21
vs. William Nicholson, 21
vs. Thomas Falland, 21
- Gilson, William, 4
vs. John Lewes, 13
- Glasse, Roger, *vs.* Thomas Bonney, 76
- Goare, John, *vs.* Abner Ordway, 51
- Godfrey, John, *vs.* John Pecke, administrator, . . . 130
vs. John Pecke, 131
 judgment granted to, 131
- Goodspeed, Roger, 119
 John Jenkins *vs.*, 173
- Gorham, Gorum, Groome, Groomes, Gorame,
 John, 29, 92, 208
 James Hunkins *vs.*, 34
 Kenelme Winslow *vs.*, 39
vs. Enecrease Clap, 160
vs. Abraham Jackson, 194
 John, Sen., John Otis and another *vs.*, . . . 162
 Ralph, *vs.* Francis Sprague, 8
vs. Ralph Smyth, 17
 Ralph Smyth *vs.*, 19
 —, 27
- Goulding, Peter, 166, 168
- Gray, Dorothy, administratrix, 280
 Edward, 47, 67, 68, 151, 156, 181, 191, 231, 233,
 241, 249
vs. John Russchel, 135, 136
vs. Joseph Ramsden, 145
vs. John Poccocke, 221
vs. Robert Ransome, 222
 administratrix of, *vs.* Isaac Harris, . . . 280
 John, Nicholas Sympkins *vs.*, 28
 John, Sen., *vs.* Edward Sturgis, Jun., . . . 117
 Mr., *vs.* Walter Devell, 29
- Great Tom, an Indian, 155
- Green, John, *vs.* Thomas Dexter, Jun., 61
vs. Jonathan Fish, 79
 administrator of, *vs.* Henry Saunders, . . . 98
vs. Nathaniel Turner, 169
 administrator of John Alcocke's estate, *vs.*
 James Doughtey, 184
vs. Nathaniel Turner, 187
 Joseph, 27
vs. Anthony Callimer and others, . . . 311
- Green's Harbor freshet, 150, 161
- Green's Harbor River, 123
- Griggs, John, Joshua Scottowey *vs.*, 135, 136
- Griffith, William, Sen., Joseph Nickerson *vs.*, . . . 288
 John Nickerson *vs.*, 289
- Gulfe Island, in Scituate, 161, 164
- Hailstone, William, *vs.* Jonathan Briggs, . . . 103
vs. the selectmen of Taunton, 143
- Hall, Edward, 57
 George, 143
 Gershom, 245
 John, 260
 John, Jun., 259
 Nathaniel, 208
 Thomas Brattle's administrator *vs.*, . . . 280, 284
 Samuel, 193
vs. William Nickerson, 299
 Sergeant, 170
- Hallett, Hellot, Andrew, William Hanbury *vs.*, . . . 33
 Samuel Harvey *vs.*, 42
 and Mrs. Warren, case betwixt, 12
- Halloway, Hallowey, Timothy, 83
vs. Francis Street, 59

- Halloway, Timothy. James Wiatt *vs.* 86
 William. William Dunne *vs.* 22
- Hamans, William, Humphrey Turner *vs.* 6
- Hamblen, James, 171, 217, 241—243
- Hammond, Hammon, Benjamin, 50
 Robert, 61, 64, 66
- Hanbury, William, *vs.* John Shaw, 31
vs. Andrew Hallett, 33
vs. Abraham Pearse, 35
 Abraham Pearse *vs.* 35
 John Jenkins *vs.* 35
vs. Robert Wickson and another, 39
 Robert Wickson and another *vs.* 39
 arbitrator, 42
 Mr., 22
- Hammer, John, 130
- Harlow, Nathaniel, jurymen, fined, 312
 Samuel, 298
 William, 75, 79, 90, 95, 96, 98, 100, 128, 242,
 243, 246, 273, 279, 287
- Harris, Haris, Arthur, 141, 151
 Robert Latham and wife *vs.* 151
 Isaac, Edward Gray's administratrix *vs.* 280
- Harrison, William, *vs.* Thomas Lewis, Sen., 282
- Hart, Arthur, 70
- Harvey, Samuel, *vs.* Andrew Hellot, 42
 William, 102, 143
- Hassell, John, Robert Morris *vs.* 32
- Hatch, Jeremiah, 186, 194, 261, 291
 and another, William Randall *vs.* 116
 and another, *vs.* William Randall, 117
 Jeremiah, Sen., 311
 Jonathan, *vs.* Trustrum Coffin, 101
 Samuel, 296
 Thomas, 117
 John Sutton *vs.* 96
 Walter, 59, 129, 206
vs. John Silvester, 117
 William, 129
 Comfort Starr *vs.* 3
 arbitrator, 9
 John Meriam *vs.* 13
 William, Sen., Gowen White *vs.* 40
 Joseph Tilden *vs.* executors of, 59
 William, Jun., executor, *vs.* Joseph Tilden, 59
vs. John Hoare, 61, 64, 66
- Hathaway, Hathwey, Hathway, Hatheway, Ar-
 thur, 283, 293, 295
 John, 88, 228, 245, 248, 275
 John, Sen., 248
 Samuel Lucas *vs.* 278
 William Paule *vs.* 170
- Hatherley, Hatherle, Timothy, 12—19, 23, 24, 28, 30,
 31, 33, 36—38, 40—43, 45, 46, 48, 49, 52,
 54, 55, 57, 58, 60, 63, 64, 66, 68, 70—73,
 76, 78, 80, 81, 83—85, 185.
- Hatherley, Timothy, *vs.* James Cudworth, 15
vs. John Hoare, 45
 Mr., 49
- Haward, see Hayward.
- Hawes, Haws, Edmond, 31, 19, 50
 Richard. Thomas Lucas *vs.* 57
 John, 214, 231, 233, 312
- Hawley, Thomas, *vs.* William Alin and another, 110
- Hayward, Haward, Heward, James, *vs.* Samuel
 Packer, Jun., 278
 John, 141, 174, 186, 219, 228, 253, 255, 283
 John Barnes *vs.* 137
 and others, Stephen Bryant and wife *vs.* 57
 Susannah, 57
 Thomas, 195
 Thomas, Sen., 53
- Hearker, John, *vs.* Josiah Checkett, 36
- Hedge, Hedg, Abraham, Francis Baker *vs.* 230
 Elisha, 153
 Nathaniel, Thomas Dexter, Sen., *vs.* 43
 William, 50
vs. Robert Nash, 47
 Mr., 29
- Hedgis, Hedggis, Tristram, 132, 134
 William Nicarson *vs.* 207, 208
vs. William Nicarson, Sen., 205
- Hewes, John, Sen., 130
 John, Jun., 130
- Hieks, Hiekes, Hix, Hieke, Daniel, John Wil-
 liams, administrator, *vs.* 206
 Samuel, 29, 35, 37, 40, 62, 64, 68, 75, 77, 87, 88,
 95, 96, 115, 151, 293, 295
vs. Josiah Winslow, 10
 Mr., 26
 widow, 130
- Higgins, Higgens, Benjamin, Peregrine White
vs. 153
 Jonathan, 208
 Richard, 9, 32, 34, 37
- Hiland, Hieland, Hyland, Samuel, *vs.* Joseph Tur-
 ner, 147
 Isaac Chettenden *vs.* 118
 Isaac Chettenden, Sen., *vs.* 153
vs. Timothy White, 165
vs. Thomas Nicolls, 168
vs. Israel Hubbard, 184
 John Williams *vs.* 192, 194
 Thomas, 41, 180
 Thomas, Sen., 185, 259
 Samuel Jackson *vs.* 65
 Joseph Tilden *vs.* 94
 and another, *vs.* Charles Chauncy and oth-
 ers, 65
 Thomas, Jun., 65
- Hill, Thomas, 12
- Hiller, William, Josiah Winslow *vs.* 31

Hiller, William, William Poole <i>rs.</i> ,	36	Holmes, John, John Tompson <i>rs.</i> ,	33
Hilman, Josiah, <i>rs.</i> John Buck,	206	<i>rs.</i> Edward Dotey,	56
Hinkley, Hinkley, John,	252	<i>rs.</i> Joseph Warren,	56
Samuel,	21, 41	Josiah,	284
arbitrator,	4	Nathaniel,	234, 236, 260, 287, 312
<i>rs.</i> Joseph Hall,	30, 31	Samuel,	177
Thomas, 54, 64, 87, 89, 91, 93, 95, 96, 98, 101,		William,	70, 284
102, 105, 109, 113, 115, 116, 119, 120, 124,		<i>rs.</i> James Luxford,	21
127, 128, 130, 135—137, 141, 144, 148, 151,		Nathaniel Winslow <i>rs.</i> ,	122, 124
154—156, 158—160, 164, 165, 167, 169,		<i>rs.</i> Thomas Little,	122
171, 172, 174, 177, 181, 186, 190, 192, 194,		Joseph Tilden <i>rs.</i> ,	125
196—198, 201, 205, 208, 212, 214, 215, 218,		Major William,	126, 127
219, 223, 229, 233, 236, 242, 243, 249, 253,		Mr.,	34
258, 260, 273, 276, 279, 286, 287, 292, 295,		Holsworth, Jonas,	69
305, 306, 308, 309.		Hoop-pole Neck, at Conahassett,	148
auditor,	209, 210	Hopkins, Charles,	113, 125
<i>rs.</i> Matthew Fuller,	188	William Shurtleff <i>rs.</i> ,	110
<i>rs.</i> Philip Dexter,	235	Elizabeth,	57, 80
and another, agents,	254	Giles,	30
and another, agents, <i>rs.</i> William Connett, .	271	<i>rs.</i> William Leverich,	71
Thomas, Sen.,	227, 265	Stephen,	7, 27, 36
and others, agents, <i>ss.</i> William Connett, an		Hoskins, Ho-kine, Hoskens, Ann,	12
Indian,	258	Ephraim,	77
Hineksman, William,	210	William, 17, 18, 20, 22, 23, 25, 26, 28, 38, 42,	
Mr.,	88	67, 68, 70, 94, 101, 126, 127, 129, 141, 147,	
Hingham,	261, 262	159, 169, 194, 220, 229, 241—243.	
Hoare, Hoar, John, Timothy Hatherley <i>rs.</i> , . .	45	Kenelm Winslow <i>rs.</i> ,	39
William Hatch <i>rs.</i> ,	61, 64, 66	allowance to,	91
<i>rs.</i> Thomas Ensigne,	62	and wife, <i>rs.</i> John Dunford,	12
John Williams, Jun., <i>rs.</i> ,	63	William, Jun.,	36
Thomas Chambers <i>rs.</i> ,	69	House, Samuel,	70
<i>rs.</i> James Cudworth,	178, 185	<i>rs.</i> John Whiston,	60—62
<i>rs.</i> John Ensigne,	179	<i>rs.</i> Edward Jenkins,	83
and others, <i>rs.</i> Richard Garrett,	74	Howe, Thomas,	20
Hobart, Hubbard, Israel, <i>rs.</i> John Williams, ad-		Howes, Joseph,	241—243
ministrator,	250	Jeremiah, John Moeoy <i>rs.</i> ,	153
Josias,	142	Thomas,	50, 54, 173
See Hubbert.		Thomas, Sen., and another, <i>rs.</i> William Nic-	
Hodgkins, William,	5	arson, Sen.,	106
Hodgskins, William,	9	Howland, Arthur,	233, 255
Hog Island,	250, 255, 276	<i>rs.</i> Robert Mendame,	38
deposition relating to,	256	<i>rs.</i> Walter Baker,	49
Holbrook, Holbrooke, John, Joseph Thorne <i>rs.</i>	233,	William Nicarson <i>rs.</i> ,	282
240		Henry,	5, 7, 12, 13, 42, 46, 56, 60, 77, 81
John Williams <i>rs.</i> ,	302	Isaac,	273
and others, <i>rs.</i> Benjamin Peirse and others, .	259	<i>rs.</i> Thomas Joslen,	301
Samuel, John Williams <i>rs.</i> ,	302—304	Jabez, 157, 160, 167, 169, 172, 177, 189, 194,	
Holley, Joseph, administrator, Henry Cole <i>rs.</i> ,	152	198, 201, 210, 213, 215, 219, 253, 255	
Holloway, Joseph, <i>rs.</i> Joseph Hull,	34	and others, raters of Bristol, John Saf-	
<i>rs.</i> Josiah Cooke,	34	fin <i>rs.</i> ,	270
Holman, Edward, <i>rs.</i> John Jourdain,	68	John,	159, 174, 186, 197, 201, 234, 236, 273
Holmes, Isaac,	285	<i>rs.</i> James Luxford,	27
John,	291, 298	John, Jun.,	163, 169
Edward Dotey <i>rs.</i> ,	7	Joseph, 136, 137, 141, 150, 160, 177, 181, 186,	
John Barnes <i>rs.</i> ,	16, 93	191, 220, 229, 234, 236, 252, 279, 287, 294,	
Richard Callieutt <i>rs.</i> ,	17	295.	

- Howland, Joseph, *rs.* John Dunham, 260
 John Dunham *es.*, 269
 Nathaniel, 283, 293, 295
 Lieutenant, 265
- Hubbert, Hubert, Israel, Samuel Hiland *es.*, . . . 184
 Robert Stanford *es.*, 190
rs. John Williams, administrator, 268
 John, Treasurer of Suffolk county, *rs.* John
 Cann, 248
 See Hobart.
- Huckens, Thomas, . . . 83, 90, 153, 201, 210, 259, 260
rs. Joseph Hull, 198
- Hudleston, Valentine, 293
- Hudson, Ann, 112, 266
 John, 112
rs. Thomas Bird, 89
 and wife, *rs.* George Russell, 266
 Robert, 96
- Hull, Joseph, Nicholas Norton *es.*, 16
 Samuel Hineley *es.*, 30, 31
 John Coggen *es.*, 33
 Joseph Holloway *es.*, 31
 Thomas Huckens *es.*, 198
 Tristram, 108, 123
 and wife, Thomas Bourae *es.*, 58
 and wife, John Willis *es.*, 99
 administrator of Henry Cole *es.*, 152
- Hunkins, James, *es.* John Gorham, 31
- Hunt, Peter, James Willett *es.*, 218, 229
 Samuel, 150, 159, 169, 291
- Hurst, James, 5, 7, 8, 12—16, 22, 25, 28, 29, 31, 34,
 35, 40—42, 45—47, 52, 53, 58
 and others, *es.* Samuel Sturtevant and another, . . . 68
 William, William Leverich *es.*, 8
- Indians, selling liquors to, 242, 247, 248
 testimonies of, relating to Hog Island, 256
- Ingham, Ingam, Thomas, 130
 and wife, 111
- Jackson, Jaeson, Abraham, 102, 123, 163, 177, 201,
 208, 213, 215, 217, 219, 246, 253, 312
 John Gorham *es.*, 191
rs. Daniel Ramsden, 272
 Abraham, Jun., John Dwelly *es.*, 297
 Jonathan, 259
 Gershom Ewell *es.*, 272
 Samuel, 65
rs. William Randle, 23
rs. Thomas Hieland, Sen., 65
- Jacob, John, 108, 162
rs. John Sutton, 111
rs. Joseph Turner, 114
 Mary, John Sutton *es.*, 108
- James, John, John Bryant, Sen., *es.*, 199
 administrators on estate of, William James *es.*, . . . 221
 Lydia, 221
 William, 224, 259
- James, William, *rs.* John Turner, Sen., and another,
 administrators, 221
 John Williams *es.*, 278
rs. John Williams, 286, 289
 John Williams and others *es.*, 286, 297
 Ralph Powell *es.*, 294
- Jenkins, Jenkine, Jenkens, Edward, 56, 214, 253, 259,
 301
 John Varsell *es.*, 54, 55
 Samuel House *es.*, 83
rs. John Williams, Jun., 116
rs. Stephen Vinall and another, 128
 Robert Stanford *es.*, 166
 John Whistone *es.*, 170
 John Williams *es.*, 199, 226, 227, 231
 John Williams and another *es.*, 217, 224
es. John Williams and another, 219, 220, 224,
 225
 John, 5, 8, 9, 17, 22, 25, 28, 32, 34
 William Hanbury *es.*, 35
 George Barlow *es.*, 97
rs. Roger Goodspeed, 173
 Samuel, *es.* Robert Stanford, 165
 Thomas, 226, 259
- Jenny, Jeney, Jenney, John, 10—18, 32
es. Samuel Chandler, 6
 Samuel Chandler *es.*, 15
 Joseph Ramsden *es.*, 33
rs. Samuel Sturtevant and another, 34
 Samuel, 78, 293, 295
- Jennings, Jenings, Sarah, *rs.* Robert Nash, 51
 overseers of, *rs.* Constant Southworth, Treas-
 urer, 102
- John Quason, an Indian, 206
- Johnson, Elkannah, *es.* Morgan Jones, 154
- Humphrey, . . . 70, 74, 86, 115, 129, 176, 291, 298
 allowance to, 90
 testimony of, 116
 John Palmer *es.*, 74
 John Bryant *es.*, 77, 78
rs. James Cudworth and others, 87
rs. Joseph Tilden, 73, 75, 90
 William Randall *es.*, 105
rs. William Randall, 110
 the town of Scituate *es.*, . . . 118, 119, 162, 262
rs. Michael Peirse, 161
rs. John Turner, Jun., 170
 Isaac Chettenden *es.*, 180
rs. Isaac Wilder, 200, 201, 204
rs. James Cudworth, 231
 John Bryant, Sen., *es.*, 243, 261
 John Bryant, Sen., and others, *es.*, 267
 and others, William Randall *es.*, 103
 and others, John Bryant, Sen., *es.*, 239
 and others, *rs.* the commons of the town
 of Scituate, 284, 285

Johnson, Mr., of Seitate, freed from military duty,	88	Latham, William,	41
Jones, Joanes, Jeremiah, Thomas Sturgis <i>rs.</i> ,	286	Lathorp, <i>see</i> Lothrop.	
Matthew, presented,	265	Lawrance, Lawrence, Robert, Thomas Dexter and	
Morgan, Thomas Clarke <i>rs.</i> ,	153, 154	wife <i>rs.</i> ,	222, 223
Increase Clapp <i>rs.</i> ,	153, 154	William,	50
Elkanah Johnson <i>rs.</i> ,	154	Layton, Isaac,	293, 295
order concerning debts due from the estate of,	154	Laythorp, <i>see</i> Lothrop.	
Ralph, <i>rs.</i> Thomas Lambert,	207	Leamad, <i>see</i> Leonard.	
Shubael, presented, &c.,	264, 265	Lee, Robert,	40
Teague, <i>rs.</i> Edward Sturgis,	46	Leichfield, Josiah,	168, 259
Joslen, Josling, Henry, John Williams <i>rs.</i> ,	296	Leonard, Leonard, James, <i>rs.</i> James Bell,	93
Thomas, Isaac Howland <i>rs.</i> ,	301	James, Jun.,	304, 310
<i>rs.</i> Jonathan Blackman,	290	Thomas,	219, 245, 255
Jourdain, Jourdain, John,	90, 98, 100, 102	Ensign,	170, 186, 228
Edward Holman <i>rs.</i> ,	68	Lettice, Lettiss, Thomas,	25, 27, 57, 72
Joy, Thomas, Robert Studson <i>rs.</i> ,	193	Francis Cooke <i>rs.</i> ,	5
Joyce, John, <i>rs.</i> Walter Devell,	30	Leverich, Leuerich, William, <i>rs.</i> William Hurst,	8
Jurors, 4, 5, 7—9, 12—23, 25, 28, 29, 31, 32, 34—		Giles Hopkins <i>rs.</i> ,	71
38, 40—43, 45—47, 49, 52—54, 56, 58, 60,		Lewis, Lewes, George,	46, 73
62, 64, 65, 67, 68, 70, 72, 73, 75, 77, 79, 81,		James,	194, 210
83, 85, 87, 88, 90, 93—96, 98, 101, 102, 105,		John, arbitrator,	42
108, 112, 115, 119, 123, 126—129, 134, 136,		William Gilson <i>rs.</i> ,	13
137, 141, 143, 144, 147, 150, 151, 154, 156		Thomas, Sen., William Harrison <i>rs.</i> ,	282
—160, 163, 169, 171, 172, 174, 177, 181,		Lincoln, Linkolne, Linkhorn, Thomas, 163, 214, 239,	239
186, 189, 191, 194—198, 201, 205, 208, 210,		Caleb,	239
213—215, 217, 219, 220, 228, 229, 231, 233,		Joshua,	239
234, 236, 241—243, 245—249, 252, 253,		Stephen, Sen.,	239
255, 259, 260, 264, 265, 273, 275, 279, 285,		Little, Litle, Ephraim, 189, 191, 205, 210, 260, 285,	285
287, 291, 294, 295, 298, 304, 310, 312.		Isaac,	186, 304
Jurymen fined,	312	John Phillips and another <i>rs.</i> ,	293
Kalander, John, John Saffin <i>rs.</i> ,	309	<i>rs.</i> Richard Smith,	289
Keen, Josiah,	126, 127	and another, <i>rs.</i> Peregrine White and oth-	189
Kempe, William,	14, 15	ers,	189
Kempton, Kennton, Ephraim,	81, 82, 129	Thomas,	189
<i>rs.</i> John Wheteome,	66	William Holmes <i>rs.</i> ,	122
Joanna, <i>rs.</i> William Randall,	81, 82	and another, Rachel Davenport <i>rs.</i> ,	126
Manasseh, 15, 20, 23, 24, 31, 35, 38, 62, 293, 295		Lieutenant,	279
Kenrick, Kennerick, George,	5, 7, 9, 14	Lol dell, Isaac,	265
Kent, Joseph, <i>rs.</i> Nicholas Tanner,	196	Loe, William,	112
King, Clement,	162	Lombard, <i>see</i> Lumbert.	
King, Kinge, Thomas,	129, 242, 298	Long, Longe, John,	132
Kirby, Kerbey, Curbe, Reecompe,	283, 293, 295	Lothrop, Lathorp, Laythorp, Lothropp, Leythorp,	
Richard, Jun.,	283, 293, 295	Laythrope, Laythorpe, Barnabas, 108, 154,	
Knowles, James,	268	227, 236, 243, 245, 249, 253, 258, 260, 273,	
Richard,	23	276, 279, 282, 286, 287, 292, 295, 305, 309	
Samuel, Thomas Clarke <i>rs.</i> ,	268	Joseph, 90, 108, 214, 220, 227, 229, 253, 255,	
Lake, David, Nathaniel Thomas and others <i>rs.</i> ,	241	258, 271	
Lakenham,	272	arbitrator,	230
Langley, John,	115	Melatiah,	246—249
Lapham, John,	283, 292, 295	Thomas,	21, 79
Latham, Lathame, James,	310	Captain,	254
Robert,	75	Lower Skesett,	151
and wife, <i>rs.</i> Arthur Harris,	151	Lucas, Samuel,	285
Susannah,	151	Samuel, <i>rs.</i> John Hatheway, Sen.,	278
presented for cruelty to servant,	75	Thomas, <i>rs.</i> Richard Hawes,	57

- Lucas, Thomas, Joseph Bartlett *vs.*, 157
Lumbert, Lumberd, Barnard, 21, 46, 64, 70
 Jabez, 213, 245
 Thomas, Ralph Jones *vs.*, 207
Lumpkin, Lumpkine, William, 21, 50
 and others, *vs.* William Palmer, 52
Luther, Samuel, 217
Luxford, James, 23
 William Holmes *vs.*, 21
 Thomas Prence *vs.*, 22
 John Atwood *vs.*, 25
 William Paddy *vs.*, 25
 Edward Dotey *vs.*, 26
 James Cole *vs.*, 26
 Robert Waterman *vs.*, 26
 Richard Sparrow *vs.*, 27
 Jonathan Brewster *vs.*, 27
 George Bonum and another *vs.*, 27
 Thomas Sherive and another *vs.*, 27
 Thomas Burne *vs.*, 27
 John Howland *vs.*, 27
 John Dunham, Jun., *vs.*, 27
Macomber, Macumber, Maycomber, John, 131
 Thomas, 287
 William, 78, 283, 293, 295
 vs. John Rogers, 52
Maggowe, John, 296
Mahew, see Mayhew.
Mamamoiett, 132
Mammanuah, Mamanuah, Mammanewah, chief
 proprietor of the lands of Saconett, *vs.*
 Awashunks, 191
Man, Nathaniel, 259
 vs. John Cowin, 160
 Richard, 266
 Thomas, 266, 302
 John Williams *vs.*, 277
Manchester, William, 241, 247
Mannamoiett, 132, 149
 lands at, 205, 206
Manomet Pond, 195
Marchant, John, 50
Marshall, Robert, 138—140, 142
Marshfield, 175
 the town of, *vs.* John Farrow and another, 175
 vs. Briggs and another, 200
Martha's Vineyard, Martin's Vineyard, John Dog-
 ett *vs.*, 104
Mathews, Mathewes, James, 92
 Samuel, Thomas Crosbey, Sen., *vs.*, 281
 Mr., 51
Mattachesett, 195
Mattaquason, sachem of Mannamoiett, William
 Nicarson *vs.*, 171
 sachem, and other Indians, William Nicar-
 son *vs.*, 155
Mattaquason, an Indian, 206
Mayhew, Mayhue, Mahew, Matthew, *vs.* John
 Ellis, 145
 vs. Ralph Powell, 297
 Thomas, Sen., 104
Maynard, Mynard, John, 40
 vs. Thomas Burne and others, 36
Mayo, John, Jun., *vs.* William Browne, 197
 Nathaniel, Richard Sparrow *vs.*, 69
 Samuel, 49
Meades, Nicholis, *vs.* Eliezer Dunham, 251
Meller, John, 151
Mendall, Mendale, John, 217
 and another, John Waterman *vs.*, 199
 John, Sen., William Clarke *vs.*, 282
Mendame, Robert, Arthur Howland *vs.*, 38
Meriam, John, *vs.* William Hatch, 13
Merrick, Merricke, Mericke, Merick, Stephen,
 Samuel Smith *vs.*, 148
 William, 37, 41, 43, 46, 62, 88
 vs. John Atwood, 24
Merritt, Merrett, John, 301
 and another, *vs.* Isaac Chittenden, 184, 185
Metaomb, alias Philip, 180
Middleborough, 304, 305, 309
Mill River, at Taunton, passage for fish at, 131, 132
Miller, John, 234, 253, 255, 304, 310, 312
Minister's land, 161
Minister's lot, 150
Mitchell, Michel, Edward, 273
 Experience, 17, 37, 46, 60
Moooy, John, Jeremiah Howes *vs.*, 153
More, George, 113
 Richard, 221
Morey, Mory, Jonathan, 156, 246—249, 253, 255, 271
Morrell, Edward, Anthony Thacher *vs.*, 23
Morris, Robert, *vs.* John Hassell, 32
Morton, Ephraim, 54, 58, 61, 65, 67, 70, 75, 77, 105,
 108, 112, 126, 127, 129, 173, 174, 205, 215,
 237, 252, 253, 255, 273, 287, 298, 306, 308
 Elizabeth Ellis and another *vs.*, 228
 and another, in behalf of the town of Plym-
 outh, *vs.* Francis Combe and others, 156
 Ephraim, Jun., 265
 George, 174, 208, 234, 260, 291
 John, 45, 46, 52, 58, 62, 64, 68, 70, 73, 75, 81,
 87, 90, 94—96, 105, 108, 119, 123, 129, 134,
 136, 137, 150, 151, 156, 159, 160, 163, 167,
 171, 172, 177.
 Josiah, 294, 295
 Nathaniel, 15, 17—19, 22, 37, 41, 42, 113, 139,
 140, 143, 203, 256, 257
 Thomas, 27
 John Combe *vs.*, 38
 Lieutenant, 173, 216
Mott, Jacob, 293, 295

- Mount Hope, 263, 270
 or Pocanawket, 191
 Mount Hope Neck, 256, 276
 Murdoe, John, 312
 Mylam, Samuel, Joseph Dunham *rs.*, 175
 Mynard, see Maynard.
 Naighbor, James, John Tompson *rs.*, 80
 Namassakett, 106
 Napiotian, Napiotun, an Indian sachem, 195
 Nash, James, 152, 153
 Robert, William Hedge *rs.*, 47
 Gregory Armstrong *rs.*, 51
 Sarah Jennings *rs.*, 51
 Samuel, 13, 14, 40, 42
 testimony of, 257
 John Williams *rs.*, 226
 Lieutenant, 56, 60
 Nelson, John, 273, 275
 Newland, William, 20, 114
rs. Thomas Applegate, 19
 Thomas Applegate *rs.*, 23
 George Barlow *rs.*, 92
 Benjamin Nye *rs.*, 100
 Newman, Samuel, John Browne *rs.*, 58
 New Plymouth, see Plymouth.
 Nianticke, 254, 258
 Nicarson, Nicholson, Nickatson, Nickerson, Joseph,
rs. William Griffith, Sen., 283
 John, *rs.* William Griffith, Jun., 289
 Samuel, 289
 William, 54, 92, 262
 Anthony Gilpin *rs.*, 21
rs. Thomas Starr, 48, 50
rs. Robert Dennis, 50
 Edward Dillingham and others *rs.*, 50
rs. Edward Sturgis, 90, 91
rs. Anthony Thacher, 94
rs. the town of Yarmouth, 166
 John Freeman and another *rs.*, 132, 131
rs. several Indians, 155
rs. Mattaquason, sachem of Mannamoiett, 171
 Francis Baker *rs.*, 172
rs. Thomas Fallen and another, 193
rs. Tristram Hedgis, 207—209
rs. Arthur Howland, 282
 Thomas Fallen, Jun., *rs.*, 299
 Samuel Hall *rs.*, 299
 William, Sen., 268, 274
 Thomas Howes, Sen., and another, *rs.*, 106
 Francis Baker *rs.*, 173
 Tristram Hedgis *rs.*, 205
rs. Josiah Cooke, Sen., 218
 Nicolls, Thomas, Samuel Hilland *rs.*, 168
 Nobsussett, 195
 North River, in Marshfield, 199
 Norton, Nicholas, *rs.* Joseph Hull, 16
 Numquid Nummack *rs.* John Fish, 40
 Nunnaquoquitt, or Pocassett, 241
 Nye, Benjamin, 85, 108, 128
rs. Thomas Dexter, Jun., 51
rs. William Newland, 96, 100
 Caleb, 233, 259, 260, 275, 291
 John, 246—249, 264, 285
 Old Indian Field, 218
 Oliver, Olliver, Nathaniel, 270, 271, 284
 attorney, *rs.* Nathaniel Hall, 280
 Omukaucusowett, alias Tom, testimony of, 257
 Ordway, Abner, John Goare *rs.*, 51
 Ormsbey, Richard, administrator of, John God-
 frey *rs.*, 130, 131
 Osamequine, Osamequin, sachem, 256, 257
 Otis, Oatis, John, and another, *rs.* John Gorham,
 Sen., 162
 Stephen, 302
 Oyster Pond Furlong, 289
 Packer, Samuel, Jun., James Hayward *rs.*, 278
 Paddock, Robert, 32
 Paddy, William, 4, 7, 12—15, 17, 19, 29
rs. Webb Adey, 4
rs. James Luxford, 25
 Mr., 29
 Paine, Payne, John, administrator of estate of:
 Richard Thayer *rs.*, 222, 223
 Stephen, 46
 and another, Constant Southworth, Treas-
 urer, *rs.*, 137
 Thomas, 21, 50, 197
 Palmer, John, 115, 129
rs. Humphrey Johnson, 74
 John, Jun., 80, 106, 115, 119, 120
 Dinah Silvester *rs.*, 101
 William Barstow *rs.*, 107
rs. John Silvester, 140, 184
 John, Sen., John Williams *rs.*, 204
 and another, William Barstow *rs.*, 80
 Josiah, Robert Barker, Jun., *rs.*, 221
 Rebecca, 58
 Samuel, Robert Stanford *rs.*, 146
 William, 21, 41, 151
 Thomas Dexter, Sen., *rs.*, 44
rs. Thomas Starr, 50
rs. Thomas Boardman and another, 50
 William Lumpkin and others *rs.*, 52
 controversy between, and Yarmouth, 51, 53
 William, Sen., John Willis and wife *rs.* ex-
 ceutors of will of, 7
 William, the younger, 7
 Goodman, 107
 Papasquash, Papasquash Neck, 263, 270, 276
 Parke, Sarah, William Paybody *rs.*, 220
 Parker, William, 41, 129
rs. William Powell, 28

- Patrick, see Partridge.
- Partridge, Partrich, George, 62, 65, 70, 77, 81, 85,
87, 93—95, 134, 137, 147
- John, 285
- George, allowance to, 91
- Pascomansett, 166
- Paule, William, *vs.* John Hathwey, Sen., 170
- Paybody, Pabody, Paybodi, John, 17, 32, 36, 37
- William, 52, 56, 58, 60, 64, 70, 77, 81, 85, 101,
102, 112, 143, 144, 150, 151, 195, 213, 247,
253, 295.
- allowance to, 91
- vs.* Sarah Parke, 220
- Payne, see Paine.
- Peachey, Thomas, *vs.* William Browne, 190
- Peakes, William, Edward Williams *vs.*, 148
- Peeke, John, John Godfrey *vs.*, 131
- administrator, John Godfrey *vs.*, 130
- and another, *vs.* John Allin, 169
- Joseph and others, William Crickenden *vs.*, 46
- Samuel, 169
- Peckham, Stephen, 293, 295
- Peirce, Pierce, Pearse, Peirse, Abigail, 157
- Abraham, *vs.* William Hanbury, 35
- William Hanbury *vs.*, 35
- Alice, 107
- Benjamin, 259, 302
- and others, John Holbrooke and others *vs.*, 259
- Josiah, 224, 259
- Michael, 168
- Joseph Turner, Sen., *vs.*, 157
- Humphrey Johnson *vs.*, 161
- Anthony Dodson *vs.*, 174, 175
- and others, selectmen of Scituate, John
Williams *vs.*, 186
- Rebekah, and another, Joseph Rogers *vs.*, 107
- Samuel, *vs.* William Thomas, 38
- William, 50
- Pepper, Peper, Isaac, 291
- Perry, Perrey, Edmund, 192
- Edward, 89
- Henry Saunders *vs.*, 96
- John, *vs.* William Tubbs, Sen., 189
- Thomas, Joseph Turner *vs.*, 146, 147
- Peter, alias Quequsha, testimony of, 257
- Peterson, John, George Soule *vs.*, 193
- Phelps, Thomas, Edward Sturgis *vs.*, 118
- Philip, alias Metacombr, John Allin and an-
other *vs.*, 180
- alias Wewasowannet, sachem of Mount Hope,
Peter Talmon *vs.*, 190, 191
- Phillips, Phillipps, Benjamin, 293
- John, 189, 199
- and another, *vs.* Isaac Little, 293
- Pincen, Thomas, 88, 252
- Plymouth Colony, Treasurer of, *vs.* Samuel Dun-
ham, 251
- town of, *vs.* Francis Combe and others, 156
- Plymouth county, 306
- Pocanokett, Pocanawket, or Mount Hope, 191, 256
- Pocassett, or Nummaquitt, 223, 241
- lands at, 247
- Poeocke, John, Edward Gray *vs.*, 221
- James Cole and others *vs.*, 290
- and wife, administratrix, *vs.* Christopher Al-
mey, 215—217
- Mary, 215—217
- Pokettacunke, alias Caleb, testimony of, 257
- Pontus, William, 5
- Poole, William, *vs.* William Hiller, 36
- Pope, Isaac, 295
- Seth, 293, 295, 298, 310
- Thomas, 42, 93, 137
- Robert Bartlett *vs.*, 73
- and another, John Barnes *vs.*, 78
- Powder Point, 193
- Powell, Ralph, 294, 295
- vs.* William James, 294
- John Mayhue *vs.*, 297
- William, William Parker *vs.*, 28
- Thomas Clarke *vs.*, 37
- Clement Campion *vs.*, 37
- Pratt, Prat, Prate, Benajah, 68, 96, 98, 100, 102, 134,
159, 172, 177, 197, 198
- Jonathan, 163, 169, 174
- Joshua, 13, 14, 16, 17, 19, 20, 22, 27, 32, 34, 35,
37, 41—43, 45—47, 52—54, 58, 62, 64, 73
- Josiah, 36
- Phinchas, 7
- Prence, Prince, Mary, executrix, 192
- Thomas, 7, 10—19, 21—24, 28—41, 43, 45, 54,
55, 58, 63, 64, 66, 68, 71, 73, 76, 78, 80, 83—
85, 87, 89, 93, 95, 96, 98, 103, 105, 109,
113, 116, 124, 127, 128, 130, 135—137, 141,
144, 148, 151, 155, 156, 158—160, 164, 165,
167, 169, 171, 172, 174, 257.
- vs.* James Luxford, 22
- executrix of Constant Southworth, Treas-
urer, *vs.*, 192
- Mr., 53
- Prince Field, the, 262, 267, 273
- Punckateest, 254
- Pursvall, James, 196
- Quachattasett, sachem, 223
- Quakers, 108
- Quason, John, an Indian, 206
- Quequsha, alias Peter, testimony of, 257
- Ralph, an Indian, 195
- Ramsden, Daniel, Abraham Jackson *vs.*, 272
- John, Joseph Tilden *vs.*, 69
- Joseph, John Jenney *vs.*, 34

- Ramsden, Joseph, *vs.* John Jenney, 33
 John Barnes *vs.*, 124
 Edward Gray *vs.*, 145
 Randall, Randle, Joseph, 106
 Robert Stanford *vs.*, 140
 William, 74, 129
 testimony of, 115
 deposition of, 119
 Samuel Jackson *vs.*, 23
 Joanna Kempton *vs.*, 81, 82
vs. John Bryant, 95, 99, 101
 presented, 103
vs. Humphrey Johnson and others, 103
vs. Humphrey Johnson, 105
 William Barstow *vs.*, 107
 Abraham Sutcliffe *vs.*, 106
 Humphrey Johnson *vs.*, 110
vs. Jeremy Hatch and another, 116
vs. John Turner, the elder, 117
 Jeremiah Hatch and another *vs.*, 117
 John Bryant *vs.*, 122
 Joseph Tilden *vs.*, 133, 134
 and others, Abraham Sutcliffe *vs.*, 106
 William, Sen., John Bryant, Sen., *vs.*, 137, 138
 vs. Isaac Tetatan, 237
 William, Jun., *vs.* Robert Stanford, 175
 Edward Williams's administrator *vs.*, 183
 Ranshall, Thomas, Henry Roberts *vs.*, 200
 Ransom, Ransome, Robert, 291
 presented, 158
 John Barnes *vs.*, 103
 John Doten *vs.*, 239
 Edward Gray *vs.*, 222
 Rates, see Taxes.
 Rawlins, Thomas, Sen., 129
 Thomas, Jun., 129
 Recorder of the Court, Samuel Sprague appointed, 304
 Rehoboth, 169
 Revenue and customs in the county of Bristol,
 Stephen Burton to take care of, 306
 Rew, Edward, 86
 Sarah, James Wiatt *vs.*, 86
 Rhodman, John, arbitrator, 291
 Richards, Mr., *vs.* Gowen White, 38
 Richmond, John, 163, 181, 186, 194, 231, 233, 241,
 247—249
 and another, administrators, William Clarke
 and another *vs.*, 282
 and others, *vs.* Joseph French, 311
 John, Sen., 279
 Rickard, Rickett, Giles, 29, 35—37, 40, 45, 47, 58, 62,
 101, 123
 Giles, Sen., 56, 87, 96
 Giles, Jun., 68, 123, 150
 Hester, Joseph Dunham *vs.*, 96
 John, 87, 96
 Rielson, William, 292, 295
 Riddley, Mark, 198
 Rider, Samuel, 21
 Ring, Ringe, Andrew, 47, 58, 64, 65, 68, 70, 72, 96,
 101, 102, 128, 143, 144, 154, 157, 172, 177,
 198, 201, 213, 294.
 Roads, John, *vs.* Joseph Billington, 110
 Roberts, Henry, *vs.* Thomas Ranshall, 200
 Peter, John Saffin *vs.*, 251
 Thomas, Josiah Cook *vs.*, 55
 Robin, of Mattachesett, and other Indians, *vs.*
 John Wing and other Englishmen, 195
 Robinson, Robenson, George, John Dogett *vs.*, 145,
 147
 Increase, 217, 219, 222, 265
 John Saffin *vs.*, 263, 264
 administrator, Richard Thayer *vs.*, 223
 Isaac, 19
 Mary, 151
 Thomas, *vs.* Isaac Stedman, 48
 vs. Joseph Tilden, 76
 vs. James Cudworth, 89
 vs. John Bucke, Sen., 215
 Robinson's Creek, 126
 Rogers, John, 25, 31, 37, 41, 67, 75, 77, 81, 93—95,
 108, 119, 128, 130, 137, 141, 150, 154, 156,
 160, 172, 181, 196, 201, 217, 245, 246, 265
 William Maycomber *vs.*, 52
 Elisha Besbey *vs.*, 104
 John, Sen., 163, 174, 189
 John, Jun., 169, 177, 186, 194, 197, 198
 Joseph, 20, 22, 29, 34
 presented, 112
 vs. Rebekah Peirce and another, 107
 William, 174, 175
 vs. John Rouse, 168
 vs. John Williams, 173
 Roper, John, *vs.* Samuel Rowland, 214
 Rose, Roes, Joseph, 189, 293
 Rouse, John, 98, 100, 165
 William Rogers *vs.*, 168
 Rowe, John, Captain Standish *vs.*, 38
 Rowland, Samuel, John Roper *vs.*, 214
 Rowley, Henry, 49
 Rull, Joseph, 283
 Russell, Rushell, Russel, George, 119, 129
 John Weekes *vs.*, 9
 Thomas Burd *vs.*, 44
 Abraham Sutcliffe *vs.*, 84, 86, 87
 Joseph White and another *vs.*, 177
 vs. Samuel Clapp, 190
 John Hudson and wife *vs.*, 266
 John, 65, 83, 95, 151
 John Barnes *vs.*, 117
 Edward Gray *vs.*, 135, 136
 John, Sen., 283, 293, 295

- Russell, John, Jun., 283
 Jonathan, 196, 283, 293, 295
 Joseph, 293, 295
 Mary, John Sutton *rs.*, 101, 108
- Ryder, Samuel, 50, 126, 127, 134, 143, 144, 147, 156,
 163, 167, 171, 205, 220, 229, 273, 287
 James Clarke *rs.*, 195
 Lieutenant, 262, 263, 273
- Saberry, see Seabury.
- Sabin, William, 46
- Saconett, 191
 testimonies of ancient Indians of, concerning
 Hog Island, 256
- Saddler's Point, 150, 151
- Saffin, Saffins, John, 65
rs. Peter Roberts, 251
rs. Benjamin Church, 263
rs. Eneerace Robinson, 263, 264
rs. Nathaniel Byfield and others, raters of
 Bristol, 269, 270
 John Walley and others *rs.*, 270
rs. Benjamin Church, 270
rs. John Kalandar, 309
- Salybury, William, 290
- Sampson, Abraham, 70, 73
 Henry, 38, 41, 42, 46, 56, 58, 62, 70, 75, 108,
 150, 163
 allowance to, 91
 James, 283, 293, 295, 304, 310
- Sandwich, 108
 complaint against, &c., 59, 60
rs. Samuel Fuller, Sen., 192, 194
- Sarson, Richard, *rs.* Nicholas Butler, 155
- Sasnett Neck, 51, 53
- Satucket River, 218
- Saunders, Henry, *rs.* Edward Perrey, 94
 Thomas Dexter *rs.*, 97
 James Skiffe, administrator, *rs.*, 98
- Savage, John, 207
 Thomas, 136
 Thomas, Jun., 136
- Sawyer, Thomas, 239
- Seauton Neck, 192, 194
- Seituate, 126, 200, 291
 undivided Conahasset lands at, 231, 283, 286, 289,
 297
rs. Humphrey Johnson, 118, 119, 162, 262
rs. John Cushen and another, 207
 Humphrey Johnson and others *rs.*, 284, 285
 agents of the town of, *rs.* Japhet Turner, 296
 rates, 129
- Scottow, Scottawey, Josuah, 135, 136
- Seabury, Saberry, Samuel, 101, 105, 119, 219
 and another, *rs.* Robert Sprout, 125
- Sears, Saers, Saars, Seares, Richard, 50
 Silas, 234, 236, 252
- Sepeeac, lands at, 227
 purchasers of, *rs.* William Connett, an Indian, 254,
 258, 271
- Sepeeac Neck, 228
- Sepeeac River, 254
- Sergeant, Henry, and others, Joseph Tilden and
 others *rs.*, 70
 Peter, *rs.* John Walley, administrator of Nich-
 olas Davis, 182
- Shaw, Shawe, James, James Cole, Sen., *rs.*, 53
 John, 9, 20, 23, 29, 37, 43, 46
rs. Edward Dotey, 15
 William Hanbury *rs.*, 31
rs. Richard Derby, 18
 John, Sen., 37
 John, the elder, Kenelme Winslow *rs.*, 24
 John, Jun., *rs.* Edward Dotey, 48
 Tobias Taylor *rs.*, 42
 Edward Dotey *rs.*, 47
 Jonathan, 195, 197, 241—243, 252, 260, 293, 295
- Shelley, Robert, 64, 70
- Sherive, Sheriue, Thomas, and another, *rs.* James
 Luxford, 27
- Sherman, Shermou, Shermane, Edmund, 283, 293
 John, 283, 295
 Joseph, 293
 Peleg, 283, 293
 Phillip, 293, 295
 Samuel, 293
 William, 88
 William Shurtleff *rs.*, 125
- Shillingsworth, Thomas, 43
- Shurtleff, Shertley, Shirtley, Shirliff, Shirliffe,
 Shurtleffe, Surtlife, William, 83, 85, 112,
 113, 254.
rs. Thomas Clarke, Sen., 234
rs. Charles Hopkins, 110
 George Vaughan *rs.*, 113
rs. William Sherman, 125
 Thomas Clarke, Sen., *rs.*, 236, 244, 254
- Sillis, Richard, 20
- Silvester, Dinah, 115, 116, 134
rs. John Palmer, Jun., 101
 John, Walter Hatch *rs.*, 117
 John Palmer, Jun., *rs.*, 140
 John Palmer *rs.*, 184
 and another, Humphrey Turner and oth-
 ers *rs.*, 143, 144
 John Williams, administrator, *rs.*, 245
 and another, Edward Williams's adminis-
 trator *rs.*, 252
 and others, William Foard *rs.*, 134
 Joseph, 144, 195, 219, 228, 261, 262, 267
 Henry Ewell *rs.*, 242
 Lydia, 132
 Naomi, 134

- Silvester, Naomi, executrix, Edward Wright and wife *vs.*, 132
 Richard, . . . 74, 101, 115, 116, 119, 120, 129
- Simmons, John, 275
 Joseph Bartlett *vs.*, 252
 Moses, 150
- Simpkins, Symkins, Nicholas, Peter Worden's executor *vs.*, 18
 Walter Devile *vs.*, 19
vs. Walter Devile, 20
vs. Emanuell White, 20
vs. William Twineing, 21
vs. John Gray, 28
 Robert Dennis *vs.*, 30
- Sison, James, 293, 295
- Sisson, James, 283
- Skesett, 151
- Skiff, Sklft, James, 154
 administrator, *vs.* Henry Saunders, 98
 Robert, John Walley and others *vs.*, 271
 Stephen, 154, 174, 181, 189, 191, 196, 197, 205, 210, 213, 215, 219, 222, 228, 231, 236, 241, 291, 297.
 William Swift *vs.*, 145
 and another, Matthew Fuller and another *vs.*, 185
- Slander, 9, 12, 19, 30, 39, 45, 46, 50, 54, 55, 57, 58, 60, 63, 65, 69, 71, 73, 75, 77, 89, 90, 97, 107, 110, 111, 113, 114, 116, 118, 122, 125, 133, 143, 146, 157—159, 170, 173, 188, 189, 280
- Slocum, Slocum, Slocome, Eliezer, 283, 295
 Giles, 283, 293, 295
 Nathaniel Soule *vs.*, 164
 Nathaniel Soule and another *vs.*, 166
 Peleg, 283, 293, 295
- Smalley, Smaly, Smaley, John, 31, 34, 35, 37, 70, 105
 Jonathan, 105
- Smith, Smyth, Daniel, 215, 218, 219, 223, 229, 233, 236, 243, 257, 258, 260, 273, 276, 279, 286, 287, 292, 295, 309, 311.
 Eliezer, 283
 John, 73, 283
vs. William Shurtleff, 36
 and others, *vs.* John Cooke, 152
 John, Sen., 292, 295
 Josiah Cook *vs.*, 55
 and another, *vs.* John Blackwell, 222
 and wife, Nathaniel Thayer and wife *vs.*, 143
 John, Jun., 81
 Josiah, 283
 Lydia, 143
 Mary, 260
 Philip, arbitrator, 291
 Ralph, 149
 Ralph Gorham *vs.*, 17
vs. Ralph Gorham, 19
- Smith, Ralph, Thomas Clarke *vs.*, 69
 Richard Sparrow *vs.*, 84
 town of Eastham *vs.*, 99
 John Winslow *vs.*, 147
vs. John Winslow, 155
 Richard, 270, 276
vs. Morris Freelove, 250, 255
vs. John Burden, 276
 Isaac Little *vs.*, 289
 Samuel, *vs.* Stephen Merick, 148
 Josiah Cooke, Sen., *vs.*, 159
 Thomas Clarke, Sen., *vs.*, 249
 and Josiah Cooke, action between, 249
 Shubal, 241, 273
- Snell, Thomas, 273
- Snow, Snowe, Anthony, 9, 22, 41, 43, 60, 70, 73, 85, 90, 94, 102, 112
 Josiah, 198, 214, 312
 Mark, 83, 147
 Nicholas, 7, 8, 16, 17, 20, 23, 34, 35
- Soule, Soul, Elizabeth, *vs.* Nathaniel Church, 111, 112
 George, . . . 4, 27, 108, 164, 166, 283, 292, 295
vs. John Peterson, 193
 John, 70, 163, 191, 197, 205, 210, 261
 Nathaniel, 292, 295
vs. Giles Slocum, 164
 and another, *vs.* Giles Slocum, 166
- Souther, Sowther, Nathaniel, 25, 32
vs. Robert Eldredge, 39
vs. John Fish, 40
 Mr., 42
- Southworth, Southwood, Constant, 90, 139, 249
 John Williams *vs.*, 148
 Thomas Clarke *vs.*, 212
 Treasurer, Sarah Jennings's overseers *vs.*, 102
vs. James Cudworth, 135, 136
vs. Stephen Paine and another, 137
vs. John Williams, Jun., 140
vs. John Williams, 144
vs. James Cudworth and another, 147
vs. Ralph Smith, 149
vs. Robert Eldred, 149
vs. Thomas Prence's executrix, 192
 Edward, 177
 Nathaniel, 181, 198, 205, 208, 236, 279, 294, 295, 304, 310
 John Doten, alias Dotey, *vs.*, 239, 245, 246, 250, 253
 Thomas, 37, 45—47, 83—85, 87, 89, 91, 93, 95, 96, 98, 101—103, 105, 109, 113, 116, 120, 124, 127, 128, 130, 135—137, 141, 144, 148, 151, 155, 156, 159, 160, 164, 165, 167, 172, 174, 177, 181, 186, 190, 192, 194, 196—198, 201, 205, 208, 212, 214.
 Lieutenant, 58, 62, 64, 77
 Sowamsett, 256

- Sparrow, Jonathan, 181, 242, 243
 Richard, 16, 18, 20, 22, 23, 25, 28, 31, 36, 40—
 43, 45—47, 49, 52—54, 60, 83
rs. James Luxford, 27
rs. Nathaniel Mayo, 69
 Miles Standish, for Elizabeth Hopkins, *rs.*, 80
rs. Ralph Smith, 84
- Spooner, John, 283, 304, 310
 Samuel, 283, 293, 295
- Sprague, Francis, 221
 Ralph Gorham *rs.*, 8
 John, 134, 150, 210
 Samuel, 189, 200, 305, 307
 appointed recorder of the Court, 304
 and wife, Justus Eames *rs.*, 124
 Sarah, 124
 William, Sen., 175
- Sprout, Sprought, Robert, 296
 Walter Briggs *rs.*, 88
 Robert Barker *rs.*, 102
 Samuel Saherry and another *rs.*, 125
- Stacy, Stacy, Richard, 59
 James Wiatt *rs.*, 85
- Standish, Alexander, 60, 85, 150, 291, 310, 312
 Josiah, 115, 136, 150, 163, 191, 195
 Miles, 12—21, 23, 24, 28, 29, 40—43, 45—49,
 52, 54, 55, 57, 58, 60, 63, 64, 66—68, 71, 72
rs. Richard Sparrow, for Elizabeth Hopkins, 80
 Captain, 53
rs. John Rowe, 38
- Standlecke, Richard, 130
- Stanford, Standford, Standfort, Robert, 298
rs. Samuel Palmer, 146
 Samuel Jenkins *rs.*, 165
rs. Edward Jenkins, 166
rs. James Cudworth, 166
 James Cudworth *rs.*, 168
 Randall Williams, Jun., *rs.*, 175
 John Williams *rs.*, 187
rs. Israel Hubbert, 190
 John Sutton, administrator, *rs.*, 230
rs. Nathaniel Turner, 230, 234, 240, 260
 Nathaniel Turner *rs.*, 235, 275
 and another, Elizabeth Tilden *rs.*, 227
- Starr, Starre, Stare, Comfort, *rs.* William Hatch, 3
 Nathaniel Tilden *rs.*, 3
rs. John Williams, Sen., 84
 John, 67, 70, 75, 79, 81
 Thomas, 50
 William Nicarson *rs.*, 48
 William Palmer *rs.*, 50
rs. William Nicarson, 50
rs. Anthony Thacher, 118
 John Freeman *rs.*, 149
- Stedman, Isaac, 86, 87, 130
 Thomas Robinson *rs.*, 48
- Stetson, Benjamin, Sen., 311
 Thomas, 304, 310
- Stevens, Peter, Richard Willis *rs.*, 128
- Stockbridge, Abigail, 157
 Charles, 184, 185, 212, 220, 229
 Joseph Tilden and wife *rs.*, 157
rs. Joseph Turner, Sen., 157
 John, 41
rs. George Bower, 8
- Stony Brook, 195
- Stow, John, John Whitecomb *rs.*, 16
- Street, Francis, Timothy Halloway *rs.*, 59
- Strong, Stronge, John, 20, 37, 41
- Studson, Joseph, 296
 Robert, 129, 141
rs. Thomas Joy, 193
- Sturgis, Edward, 49, 75
 Teague Joanes *rs.*, 46
rs. Robert Eldred, 63
 Robert Eldred *rs.*, 67
 William Nicarson *rs.*, 90, 91
 William Clarke *rs.*, 118
 Nathaniel Bassett *rs.*, 262, 263, 267, 273
 Edward, Sen., William Clarke *rs.*, 123
 Edward, Jun., *rs.* Thomas Phelps, 118
 Thomas, *rs.* Jeremiah Jones, 286
- Sturtivant, Sturtevant, Sturtevaunt, Sturtifant,
 John, 291
 Josiah, 150
 Samuel, 53, 81, 87, 94, 101, 112, 123, 128, 143,
 144, 156, 298, 304
 William Collyare *rs.*, 98
 and another, John Jenney and another *rs.*, 34
 and another, Ann Atwood *rs.*, 67
 and another, James Hurst and others *rs.*, 68
- Summers, Thomas, John Williams, Jun., *rs.*, 122, 138—
 140
 John Williams *rs.*, 125, 142
 Elizabeth Ensing *rs.*, 126
rs. John Williams, 141
 Morris Truant, *rs.*, 166
- Sunderland, John, attorney to Joshua Seottaway,
rs. John Tucker, 135, 136
rs. John Griggs, 133, 136
- Sutcliffe, Sutliffe, Abraham, 103, 110
 George Russell *rs.*, 84, 86
rs. George Russell, 87
rs. William Randall and others, 106
 Humphrey Turner *rs.*, 140
- Sutton, George, 129
 John, 210, 302
rs. Nicholas Wade, 84
rs. George Vaughan, 87
rs. Thomas Hatch, 96
rs. Mary Russell, 101
 John Williams *rs.*, 107, 111, 113

Sutton, John, <i>vs.</i> John Williams,	107, 114	Thayer, Richard, <i>vs.</i> Increase Robinson, adminis-	
<i>vs.</i> Mary Russell,	108	trator,	222, 223
John Jacob <i>vs.</i> ,	111	Sidraek, <i>vs.</i> John Briggs,	126
<i>vs.</i> Daniel Turner,	170	Thomas,	239
Matthew Gannett <i>vs.</i> ,	268	Thomas, David,	285
<i>vs.</i> Peter Bacon,	282	Nathaniel,	151, 159, 167, 181, 303
administrator, <i>vs.</i> Robert Stanford,	230	<i>vs.</i> George Soule,	5
John, Sen., <i>vs.</i> Matthew Gannett, Sen.,	272	William Allford <i>vs.</i> ,	53, 55
Swansey,	196	<i>vs.</i> Samuel Arnold,	123, 161
Swansey River,	270	<i>vs.</i> Timothy Williamson,	150
Swift, Swifte, Joane, Thomas Dexter, Sen., <i>vs.</i> ,	44	Josiah Winslow, Sen., and another, <i>vs.</i> ,	161
William, 108, 143, 144, 159, 160, 167, 228, 229		<i>vs.</i> John Carver and another,	187
<i>vs.</i> Thomas Ewer,	108	and others, <i>vs.</i> William Earle,	247
<i>vs.</i> William Allin,	124	and others, <i>vs.</i> David Lake,	241
<i>vs.</i> Stephen Skille,	145	and another, agents of Marshfield, <i>vs.</i> James	
Tabor, Taber, Joseph,	283, 293, 295	Briggs and another,	200
Philip,	283, 293, 295	Nathaniel, Jun., surety for Humphrey John-	
Thomas,	273, 283, 293, 295	son, John Turner, Jun., <i>vs.</i> ,	176, 177
Talbot, Talbott, Jerud,	201	William, 4, 30, 31, 33—39, 43, 45, 46, 48, 49, 52	
Nicholas,	240	Samuel Peirce <i>vs.</i> ,	38
Talderville, Talderule, Grissel, <i>vs.</i> Noah Floyd,	290	Mr., an attorney,	226
Talmon, Talman, Peter, <i>vs.</i> Philip, alias Wewaso-		Thompson, see Tompson.	
wamnet, sachem of Mount Hope,	190, 191	Thorne, Joseph, <i>vs.</i> John Brooke,	224
Tamlinge, John,	136	<i>vs.</i> John Holbrooke,	233, 240
Tanner, Nicholas, Joseph Kent <i>vs.</i> ,	196	Thrasher, John,	304, 310
Tart, Edward, <i>vs.</i> Walter Briges,	45	Samuel,	273
witness,	66	Throckmorton, John, John Gilbert <i>vs.</i> ,	32
Elizabeth, <i>vs.</i> John Bueke,	66	Thurston, Edward, arbitrator,	291
Thomas,	20	Tildin, Elizabeth,	238
Taspaquin, sachem of Namassakett,	170	<i>vs.</i> Robert Stanford and another,	227
Taunton, selectmen, William Hailstone <i>vs.</i> ,	143	John,	259, 301
passage to be made at the Mill River for fish		Joseph,	89, 107, 124, 130, 141, 227
to go up and down,	131, 132	Thomas Tilden and another <i>vs.</i> ,	54
Taxes,	129	<i>vs.</i> Morris Truant,	56
Taylor, Tayler, Tayer, Henry,	178	<i>vs.</i> executors of William Hatch,	59
James,	290	William Hatch, Jun., executor, <i>vs.</i> ,	59
John,	293, 295	<i>vs.</i> Richard Cortes,	63
Tobias, <i>vs.</i> John Shawe, Jun.,	42	<i>vs.</i> John Ramsden,	69
Richard,	106	mortgage deed from Gowin White,	71
Teley, Thomas, Francis Cooke <i>vs.</i> ,	5	Humphrey Johnson <i>vs.</i> ,	73, 75, 90
Templar, Templer, Richard,	23, 50	<i>vs.</i> William Randall,	133, 134
Tetatan, Isaac, William Randall, Sen., <i>vs.</i> ,	237	Nathaniel Winslow <i>vs.</i> ,	117, 128
Thacher, Thateher, Anthony, 21, 31, 41, 50, 56, 64, 70,		Thomas Robenson <i>vs.</i> ,	76
93, 106		<i>vs.</i> Thomas Hiland, Sen.,	94
Thomas Starr <i>vs.</i> ,	118	<i>vs.</i> Gowin White,	115
William Nicarson <i>vs.</i> ,	94	<i>vs.</i> John Williams, Jun.,	118
<i>vs.</i> Edward Morrell,	23	<i>vs.</i> William Holmes,	125
John, 181, 231, 233, 245, 249, 253, 258, 260, 273,		and wife, <i>vs.</i> Charles Stockbridge,	157, 158
276, 279, 286, 287, 292, 295, 305, 306, 308,		and others, <i>vs.</i> Henry Sargeant and others,	70
309, 311.		and others, on behalf of the town of Scit-	
Judah,	194	uate, <i>vs.</i> Humphrey Johnson,	118, 119
Ralph,	241—243	Nathaniel,	200, 259, 301
Rodolphus,	252, 259, 260, 279	<i>vs.</i> Comfort Starr,	3
Thayer, Abigail,	143	<i>vs.</i> Henry Ewell,	10
Nathaniel, and wife, <i>vs.</i> John Smith, Sen.,		Thomas,	143, 144, 156, 167, 172, 181, 217
and wife,	143	and another, <i>vs.</i> Joseph Tilden,	54

- Tillson, Tilson, Edmund, 16, 22, 26, 31, 34, 42, 45—
47, 72
Edward, 62, 67, 98, 100, 130
Ting, Tinge, Edward, 248
Tinkham, Tinecum, Ephraim, 81, 87, 95, 96, 101, 102,
108, 119, 126—129, 141, 150, 156, 157, 171,
174, 194, 241, 260, 295.
Sergeant, 197, 215, 264, 265
Tisdale, Tisdall, James, 214
John, 38, 75, 83, 115
Joseph, 311
Titus, John, 220
Tobey, Tobby, Thomas, 112, 150, 154
rs. John Fish, 65
Tom, alias Omukacusewett, testimony of, 257
Tompson, Thompson, John, 54, 105, 108, 112, 131, 143,
144, 154, 157, 163, 174, 181, 191, 194—197,
205, 208, 217, 219, 231, 233, 275, 282, 310
rs. John Holmes, 33
rs. James Neighbor, 80
petitioner for a highway to Boston, 304, 305, 309
Torrey, Torey, James, 83, 87, 118
John Ames rs., 39
Lieutenant, 130
Townsend, Abraham, 70
Tracy, Tracey, Tracey, John, 94, 102, 126—128, 137,
143, 144, 150, 156, 159, 167, 171, 172, 181,
189, 191, 198, 215, 220, 229, 246—249, 259,
260, 287, 298, 310.
Stephen, 4, 9, 17, 20, 25, 28
arbitrator, 9
Tripp, James, 293, 295
Joseph, 293, 295
Peleg, 293, 295
Truant, Trewant, Joseph, rs. Timothy White, 185
Morris, 54
Nathaniel Bowman rs., 41
Joseph Tilden rs., 56
rs. Thomas Summers, 166
Trudellstone, Volientien, 295
Trumball, Thrumble, Mr., 91
Tubbs, Dorothy, 188, 189
Merey, 108, 112
witness, 57
William, 26, 108
John Perry rs., 189
William, Sen., and wife, Isaac Barker rs., 188
Tucker, Abraham, 283
Henry, 293, 295
and others, Zachary Allen and others rs., 283
John, Joshua Seottaway rs., 135, 136
Tupper, Thomas, 41, 285
Turner, Turners, Daniel, 88
John Sutton rs., 170
Humphrey, 8, 16, 19, 23, 34, 41, 130, 176, 200,
204, 207, 223, 227, 230, 231
Turner, Humphrey, rs. William Harsans, 6
John Varsell rs., 54
rs. Abraham Sutcliffe, 140
and others, rs. John Silvester and another, 143,
144
Japhet, Walter Woodworth rs., 238
agents of town of Seitate rs., 296
Samuel Clap and another, rs., 296
John, 238
rs. William Versto, 53
John, the elder, rs. William Besto, 51
William Randall rs., 117
John, Sen., 116, 129, 143, 144, 214, 221
Benjamin Bosworth, Sen., rs., 223, 230
John, Jun., 118, 201, 204, 207
Humphrey Johnson rs., 170
Edward Williams's administrator rs., 176
rs. Nathaniel Thomas, Jun., 176, 177
Joseph, 157, 231
John Jacob rs., 114
rs. John Barnes, 122
rs. John Bryant, Sen., 145
rs. John Bryant, Sen., and another, 145
rs. Thomas Perrey, 146, 147
Samuel Hiland rs., 147
rs. John Williams, 176
Joseph, Sen., rs. Michael Peirse, 157
Charles Stockbridge and wife rs., 157
John Williams rs., 169, 182
Michael, rs. John Davis, 7
Nathaniel, 147, 157, 174, 199, 227, 264
rs. John Williams, 168
John Green rs., 169
John Williams, administrator, rs., 204
Robert Stanford rs., 230, 234, 240, 260
rs. Robert Stanford, 235, 275
Thomas, 130
John Williams, administrator, rs., 183
Twine, William, 50
Twining, Twineing, William, Nicholas Symp-
kins rs., 21
Twisden, John, 32
Varsall, Mr., 129
Varsell, John, rs. Edward Jenkins, 54, 55
rs. Humphrey Turner, 58
Vaughan, Vahan, George, 76, 171, 174, 211
John Sutton rs., 87
rs. William Shurtleff, 113
Versto, John, 293, 295
William, John Turner rs., 52
Vinall, John, 128, 231
Stephen, 89, 150, 259
and another, Edward Jenkins rs., 128
Vincent, John, 28
Vixon, Robert, 73, 79
Vobes, see Fobes.

- Wade, Waid, Waide, John, 265
 Nicholas, John Sutton *vs.*, 84
 Thomas, 245, 259, 281, 300—303
 and another, John Williams *vs.*, 259, 264, 265,
 276, 277
vs. John Williams, 287, 311
- Wadsworth, Waddsworth, Waddesworth, Chris-
 topher, 19, 25, 28, 36, 38, 52, 53, 54, 67, 70,
 72, 79, 85, 93, 94, 105.
 John, 108, 128, 136, 141, 157, 159, 160, 167, 169,
 186, 195, 201, 208, 213, 215, 219, 228, 279,
 298.
 Joseph, 95, 98, 100, 101, 210, 220, 229, 294, 295
- Wait, Waite, John, 27
 Reuben, 293, 295
 Thomas, 241, 247
- Waldron, Isaac, 190
- Walker, James, 5, 49, 79, 108, 115, 181, 189, 201, 298
 and others, George Watson and others *vs.*, . . . 131
 John, 75
 Peter, 311
 Thomas, 270
- Walley, Wally, John, 181, 276, 279, 286, 287, 292,
 295, 305, 311
 administrator, Thomas Dean *vs.*, 181, 182
 and others, *vs.* John Saffin, 270
vs. Robert Skift, 271
 Mr., 188
- Walter, James, Francis Cooke *vs.*, 5
- Wamsitta, Wamsetta, 256
- Wamsitta Sopaquitt, alias Alexander, 191
- Wamsutta, 292, 295
- Wanton, Edward, 170
 Edward, Sen., *vs.* John Williams, 280
- Ward, Thomas, 293
 arbitrator, 291
- Warren, James, 312
 Joseph, 59, 87, 100, 129, 136, 156, 157, 172, 174,
 177, 181, 186, 191, 196, 205, 236, 248, 249,
 252, 275, 291, 298.
 John Holmes *vs.*, 56
 Nathaniel, 59, 85, 90, 100, 126, 127
 Josiah Winslow *vs.*, 106
 executrix of, *vs.* Robert Barker, Sen., . . . 180
 Nathaniel, Sen., 177
 Sarah, Sen., *vs.* Robert Barker, Sen., . . . 177
 executrix of, *vs.* Robert Barker, Sen., . . . 180
 Mrs., and Andrew Hallet, case betwixt, . . . 12
- Washborne, Washbourn, Washbourne, Washburne,
 John, 32, 38, 150, 312
 John, Jun., 100, 115, 123
 William Clarke *vs.*, 97
 Joseph, *vs.* Elisha Britt, 276
- Waterman, John, 167, 189, 304, 310
vs. John Mendall and another, 199
 Joseph, 217
- Waterman, Robert, 199
vs. Thomas Clarke, 14
vs. James Luxford, 26
- Watson, George, 7, 17, 18, 70, 77, 95, 96, 102, 104,
 105, 108, 136, 139, 140, 142, 159, 163, 186
 and others, *vs.* James Walker and others, . . . 131
- Wayewett, Awashunk's husband, testimony of, . . . 257
- Weekes, John, *vs.* George Russell, 9
- West, Francis, 171
 Peter, 287
- Weston, Edmund, 60, 100
- Wethrell, Wetherrell, Witherley, William, 32, 83, 88,
 131
 Mr., 129
- Wewasowannet, alias Philip, sachem of Mount
 Hope, 190, 191
- Wewayewitt, 191
- Wheaten, James, Sen., John Bryant, Sen., and
 another, agents, *vs.*, 261
- Wheteome, John, 60
 Ephraim Kempton *vs.*, 66
- Whetstone, John, 70
- Whiston, Whistone, John, 108
 Samuel House *vs.*, 60—62
vs. Edward Jenkins, 170
- Whiteomb, John, *vs.* John Stow, 16
- White, Emanuel, 92
vs. James Cole, 23
 Nicholas Simpkins *vs.*, 20
- Gowen, Mr. Richards *vs.*, 38
vs. William Hatch, Sen., 40
 to Joseph Tilden, mortgage deed, 71
 John Williams *vs.*, 101
 Joseph Tilden *vs.*, 115
- Joseph, 259
 and another, *vs.* George Russell, 177
- Nicholas, 131
- Peregrine, 73, 114, 138—140, 142, 210, 211
vs. Benjamin Higgins, 153
 and others, selectmen of Marshfield, *vs.*
 John Farrow and another, 175
 and others, Isaac Little and another *vs.*, . . . 189
- Resolved, 108, 284
- Timothy, 31, 264, 265, 276, 277, 287, 301—303
 Samuel Hilland *vs.*, 165
 Joseph Trewant *vs.*, 185
 and another, *vs.* John Williams, 281, 300
 Mr., 129
- Whitney, Thomas, 37, 45—47, 49, 52, 53, 67, 68, 72,
 81, 85, 87, 93, 100, 101, 108, 115, 123, 126,
 127, 129, 134, 136, 137, 141.
- Wiatt, James, *vs.* Richard Staeyc, 85
vs. Timothy Hallowey, 86
vs. Sarah Rew, 86
- Wickson, Robert, 42
 and another, *vs.* William Hanbury, 39

- Wickenden, William, *vs.* Joseph Peeke and others, 46
- Wileocks, Willcocks, Wilcokes, Wileox, Daniel, 241, 247, 308
 Daniel, Sen., 293, 296
 Samuel, 283
- Wilder, Isaac, Humphrey Johnson *vs.*, 200, 201
vs. Humphrey Johnson, 201, 204
- Willett, Willet, Elizabeth, 229
 daughter of Peter Hunt, 218
 James, *vs.* Peter Hunt, 218, 229
 Thomas, 4, 7, 13—15, 18, 23, 29, 57, 63, 64, 66—
 68, 76, 81, 89, 95, 102, 105, 113
 Francis Cooke *vs.*, 5
 Richard Church and another *vs.*, 105, 108
vs. John Doggett and another, 151
- William, an Indian, 155
 Indian servant, sentenced, 308
 son of Taspauin, the sachem of Namassaket,
 Josiah Winslow *vs.*, 170
- Williams, Edward, 130, 140
 Mary Dodson, executrix, *vs.*, 146
vs. William Peakes, 148
 John Williams's executrix *vs.*, 152
 oath of, 152
vs. John Williams's executrix, 156
 administrator of, *vs.* John Turner, Jun., 176
vs. William Randall, Jun., 183
vs. Thomas Turner, 182
vs. Nathaniel Turner, 201
vs. Daniel Hiekes, 206
vs. John Silvester and another, 246, 252
vs. John Bucke, Sen., 246
 Israel Hobart *vs.*, 250
 Israel Hubert *vs.*, 268
 Elizabeth, 125, 139, 141
 John, 34, 37, 87, 169, 174, 175, 184, 187, 212,
 214, 259, 282, 308
vs. Gowin White, 101
 John Bayley *vs.*, 110, 113
vs. John Sutton, 107, 111, 113
 John Sutton *vs.*, 107, 114
vs. Thomas Summers, 125, 142
 Thomas Summers *vs.*, 141
 Constant Southworth, Treasurer, *vs.*, 141
vs. Constant Southworth, 148
 James Cudworth *vs.*, 160, 185, 229
vs. Nathaniel Turner, 162
 Ann Bird *vs.*, 162, 163
vs. Ann Bird, 161
vs. James Cudworth, 164, 165
vs. Peter Worthylake, 166
 Nathaniel Turner *vs.*, 168
vs. Joseph Turner, Sen., 169, 182
 William Rogers *vs.*, 173
 Joseph Turner *vs.*, 176
vs. James Doughtey, 184
- Williams, John, *vs.* Michael Peirse and others, se-
 lectmen of Seituete, 186
vs. Robert Stanford, 187
vs. John Barker, attorney of Samuel Hiland, 192
vs. Samuel Hiland, 194
vs. Edward Jenkins, 199, 226, 227, 231
vs. John Barker, 201, 213
 John Barker *vs.*, 202, 203, 213
vs. John Palmer, Sen., 204
vs. John Bucke, Jun., 206
 John Barker, guardian, *vs.*, 209, 210
vs. Samuel Nash, 226
 Israel Hobert *vs.*, 250
vs. Thomas Wade and another, 259, 264, 265, 276,
 277
vs. Gershom Ewell and others, 266
vs. Thomas Man, 277
vs. William James, 278, 283
 Edward Wanton, Sen., *vs.*, 280
 Timothy White and another *vs.*, 281, 300
 William James *vs.*, 286, 289
 Thomas Wade and another *vs.*, 287, 311
vs. Henry Josling, 296
vs. John Briggs and others, 301
vs. Samuel Holbrooke, 302—304
vs. John Holbrooke, 302
 complaint against, 308
 for Seituete, *vs.* John Cushen and another, 207
 and another, *vs.* Edward Jenkins, 217, 224
 and another, Edward Jenkins *vs.*, 219, 220, 224,
 225
 and others, *vs.* William James, 286, 297
 administrator, *vs.* John Turner, Jun., 176
vs. Thomas Turner, 183
vs. William Randall, Jun., 183
vs. Nathaniel Turner, 204
vs. Daniel Hiecke, 206
vs. John Silvester and another, 246, 252
 John Bucke, Sen., 246
 Israel Hubert *vs.*, 268
 John, Sen., 49, 118, 140, 148
 Comfort Starr *vs.*, 84
 executrix of, *vs.* Edward Williams, 146, 149,
 152
 Edward Williams *vs.*, 156
 John, Jun., 211
vs. Ralph Chapman, 43
vs. John Hoare, 63
 Edward Jenkins *vs.*, 116
 Joseph Tilden *vs.*, 118
vs. Thomas Summers, 122, 138—140
 Constant Southworth, Treasurer, *vs.*, 140
 in behalf of the town of Seituete, James
 Cudworth and others *vs.*, 141
 Nathaniel, 220, 229
 Richard, 143

- Williams, Ensign, 93, 96
 Williamson, Timothy, Nathaniel Thomas *rs.*, . . . 150
 Willis, Elizabeth, 7
 John, 38, 40, 43, 53, 67, 72
rs. Trustrum Hull and wife, 58
 and wife *rs.* William Bradford and others,
 executors, 7
 Sen., 213
 Nathaniel, *rs.* Thomas Dexter, Sen., 43
 Thomas Dexter, Sen., *rs.*, 44
 Richard, 174
rs. Peter Stevens, 128
 Wills, William, 129
 Wing, Winge, Daniel, administrator, Thomas
 Clarke *rs.*, 141, 279
 John, 50, 51, 75
 John Crow *rs.*, 57
 and others, Robin and several other In-
 dians *rs.*, 195
 Stephen, 79, 108
rs. Jonathan Fish, 79
 Winnatucksett, Winatucsett, 251, 272
 Winnatuxet River, 310
 Winslow, Winslowe, Edward, 7, 10, 11, 19, 20—24, 28
 —30, 32—42, 257
rs. Thomas Clark, 8
 Jonathan, 151, 172
 Job, 214
 John, 4, 17, 18, 20, 22, 29, 39, 45, 58, 62, 149
rs. Ralph Smith, 147, 155
 Josiah, 7, 17, 29, 36, 43, 46, 83, 85, 87, 89, 91, 93,
 95, 96, 98, 101, 103, 105, 109, 113, 116, 121,
 127, 128, 130, 135—137, 141, 144, 147, 118,
 151, 155, 156, 158, 159, 160, 164, 165, 167,
 169, 171, 172, 174, 177, 181, 186, 190, 192,
 191, 196—198, 201, 205, 208, 209, 211, 212,
 214, 215, 218, 219, 223, 228, 229, 258.
 auditor, 209, 210
 Samuel Hicks *rs.*, 10
rs. John Emerson, 15
rs. William Miller, 31
rs. Nathaniel Warren, 106
 of Marshfield, William, son of Taspaquin,
 the sachem of Namassakett, 170
 and others, *rs.* Robert Eldred and others, 132,
 134
 Sen., 65, 73, 79, 86, 88, 90, 93, 94, 141
rs. Kanelme Winslow, 150, 151
 and another, *rs.* Nathaniel Thomas, 161
 Jun., 65, 70
 Kenelme, 12, 13, 36, 75, 150, 227, 246
 Richard Church *rs.*, 11
rs. John Shaw, the elder, 24
 Winslowe, Kenelme, *rs.* John Gorham, 39
rs. William Hoskins, 39
 Sen., and another, *rs.* John Soule, 70
rs. Christopher Winter, 96
 Josiah Winslow, Sen., *rs.*, 151
 Mary, 39
 Nathaniel, 123, 198, 213, 220, 229, 234, 236, 279,
 287, 298
rs. Joseph Tilden, 117
rs. William Holmes, 122, 124
rs. Joseph Tilden, 128
 Winsor, Joseph, William Alvey *rs.*, 19
 Winter, Christopher, 101
 Kanelme Winslow *rs.*, 96
 Obadiah, 130
 Witherell, see Wethrell.
 Wollenston, Edward, George Allen *rs.*, 29
 Wonickcomquacke River, 258
 Wonquaquacke River, 271
 Wood, Henry, 70, 77, 98, 100, 102, 126—128, 137,
 143, 144
 John, 27, 53, 62, 98, 100
 Nathaniel, 264, 265, 298
 Stephen, 43, 54, 174
 William, 283
 Thomas Dexter, Sen., *rs.*, 44
 and others, *rs.* John Cooke and others, 292, 295
 See Atwood.
 Woodcocke, John, 160, 220
 Woodey, Richard, *rs.* Richard Chadwell, 91
 Woodmansey, John, 168
 Woodward, Walter, 130
 Woodworth, Joseph, 197, 302
 Walter, *rs.* Japhet Turner, 238
 Woosamequin, Wasemequin, an Indian, 292, 295
 Worden, Peter, 18, 119
 executor of, *rs.* Nicholas Simpkins, 18
 Samuel, 234, 236
 Wormall, Hester, 146
 Worthen, Peter, 50
 Worthylake, Peter, John Williams, *rs.*, 166
 Wright, Adam, John Dunham *rs.*, 216
 Anthony, Thomas Dexter, Sen., *rs.*, 44
rs. Ralph Allen, Jun., 52, 54
 Edward and wife, *rs.* Naomi Silvester, executrix, 132
 Lydia, 132
 Richard, 45—47, 52—54, 58, 67, 68, 75
 Yanticke, 258
 Yarmouth, 195
 town of, controversy with Lieutenant Porter
 and, 51, 53
 complaint against, &c., 59, 60
 William Nicarson *rs.*, 106

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 9999 06174 219 1

